

Pali Text Society.

SAMYUTTA-NIKĀYA

PART V MAHĀ-VAGGA

EDITED BY
M. LEON FEER.
(OF PARIS)

LONDON:
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,
BY HENRY FROWDE,
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER E.C.

1898.

INTRODUCTION.

I.

The fifth and last Vaggo of the Samyutta-Nikāya, the so called Mahā-Vaggo, well deserves this name, being the largest of these great Divisions. It occupies, in the Singha-
lese MS. of Copenhagen, 98 sheets (*tr-phl*), in that of Paris, 104 (*nū-yo*), in the Burmese MS. of Paris, 150 (*tha-bhū*), and in mine, 131. It consists of 12 Samyuttas, which added to the 44 of the preceding Divisions make up the total of 56.

The following are the names of the 12 Samyuttas with the numbers of the Chapters and Suttas:

Names	Chapters	Suttas
I. (XLV) Magga-S.	8	180
II. (XLVI) Bojjhanga-S.	18	187 ¹
III. (XLVII) Satipaṭṭhāna-S.	10	103
IV. (XLVIII) Indriya-S.	17	185
V. (XLIX) Sammappadhāna-S.	5	54
VI. (L) Bala-S.	10	110
VII. (LI) Iddhipāda-S.	8	86
VIII. (LII) Anuruddha-S.	2	24
IX. (LIII) Jhāna-S.	5	54
X. (LIV) Ānāpāna-S.	2	20
XI. (LV) Sotāpatti-S.	7	74
XII. (LVI) Sacca-S.	11	131
	103	1208.

The tiresome repetitions, peculiar to the buddhist scriptures, abound exceedingly in the Mahā-Vaggo, and form so

¹ No 175 (p. 139), because 99—100 has been put (p. 135) instead of 99—110.

great a proportion in several of its Saṃyuttas that important abridgments are required. The singhalese and burmese MSS. differ so much in the manner and quantity of their abbreviation that they seem to have nothing common, although they are dealing with the same subject. Moreover the reckoning of the chapters is, in several Saṃyuttas, subject to some difficulty.

II.

The first of these Saṃyuttas, the Magga, is divided into eight chapters, according to the burmese MS. of Paris (B¹); but, between the fourth and the fifth of these chapters, five so called Peyyālas (Aññatitthiya, Suriya, two Eka-dhamma, Gaṅgā) are inserted, apparently as a lengthening of the fourth chapter, but without any numeral designation. However, the first of them, the Aññatitthiya is counted *pañcama* (fifth) in my MS. (B²), and, as the first chapter coming after the Peyyālas (the Appamāda) is also numbered *pañcama*, we have, according to B², two fifth chapters separated by four pseudo-chapters. Prudently, B² does not give any number either to the Peyyālas after the Aññatitthiya, or to the chapters (Vaggos) after the Appamāda. More prudent still, the singhalese MSS. have no numbers for all the Peyyālas and Vaggos after what is in all the MSS. the fourth chapter. B¹ alone numbers the Vaggos, excluding the Peyyālas. — I followed it, but the reckoning seems to me by no means satisfactory.

The last of the aforesaid Peyyālas, the Gaṅgā, and the subsequent Vaggos (Appamāda, Balakaraṇiya, Esanā, Ogha) are the common share of the nine first Saṃyuttas, save the eighth, and form the last part of each of them. Three even of the Saṃyuttas, the fifth (Sammappadhāna), the sixth (Bala), and the nine (Jhāna) are nothing more than this very part, which cannot be rehearsed wholly each time. Therefore the burmese MSS. give only the first and the last sutta of the lump with reference to the first Saṃyutta (Magga), where the matter is developed at length; the Singhalese MSS. are less exact in reproducing the texts,

but never fail to repeat the Uddānas, not however without some inaccuracy of which the trace is apparent in the present volume. I have combined the two systems as well as I could. As the subject can be considered under several aspects, the aforesaid Uddānas occur twice in the Samyuttas II. IV. VI: why not in the others? I do not quite understand the cause of this difference; and so I have followed the MSS.

The perplexity already alluded to as to the reckoning of the chapters occurs in other Samyuttas, especially in the last, where after the fourth chapter nothing is certain, the Singhalese MSS. noting two *tatiyo vaggo* separated by several chapters and all the MSS. giving at the end some titles without any precise application. I do not insist upon this difficulty; the reader will perceive it.

III.

The materials at my disposal for issuing this volume were as before:

S¹, the singhalese MS. of Copenhagen, for the loan of which I address once more my warm thanks to the Administration of the royal Library. This beautiful MS. has in this part an avowed gap, the fourth part of the sheet *nai*, the whole sheet *no*, and the first half of *nau* having been left blank.

S² the singhalese MS. of the Bibliothèque nationale (Paris).

B¹ the burmese MS. of the same.

B² burmese MS. belonging to me. It is unfortunately very deficient in this part, as many sheets are wanting. The four last ones, which are of another hand than the rest, were of little use on account of their extreme incorrectness.

I have again to express my regret at being deprived of the use of S² the singhalese MS. of the British Museum, which I have only been able to consult on pages 1—144 of the first volume (Sagātha-vaggo). I am also somewhat sorry at having had the Commentary only for the Sagātha-

and Nidāna-Vaggo, and in general for not having had at my disposal a greater number of MSS. (especially Siamese MSS., which were wanting altogether). I have endeavoured, as it is, to show the state of our MSS. So I have not inserted in the text any word not found in them. And I have given all the readings, although they were sometimes evident blunders. Nevertheless I may have omitted some of them when they were not to be found in all the MSS. of same origin or when they were not repeated in similar passages, but this exceptionally and unwillingly.

As the singhalese MSS. note abridgments by the sign *pe*, the burmese by *la* or *pa*, these tokens, in the present book, when isolated, are enough to assign abridgments to their respective MSS.; when joined, to show that the abridgments are common to all the MSS. Abridgments between brackets, and without either *pe*, *la*, or *pa*, exist in the MSS., but have none of those 3 marks.

IV.

With the Mahā-Vaggo and this fifth volume, the Saṃyutta-Nikāya is at an end. Suming up the numbers of the Suttas in each great Division, I reach this result:

I. Sagātha-Vaggo	271 Suttas
II. Nidāna-Vaggo	286 "
III. Khandha-Vaggo	733 "
IV. Saḷāyatana-Vaggo	391 "
V. Mahā-Vaggo	1208 "
	2889

Now, the Saṃyutta-Nikāya is said to consist of 7,762 suttas as it is stated in the beginning of the Petavatthu atthakathā and very likely elsewhere:

Oghatarāṇasuttādini sattasuttasahassāni satta ca sata-suttāni dvāsatthi ca suttāni Saṃyuttanikāyo.

The difference is not small. But I already noted that there can be several modes of counting the suttas. For instance, in the Saḷāyatana-Vaggo¹, I found 391 or 1850

¹ Saṃyutta-Nikāya part IV, p. XI. XII.

suttas. The numerous suttas where the distinction of *atīta-*, *etarahi-*, *anāgata* is made could each be counted perhaps as three texts. In this Mahā-Vaggo itself, the ten suttas of the Appamāda-Vaggo (p. 41—45), of the Esanā-Vaggo (p. 54—58) are divided each in four parts, which could be considered as so much suttas; and, this being repeated in eight Samyuttas, the total would be seriously increased. By these means, the sum of 7,762 can be attained, but not be got from the data of the MSS. I counted the suttas according to the Uddānas, and although I may have miscalculated to a certain extent, the true result is, on such a basis, certainly far below 7,762.

V.

I cannot discourse here upon the question whether the Samyutta Nikāya, seemingly in general, certainly in many instances, borrowed from other compilations. For example, in this volume, we have (p. 146) the fable of the hawk and the quail, and (p. 420) Gotama's first Discourse styled here *Tathāgatenavuttam*, the well known title *Dhammacakkappavattanam* being that of a chapter, not of a sutta. Several suttas in this compilation itself are also identical or nearly so. As a rule, I have not made the obvious identifications, because I scarcely thought this the right place nor could I spare the time and space required.

VI.

Like the preceding volumes, this ends with three Indices: 1. Index of the proper names; 2. Index of the titles of the suttas; 3. Index of the gāthās. I wished to add a General Index of the proper names and of the Suttas for the whole body. But I gave up this not to delay the issue of this volume, and have added only the table of the Vaggos-Samyuttas and chapters.

CONTENTS.

	Page
INTRODUCTION	III
BOOK I. MAGGA-SAMYUTTAM (XLV)	1
Chapter I. (Avijjā-vaggo)	1
" II. (Vihāra-vaggo)	12
" III. (Micchatta-vaggo)	17
" IV. (Paṭipatti-vaggo)	23
(Aññatitthiya-peyyālo)	27
(Suriyassa-peyyālo)	29
(Ekadhammapeyyālo I)	32
(Ekadhammapeyyālo II)	35
(Gaṅgā-peyyālo)	38
" V. (Appamāda-vaggo)	41
" VI. (Balakaraṇiya-vaggo)	45
" VII. (Esaṇā-vaggo)	54
" VIII. (Ogha-vaggo)	59
BOOK II. BOJJHAṄGA-SAMYUTTAM (XLVI)	63
Chapter I. (Pabbata-vaggo)	63
" II. (Gīlāna-vaggo)	78
" III. (Udāyi-vaggo)	83
" IV. (Nivarāṇa-vaggo)	91
" V. (Cakkavatti-vaggo)	98
" VI. (Bojjhaṅgasākaccam)	102
" VII. (Ānāpāna-vaggo)	129
" VIII. (Nirodha-vaggo)	132
" IX. (Gaṅgā-peyyālo)	134
" X. XI. (Appamāda-Balakaraṇiya-vaggo)	135
" XII. XIII. (Esaṇā-Ogha-vaggo)	136
" XIV. (Gaṅgā-peyyālam)	137
" XV. XVI. (Appamāda-Balakaraṇiya-vaggo)	138
" XVII. XVIII. (Esaṇā-Ogha-vaggo)	139

	Page
BOOK III. SATIPATTHĀNA-SAMYUTTAM (XLVII)	141
Chapter I. (Ambapāli-vaggo)	141
" II. (Nālanda-vaggo)	158
" III. (Silatṭhiti-vaggo)	171
" IV. (Ananussuta-vaggo)	178
" V. (Amata-vaggo)	184
" VI. (Gaṅgā-peyyāla)	190
" VII. VIII. IX. X. (Appamāda-Balakarāṇiya- Esanā-Ogha-vaggo)	191
BOOK IV. INDRIYA-SAMYUTTAM (XLVIII)	193
Chapter I. (Suddhika-vaggo)	193
" II. (Mudatara-vaggo)	199
" III. (Chalindriya-vaggo)	203
" IV. (Sukhindriya or Uppaṭi-vaggo)	207
" V. (Jarā-vaggo)	216
" VI. (No title)	227
" VII. (Bodhipakkhiya-vaggo)	236
" VIII. Gaṅgā-peyyāli	239
" IX-XI. (Appamāda-Balakarāṇiya-Esanā-vaggo)	240
" XII. XIII. (Ogha-vaggo-Gaṅgā-peyyāli)	241
" XIV-XVII. (Appamāda-Balakarāṇiya-Esanā- Ogha-vaggo)	242
BOOK V. SAMMAPPADHĀNA-SAMYUTTAM (XLIX)	244
Chapter I. (Gaṅgā-peyyāli)	244
" II. (Appamāda-vaggo)	245
" III. IV. (Balakarāṇiya-Esanā-vaggo)	246
" V. (Ogha-vaggo)	247
BOOK VI. BALA-SAMYUTTAM (L)	249
Chapter I. (Gaṅgā-peyyāli)	249
" II-IV. (Appamāda-Bala-Esanā-vaggo)	250
" V-VI. (Ogha-vaggo-Gaṅgāpeyyālo)	251
" VII-IX. (Appamāda-Bala-Esanā-vaggo)	252
" X. (Ogha-vaggo)	253
BOOK VII. IDDHIPĀDA-SAMYUTTAM (LI)	254
Chapter I. (Cāpāla-vaggo)	254
" II. (Pāsādakampana-vaggo)	263
" III. (No title)	281
" IV. (Gaṅgā-peyyāli)	290

	Page
Chapter v-vii (Appamāda-Balakarāṇiya-Esanā-vaggo)	291
" viii (Ogha-vaggo)	292
BOOK VIII. ANURUDDHA-SAMYUTTAM (LII)	294
Chapter I. (Rahogata-vaggo)	294
" II. (<i>No title</i>)	303
BOOK IX. JHĀNA-SAMYUTTAM (LIII)	307
Chapter I. (Gaṅgā-peyyālo)	307
" II. III. (Appamāda-Balakarāṇiya-vaggo)	308
" IV. V. (Esanā-Ogha-vaggo)	309
BOOK X. ĀNĀPĀNA-SAMYUTTAM (LIV)	311
Chapter I. (Ekadhamma-vaggo)	311
" II. (<i>No title</i>)	325
BOOK XI. SOTĀPATTI-SAMYUTTAM (LV)	342
Chapter I. (Veḷudvāravaggo)	342
" II. (Sahassaka <i>or</i> Rājakārāma-vaggo)	360
" III. (Saraṇāṇi-vaggo)	369
" IV. (Puññābhisanda-vaggo)	391
" V. (Sagātha-puññābhisanda-vaggo)	399
" VI. (Sappañña-vaggo)	404
" VII. (Mahāpañña-vaggo)	412
BOOK XII. SACCASAMYUTTAM (LVI)	414
Chapter I. (Samādhi-vaggo)	414
" II. (Dhammacakkappavattana-vaggo)	420
" III. (Koṭigāma-vaggo)	431
" IV. (Simsapāvana-vaggo)	437
" V. (Papāta-vaggo)	446
" VI. (Abhisamaya-vaggo)	459
" VII. (Cakkapeyyālo)	465
" VIII. (Appakā-viratam)	468
" IX. (Āmakadhañña-peyyālam)	470
" X. (Bahutarā sattā)	473
" XI. (Gatiyo pañcakā)	474
INDICES	479
INDEX TO THE PROPER NAMES	480
INDEX TO THE TITLES OF THE SUTTAS	486
INDEX TO THE BEGINNING OF THE GĀTHAS	496
General contents of the five volumes and of the whole compilation	497

5. Tad aminā petam Ānanda pariyāyena veditabbaṃ¹ yathā sakalam evidam brahmacariyaṃ yad idam kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatā² || Ma-maṃ³ hi Ānanda kalyāṇamittam āgamma jātidhammā sattā⁴ jātiyā parimuccanti⁵ jarādhammā sattā jarāya pa-rimuccanti⁶ maraṇadhammā sattā maraṇena parimuccanti⁷ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā⁸ sattā soka-paridevadukkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti⁹ || Iminā kho etam⁵ Ānanda pariyāyena veditabbaṃ yathā sakalam evidam brahmacariyaṃ yad idam kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatā ti¹⁰ ||

3. (3) Sāriputto.

1. Sāvaththinidānaṃ⁶ ||

2. Atha⁷ kho āyasmā Sāriputto yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkami⁸ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi⁹ || Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Sāri-putto Bhagavantam etad avoca¹⁰ || Sakalam evidam⁸ bhante brahmacariyaṃ yad idam kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatā ti¹¹ ||

3. Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta¹² sakalam evidam Sāriputta brahmacariyaṃ yad idam kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatā ti¹³ || Kalyāṇamittassetam Sāriputta bhikkhave pātikāṅkhaṃ kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampa-vaṅkassa ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāvēssati ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulīkarissati¹⁴ ||

4. Kathaṅca Sāriputta bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto kalyāṇa-sahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulīkaroti¹⁵ || Idha⁹ Sāriputta bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāṃim¹⁶ || la¹⁷ sammāsamādhim bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ

¹ B¹⁻² add ti.

² S³ maṃmaṃ here only.

³ missing in S¹.

⁴ S¹ °dhamma.

⁵ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁶ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁷ B² attha.

⁸ B¹⁻² idam always.

⁹ S¹⁻³ kathaṃ.

nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ॥ ॥ Evaṃ kho Sāriputta bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāveti ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulīkaroti ॥ ॥

5. Tad aminā petam Sāriputta pariyāyena veditabbaṃ yathā sakalam evidam brahmacariyaṃ yadidaṃ kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatā ॥ ॥ Mamaṃ hi Sāriputta kalyāṇamittam āgamma jātidhammā sattā jātiyā parimuccanti ॥ jarādhammā sattā jarāya parimuccanti ॥ maraṇadhammā sattā maraṇena parimuccanti ॥ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā ३ sattā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti ॥ ॥ Iminā kho etaṃ Sāriputta pariyāyena veditabbaṃ yathā sakalam evidam brahmacariyaṃ yad idaṃ kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatā ti ॥ ॥

4. (4) Brāhmaṇo.

1. Savatthi nidānaṃ ४ ॥

2. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando pubbaṅhasmayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya Sāvattim piṇḍāya pāvisi ५ ॥

3. Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando Jānusoṇiṃ ६ brāhmaṇaṃ sabbasetena vaḷavābhirathena ७ Sāvattihīyā niyyāyantaṃ ॥ setā sudam assā yuttā honti setālankārā seto ratho setaparivāro setā ८ rasmiyo setā patodalatṭhi ९ setaṃ chattaṃ setaṃ uphisāṃ setāni vatthāni setā upāhanaṃ setāya १० sudam vālavijaniyā ११ vijiyati १२ ॥ Tam enaṃ jano disvā evaṃ āha ॥ Brahmaṃ १३ vata bho yānaṃ १४ brahmayānarūpaṃ १५ vata hoti ॥ ॥

4. Atha kho āyasmā १६ Ānando Sāvattihīyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā १७ pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭhikānto yena Bhagavā

१ S¹⁻³ bhāvēssati . . . °karissati. २ B¹⁻² add ti.

३ S¹ °dhamma. ४ missing in S¹⁻³.

५ S¹ B¹ pāvisi S³ pāvisi. ६ S³ °soṇi.

७ S¹ vaḷabhi° S³ vaḷabhi° B¹⁻² °ratena. ८ S¹⁻³ seta.

९ S¹ omits latṭhi. १० S³ setā. ११ S¹⁻³ ratavijani (S¹ -1).

१२ S³ vijiyati B¹⁻² bijeyyāti. १३ S¹⁻³ brahmā.

१४ S³ yānaṃ always. १५ S¹⁻³ °yānaṃ rūpaṃ always.

१६ missing in S¹⁻³. १७ S¹⁻³ pavisitvā.

tenupasaṅkamiᱽ upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiᱽ Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etad avocaᱽᱽ Idhāham bhante pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya Sāvattim piṇḍāya pāvisim¹ᱽ addasaṃ khoḥam² bhante Jānusiṃ³ brāhmaṇaṃ sabbasetena vaḷavābhiraṭṭhena Sāvattiyā niyyāyantaṃᱽ setā sudam assā yuttā honti⁴ setālaṅkarā seto ratho setaparivāro setā rasmiyo setā patodalatṭhi setam chattaṃ setam uṇhisam setāni vatthāni setā upāhanā setāya sudam⁵ vālavijaniyā vijjyati⁶ᱽ tam enaṃ jano disvā evam āhaᱽ Brahmaṃ vata bho yānaṃ brahmayānarūpaṃ vata hoti⁷ᱽ sakkā nu kho bhante imasmim dhammavinaye brahmayānam paññāpetun tiᱽᱽ

Sakkā Ānandāti Bhagavā avocaᱽᱽ Imasseva kho etam Ānanda ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa adhivacaṇam brahmayānaṃ iti pi dhammayānam iti pi anuttaro saṅgāmajayo iti pi⁸ᱽᱽ

5. Sammāditṭhi Ānanda bhāvita bahulikata rāgavinayapariyosānā⁹ hotiᱽ dosavinayapariyosānā⁹ hotiᱽ mohavinayapariyosānā⁹ hotiᱽᱽ Sammāsaṅkappo Ānanda bhāvito bahulikato rāgavinayapariyosāno hotiᱽ dosavinayapariyosāno hotiᱽ mohavinayapariyosāno hotiᱽᱽ Sammāvācā Ānanda bhāvita bahulikata rāgavinayapariyosānā hotiᱽ dosaᱽ paᱽ mohavinayapariyosānā hotiᱽᱽ Sammākammanto Ānanda bhāvito bahulikato rāgavinayapariyosāno hotiᱽ dosaᱽ paᱽ mohavinayapariyosāno hotiᱽᱽ Sammājivo Ānanda bhāvito bahulikato rāgavinayapariyosāno hotiᱽ dosaᱽ paᱽ mohavinayapariyosāno hotiᱽᱽ Sammāvāyāmo Ānanda bhāvito bahulikato rāgavinayapariyosāno hotiᱽ dosaᱽ paᱽ mohavinayapariyosāno hotiᱽᱽ Sammāsati Ānanda bhāvita bahulikata rāgavinayapariyosānā hotiᱽ dosaᱽ paᱽ mohavinayapariyosānā¹⁰ hotiᱽ Sammāsamādhi Ānando bhāvito bahulikato

¹ B¹ pāvīsi B² pavisim. ² S¹⁻³ addasa khvāham.

³ S¹⁻³ Jānusiṃ (S³ ṇim) always. ⁴ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁵ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁶ so S¹⁻³; B¹⁻² vijjyati.

⁷ S¹⁻³ yānaṃvatarūpo instead of rūpaṃ vata; hoti being omitted. ⁸ B¹⁻² add ti. ⁹ S¹⁻³ naṃ.

¹⁰ B¹ S³ ṇsāno (S³ -ṇo).

rāgavinayapariyosāno hoti¹ dosa² pa³ mohavinayapariyosāno hoti⁴ ||

Iminā kho etam⁵ Ānanda pariyāyena veditabba⁶ || yathā imassevetam⁷ ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa adhivacanam brahmayānam iti pi dhammayānam iti pi anuttaro saṅgāma⁸ vijayo iti piti⁹ ||

Idam¹⁰ avoca Bhagavā¹¹ || idam¹² vatvā¹³ sugato athāparam etad avoca satthā¹⁴ ||

Yassa saddhā ca paññā ca¹⁵ || dhammā yuttā sadā dhura¹⁶ || hiri¹⁷ Isā mano yotta¹⁸ || sati ārakkasārathi¹⁹ || 1 ||

Ratho silaparikkhāro²⁰ || jhānakkho cakkaviriyo²¹ || upekkhā dhurasamādhi²² || anicchā parivāraṇa²³ || 2 ||

Abyāpādo avihimsā²⁴ || viveko yassa āvudha²⁵ || titikkhā dhammasannāho²⁶ || yogakkhemāya vattati²⁷ || 3 ||

Etad attaniyam²⁸ bhūta²⁹ || brahmayānam anuttara³⁰ || niyyanti dhirā lokamhā³¹ || aññadatthu³² jaya³³ jayanti³⁴ || 4 ||

5. (5) *Kimattha.*

1. Sāvattihinidāna³⁵ ||

2. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupa³⁶ saṅkamimsu³⁷ || la³⁸ ekam anta³⁹ṃ nisidimsu⁴⁰ ||

3. Ekam anta⁴¹ṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavanta⁴²ṃ etad avoca⁴³ || Idha no bhante aññatitthiyā paribbājakā amhe eva⁴⁴ṃ pucchanti⁴⁵ || Kimatthi⁴⁶ yam āvuso sama⁴⁷ṇe Gotame⁴⁸ brahmacariya⁴⁹ṃ vussa⁵⁰ti ti⁵¹ || Eva⁵²ṃ puṭṭhā mayam bhante tesam aññatitthiyāna⁵³ṃ paribbājakāna⁵⁴ṃ eva⁵⁵ṃ vyākara⁵⁶ma || Dukkhassa kho āvuso pariññatta⁵⁷ṃ Bhagavati brahmacariya⁵⁸ṃ vussa⁵⁹ti ti⁶⁰ || kacci mayam bhante eva⁶¹ṃ puṭṭhā eva⁶²ṃ vyākaramānā vuttavādi⁶³ṇo ceva Bhagavato homa⁶⁴ na ca Bhagavanta⁶⁵ṃ abhūtena abbhacikkhāma⁶⁶ || dhammassa

¹ missing in S³. ² S³ imassa^o ³ S¹ etad.

⁴ B¹ adds na, B² ca. ⁵ S³ yottā S¹ ghoṭṭā.

⁶ S¹⁻³ vihiṃsā S³ adds ca. ⁷ S³ vamma^o B² camma^o

⁸ S³ attha^o B² attanisam. ⁹ S¹⁻³ attham.

¹⁰ S¹ jaya S³ jayā. ¹¹ B² jahanti. ¹² S³ samkama.

¹³ S³ samaṇo gotamo. ¹⁴ S¹ pariññattham.

cānudhammaṃ vyākaroṃaṃ na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchatīti¹ṃ ṃ

4. Taggha tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ puṭṭhā evaṃ vyākaraṃāṇā vuttavādino ceva me hothaṃ na ca maṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhathaṃ dhammaṃ cānudhammaṃ vyākaroṃaṃ na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ² ṭhānaṃ āgacchatiṃ ṃ Dukkhaṃ hi bhikkhave³ pariṇāṇattamaṃ⁴ mayi brahmacariyaṃ vussatiṃ ṃ Sace vo⁵ bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyumaṃ ṃ Atthi paṇāvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa dukkhaṃ pariṇāyātiṃ evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesamaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ vyākareyyāthaṃ Atthi kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa dukkhaṃ pariṇāyātiṃ ṃ

5. Katamaṃ ca bhikkhave maggo katamaṃ paṭipadā etassa dukkhaṃ pariṇāyatiṃ⁶ ṃ ṃ Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggoṃ seyyathidaṃṃ sammāditṭhiṃ laṃ sammāsamādhīṃ ayam bhikkhave maggo ayam paṭipadā etassa dukkhaṃ pariṇāyatiṃ ṃ

6. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesamaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ vyākareyyāthātiṃ ṃ

6. (6) *Aññataro bhikkhu 1.*

1. Sāvatti nidānaṃ⁷ ṃ ṃ

2. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupaṣāṅkamaṃ paṃ

3. Ekamaṃ antamaṃ nisinnaṃ kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etaṃ avocaṃ ṃ Brahmacariyaṃ brahmacariyaṃ bhante vuccatiṃ katamaṃ nu kho bhante brahmacariyaṃ katamaṃ⁸ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ tiṃ ṃ

Ayam eva kho bhikkhu ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo brahmacariyaṃṃ seyyathidaṃṃ Sammāditṭhiṃ pa-peṃ sammāsa-

¹ S¹⁻³ adhigacchatīti.

² S³ gārayho (or gārayhe by correction). ³ missing in B¹.

⁴ S¹⁻³ pariṇāṇattamaṃ. ⁵ S¹⁻³ kho. ⁶ B¹⁻² pariṇāyati.

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit nidānaṃ here and further on.

⁸ missing in S¹⁻³.

mādhī || Yo kho bhikkhu rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohākkhayo || idam brahmacariyapariyosānan ti ||

7. (7) *Aññataro bhikkhu 2.*

1. Sāvatti nidānam ||

2. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tempasaṅkami || upasaṅkamitvā || la ||

3. Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca || Rāgavinayo dosavinayo mohavinayo ti bhante vuccati || kissa nu kho etam¹ bhante adhivacanam rāgavinayo dosavinayo mohavinayo ti² ||

Nibbānadhātuyā³ kho etam bhikkhu adhivacanam rāgavinayo dosavinayo mohavinayoti || āsavānam khayena tena vuccati ti ||

4. Evam vutte so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca || Amatam⁴ amatan ti bhante vuccati || Katamaṃ nu kho bhante amataṃ || katamo amatagāmi maggo ti ||

Yo kho⁵ bhikkhu rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo || idam vuccati amataṃ || Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo⁶ amatagāmi maggo || seyyathidaṃ || sammādiṭṭhi || pe || sammāsamādhī ti ||

8. (8) *Vibhaṅgo.*

1. Sāvatti nidānam ||

2. Ariyaṃ vo bhikkhave aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ desissāmi vibhajissāmi || taṃ sunātha sādhu kam manasi karotha bhāsisāmi ti ||

Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum || Bhagavā etad avoca ||

3. Katamo bhikkhave ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo || seyyathidaṃ || sammādiṭṭhi || pe || sammāsamādhī ||

4. Katama⁷ ca bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi || Yam kho bhikkhave dukkhe nāṇaṃ dukkhasamudaye nāṇaṃ duk-

¹ S¹⁻³ ko *instead of* nu kho etam. ² S¹⁻³ *omit* ti.

³ S¹⁻³ yāyā *instead of* nibbi°. ⁴ *missing in* S¹. ⁵ S¹⁻³ so.

⁶ *omitted by* S¹⁻³. ⁷ S¹⁻³ katamo.

khanirodhe nāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiya¹ paṭipadāya nāṇaṃ² ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi³ ॥

5. Katamo ca bhikkhave sammāsaṅkappo⁴ ॥ Yo kho⁵ bhikkhave nekkhammasaṅkappo abyāpādasāṅkappo avihimsāsaṅkappo⁶ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sammāsaṅkappo⁷ ॥

6. Katamā ca bhikkhave sammāvācā⁸ ॥ Yā kho bhikkhave musāvādāveramaṇi⁹ pisuṇāya¹⁰ vācāya veramaṇi pharusāya¹¹ vācāya¹² veramaṇi samphappalāpā veramaṇi¹³ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sammāvācā¹⁴ ॥

7. Katamo ca bhikkhave sammākammanto¹⁵ ॥ Yā¹⁶ kho bhikkhave paṇātipatā veramaṇi adinnādānā veramaṇi abrahmacariyā veramaṇi¹⁷ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sammākammanto¹⁸ ॥

8. Katamo ca bhikkhave sammājīvo¹⁹ ॥ Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako micchājīvaṃ pahāya sammājīvena²⁰ jīvitam²¹ kappeti²² ayaṃ vuccati sammājīvo²³ ॥

9. Katamo ca bhikkhave sammāvāyāmo²⁴ ॥ Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu anuppanānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyam ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati²⁵ ॥ Uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti²⁶ la²⁷ Anuppanānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti²⁸ la²⁹ Uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ thitīyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyam ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati³⁰ ॥ Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sammāvāyāmo³¹ ॥

10. Katamā ca bhikkhave sammāsati³² ॥ Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye³³ kāyanupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyyaloke abhijjhādomanassaṃ³⁴ vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyyaloke abhijjhādomanassaṃ³⁵ citte cittānupassī viharati ātāpi sam-

¹ B¹⁻² °gāmini. ² missing in S³.

³ S³ avihisā^o (corrected from avimhisā^o) S¹ ahisā (corrected from ahivisā).

⁴ B¹⁻² °ni always. ⁵ S³ omits ya.

⁶ S² ye S³ yo. ⁷ S¹⁻³ jīvena. ⁸ S¹⁻³ jīvikam.

⁹ S¹ pajahati. ¹⁰ S¹ kāyena.

pajāno satimā vineyyaloke abhijjhādomanassaṃ¹ dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyyaloke abhijjhādomanassaṃ¹ || Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sammāsati² ||

Katamo ca bhikkhave sammāsamādhī³ || Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkam savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukham pathamaṃ jhānam upasampajja viharati⁴ || Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhavam avitakkam avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānam upasampajja viharati⁵ || Pītiyā ca virāgā ca upekhako ca viharati⁶ sato ca sampajāno sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti⁷ yan tam ariyā ācikkhanti upekhako satimā sukha-vihāriti tatiyaṃ jhānam upasampajja viharati⁸ || Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānam atthagamā adukkhamasukham upekhāsati⁹ pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānam upasampajja viharati¹⁰ || Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sammāsamādhī ti¹¹ ||

9. (9) Suka.

1. 2. Sāvatti¹ || Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sālisukaṃ vā yavasukaṃ vā micchāpaṇihitam hatthena vā pādena vā akkantam hatthaṃ vā pādaṃ vā bhindissati² lohitaṃ vā³ uppādessati⁴ netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati⁵ tam kissa hetu⁶ micchāpaṇihitattā bhikkhave sukassa⁷ || Evam eva kho bhikkhave so vata bhikkhu micchāpaṇihitāya diṭṭhiyā micchāpaṇihitāya maggabhāvanaya avijjaṃ bhindissati vijjaṃ⁸ uppādessati nibbānaṃ sacchikarissati⁹ netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati¹⁰ tam kissa hetu¹¹ micchāpaṇihitattā bhikkhave diṭṭhiyā¹² ||

3. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sālisukaṃ vā yavasukaṃ⁵ vā sammāpaṇihitaṃ hatthena vā pādena vā akkantam hatthaṃ vā pādaṃ vā bhindissati⁶ lohitaṃ vā uppādessati⁷ ṭhānam etam vijjati⁸ tam kissa hetu⁹ sammāpaṇihitattā bhik-

¹ S¹⁻³ chijjati *always*. ² missing in S³. ³ S³ sūkassa.

⁴ S¹⁻³ avijjā chijjati vijjā *instead of* avijjaṃ^o

⁵ S¹ B² sūkam. ⁶ S³ uppādessati.

khave sukassa¹ || Evam eva kho bhikkhave so vata bhikkhu sammāpaṇihitāya diṭṭhiyā sammāpaṇihitāya maggabhāvanāya avijjam bhindissati vijjam uppādessati nibbānam sacchikarissati ti tñānam etaṃ vijjati || taṃ kissa hetuḥ sammāpaṇihitattā bhikkhave diṭṭhiyā ||

4. Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu sammāpaṇihitāya² diṭṭhiyā sammāpaṇihitāya² maggabhāvanāya avijjam bhindati vijjam uppādeti nibbānam sacchikaroti ti ||

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ || pe || sammāsamādhim bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ || || Evam ceso³ bhikkhave bhikkhu sammāpaṇihitāya diṭṭhiyā sammāpaṇihitāya maggabhāvanāya avijjam⁴ bhindati vijjam uppādeti nibbānam sacchikaroti ti ||

10. (10) Nandiya.

1. 2. Sāvatti || Atha kho Nandiyo paribbājako yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami || upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi || sammodānīyaṃ kathaṃ sārānīyaṃ vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi ||

3. Ekam antaṃ nisīno kho Nandiyo paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca || || Kati nu kho⁵ bho Gotama dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā nibbānagamā honti nibbānaparāyanā nibbānapariyosānā ti ||

4. Aṭṭhime kho Nandiya⁶ dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā nibbānagamā honti nibbānaparāyanā nibbānapariyosānā || katame aṭṭha || seyyathidaṃ sammādiṭṭhi || la-pe || sammāsamādhī || Ime kho Nandiya aṭṭha dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā nibbānagamā honti nibbānaparāyanā nibbānapariyosānā ti ||

5. Evam vutte Nandiyo paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca || || Abhikkantam bho Gotama abhikkantam bho

¹ S¹ sūkassa S³ sūkkassa. ² S¹⁻³ omit sammā.

³ B¹ has vo instead of ceso, omitted by B²

⁴ S¹⁻³ avijjā. ⁵ S³ inserts bhante.

⁶ S¹⁻³ Atha kho Nandiya aṭṭha instead of aṭṭhi°.

saññā ca avūpasantā honti¹ tappaccayā pi vedayitam¹ ||
Chando ca vūpasanto hoti¹ vitakkā ca vūpasantā honti¹ ||
saññā ca avūpasantā honti¹ ||]¹ Chando ca vūpasanto hoti¹ ||
vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti² || saññā ca vūpasantā hoti³ ||
tappaccayā vedayitam¹ ||

6. Appattassa pattiyā atthi āyāma⁴ || tasmim pi thāne
anuppatte tappaccayā pi vedayitan ti¹ ||

12. (2) Vihāra 2.

1. 2. Sāvatti¹ || Icchāmāham bhikkhave temāsam pati-
salliyitum⁵ ||

3. Atha kho Bhagavā tassa temāsassa accayena paṭi-
sallāpā vuṭṭhito bhikkhū āmantesi¹ || Yena svāham bhik-
khave vihārena pathamābhisambuddho viharāmi tassa pa-
desena⁶ vihāsim⁷ ||

4. So evam pajānāmi⁸ micchādītthipaccayā vedayitam¹ ||
micchādītthivūpasamapaccayā vedayitam¹ || sammādītthipac-
cayā⁹ vedayitam¹ || sammādītthivūpasamapaccayā⁹ vedayitam¹ ||
la¹⁰ || micchāsamādhipaccayā pi vedayitam¹ || micchāsamādhi-
vūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitam¹ || sammāsamādhipaccayā pi
vedayitam¹ || sammāsamādhivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitam¹ ||
chandapaccayā pi vedayitam¹ || Chandavūpasamapaccayā p
vedayitam¹ || vitakkapaccayā pi vedayitam¹ || vitakkavūpasama-
paccayā pi vedayitam¹ || saññāpaccayā pi vedayitam¹ || saññā-
vūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitam¹ ||

5. Chando ca avūpasanto hoti vitakko ca avūpasanto
hoti¹ || saññā ca avūpasantā hoti tappaccayā pi vedayitam¹ ||
[Chando ca vūpasanto hoti vitakkā ca avūpasantā honti
saññā ca avūpasantā honti tappaccayā pi vedayitam¹ ||
Chāndo ca vūpasanto hoti vitakkā ca vūpasantā honti
saññā ca avūpasantā honti tappaccayā pi vedayitam¹¹ ||

¹ The part between [] is not to be found in B¹⁻².

² S¹⁻³ vitakkā^o santā honti here and further on.

³ S¹⁻³ honti here and further on. ⁴ S¹⁻³ āyāma B¹ āyācam.

⁵ The sequel as in the preceding sutta. ⁶ S¹⁻³ padeseneva.

⁷ S¹ vihāsi. ⁸ S¹⁻³ paṭijānāmi. ⁹ S¹⁻³ add pi.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ sabbam vitthāretabbam-pe-

¹¹ The part between [] is not to be found in B¹⁻².

chando ca vūpasanto hoti vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti sañ-
ñā ca vūpasantā hoti tappaccayā vedayitam¹ ||

6. Appattassa pattiya atthi² āyāma³ tasmiṃ thāne
anuppatte tappaccayā pi vedayitan ti ||

13. (3) *Sekho.*

1. Sāvatti⁴ ||

2. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasañ-
kami⁵ pa⁵ ||

3. Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca || Sekho sekho ti bhante vuccati || Kittāvatā
nu kho bhante sekho hoti ti ||

4. Idha [bhikkhave⁶] bhikkhu sekhāya sammādiṭṭhiyā
sammānāgato hoti || la⁷ sekhena sammāsamādhinā saman-
nāgato hoti || Ettāvatā kho bhikkhu sekho hoti ti ||

14. (4) *Uppāde 1.*

1. Sāvatti⁷ ||

2. Atthime⁸ bhikkhave dhammā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā
anuppannā⁹ uppajjanti nāññatra tathāgatassa pātubhāvā
arahato sammāsambuddhassa ||

3. Katame attha || Seyyathidaṃ sammādiṭṭhi¹⁰ pa-pe¹⁰
sammāsamādhi¹⁰ || Ime kho bhikkhave attha dhammā bhā-
vitā bahulikāṭā anuppannā⁹ uppajjanti nāññatra tathāga-
tassa pātubhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassa ti ||

15. (5) *Uppāde 2.*

1. Sāvatti¹⁰ ||

2. Atthime bhikkhave dhammā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā anup-
pannā uppajjanti || nāññatra sugatavinayā ||

3. Katame attha || Seyyathidaṃ sammādiṭṭhi || la ||

¹ missing in S¹. ² S³ atti. ³ S¹⁻³ āyāma B¹ āyācam.

⁴ in S¹⁻³ only. ⁵ complete in S¹⁻³. ⁶ missing in B¹.

⁷ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁸ S³ atthime.

⁹ S¹⁻³ insert na (added between the lines in S¹ 2).

¹⁰ in B¹⁻² only.

sammāsamādhiṃ ṃ Ime kho bhikkhave aṭṭha dhammā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā anuppannā uppajjanti¹ṃ nāññatra sugatavinayā tiṃ ṃ

16. (6) *Parisuddha* 1.

1. 2. Sāvattiṃ ṃ Tatravoca²ṃ peṃ ṃ

3. Aṭṭhime bhikkhave dhammā parisuddhā pariḍḍatā anaṅgaṇā vigatupakkilesā anuppannā uppajjanti nāññatra tathāgatassa pātubhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassa³ṃ ṃ

4. Katame aṭṭhaṃ ṃ Seyyathidaṃ sammādiṭṭhiṃ la-peṃ sammāsamādhiṃ ṃ Ime kho bhikkhave aṭṭha dhammā parisuddhā pariḍḍatā anaṅgaṇā vigatupakkilesā anuppannā uppajjanti nāññatra tathāgatassa pātubhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassa tiṃ ṃ

17. (7) *Parisuddha* 2.

1. 2. Sāvattiṃ ṃ Tatravoca²ṃ peṃ ṃ

3. Aṭṭhime bhikkhave dhammā parisuddhā^o uppajjanti nāññatra sugatavinayāṃ ṃ

4. Katame aṭṭhaṃ ṃ Seyyathidaṃ ṃ sammādiṭṭhiṃ la-peṃ sammāsamādhiṃ ṃ Ime kho bhikkhave aṭṭha dhammā parisuddhā^o uppajjanti nāññatra sugatavinayā tiṃ ṃ

18. (8) *Kukkuṭārāma* 1.

1. Evam me sutāṃ ekāṃ samayam āyasmā ca Ānando āyasmā ca Bhaddo Pāṭaliputte viharanti Kukkuṭārāmeṃ ṃ

2. Atha kho āyasmā Bhaddo sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisalānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkamiṃ upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ sammodiṃ sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃ ṃ

3. Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Bhaddo āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad avocaṃ ṃ Abrahmacariyaṃ abrahmacariyanti āvuso Ānanda vuccatiṃ katamaṃ nu kho āvuso abrahmacariyaṃ tiṃ ṃ

¹ B¹ uppanti. ² in S¹⁻³ only.

³ S¹ sammāmbuddhassa.

Sādhu sādhu āvuso Bhadda bhaddako te āvuso Bhadda ummaggo¹ bhaddakam paṭibhānam kalyāṇi² paripucchā³ ॥

4. Evaṃ hi³ tvam āvuso Bhadda³ pucchasi ॥ ॥ Abrahmacariyam abrahmacariyanti āvuso Ānanda vuccati ॥ katamaṃ nu kho āvuso abrahmacariyan ti ॥

Evaṃ āvuso ti ॥

5. Ayam eva kho āvuso aṭṭhaṅgiko micchāmaggo⁴ abrahmacariyam⁵ seyyathīdam ॥ Micchādītṭhi⁶ pa⁷ micchāsamādhi⁸ ti ॥

19. (9) Kukkuṭārama 2.

1. 2. Pāṭaliputtanidānam⁶ ॥

3. Brahmacariyam brahmacariyan ti āvuso Ānanda vuccati ॥ katamaṃ nu kho āvuso brahmacariyam katamaṃ brahmacariyapariyosānan ti ॥

Sādhu sādhu kho⁷ āvuso Bhadda bhaddako⁸ kho⁹ ti āvuso Bhadda ummaggo bhaddakam paṭibhānam kalyāṇi paripucchā¹⁰ ॥

4. Evaṃ hi tvam āvuso Bhadda pucchasi Brahmacariyam brahmacariyan ti āvuso Ānanda vuccati ॥ katamaṃ nu kho āvuso brahmacariyam katamaṃ brahmacariyapariyosānan ti ॥

Evaṃ āvuso ti ॥

5. Ayam eva kho⁷ āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo brahmacariyam⁸ seyyathīdam ॥ Sammādītṭhi⁹ pa-pe¹⁰ sammāsamādhi¹¹ ॥ Yo kho āvuso rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo¹² imam brahmacariyapariyosānan ti ॥

20. (10) Kukkuṭārama 3.

1. 2. Pāṭaliputtanidānam¹⁰ ॥

3. Brahmacariyam brahmacariyan ti āvuso vuccati ॥ katamaṃ nu kho āvuso brahmacariyam¹¹ katamo brahmacārī¹² katamaṃ brahmacariyapariyosānan ti ॥

¹ B² ummango B¹ umaṅgo. ² S¹ oṇi. ³ in B¹⁻² only.

⁴ S¹⁻³ maggo without micchā. ⁵ S¹ ābrahma^o

⁶ this in B² only; B¹ nothing; S¹⁻³ Tam yeva nidānam kukkuṭārāmeekamantam^o avoca. ⁷ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁸ S¹⁻³ bhaddakam. ⁹ B¹ vo; missing in S¹⁻³.

¹⁰ so B² only; S¹⁻³ Tam yeva nidānam.

Sādhu sādhu¹ āvuso Bhadda² bhaddako kho te² āvuso Bhadda ummaggo bhaddakam paṭibhānaṃ kalyāṇi pari-pucchā³ ||

4. Evaṃ hi tvam āvuso Bhadda pucchasi⁴ || Brahmaca-riyam brahmacariyanti āvuso Ānanda vuccati⁵ || katamaṃ nu kho āvuso brahmacariyaṃ || katamo brahmacāri⁶ || kata-mam brahmacariyapariyosānan ti⁷ ||

Evaṃ āvuso ti⁸ ||

5. Ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo brah-macariyaṃ⁹ seyyathidaṃ¹⁰ || Sammādiṭṭhi¹¹ pa¹² sammāsamā-dhi¹³ || Yo kho āvuso iminā ariyena aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena samannāgato ayaṃ vuccati brahmacāri¹⁴ || Yo kho āvuso rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo¹⁵ idam brahmacari-yapariyosānan ti¹⁶ ||

Imesam tinnāṃ suttantantānam ekanidānaṃ¹⁷ ||

Vihāravaggo dutiyo¹⁸ ||

Tassa uddānaṃ¹⁹ ||

Dve Vihārā ca²⁰ Sekho²¹ ca²² Uppādā²³ apare duve²⁴ || Parisuddhena²⁵ dve²⁶ vuttā²⁷ Kukkuṭārāmena tayo ti²⁸ ||

CHAPTER III. MICCHATTAVAGGO TATIYO.

21. (1) *Micchattam.*

1. 2. Sāvattthinidānaṃ²⁹ ||

3. Micchatañ ca³⁰ vo bhikkhave desissāmi³¹ sammattañ ca³² || taṃ supātha³³ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ āma *instead of* sādhu^o ² *missing in* B¹.

³ So S¹⁻³; B¹⁻² *have* tiṇisuttantāni ekanidānāni.

⁴ S¹⁻³ dutiyo vaggō. ⁵ S¹ vihāre S³ -ro S¹⁻³ *omit* ca.

⁶ S¹⁻³ sekhā B¹ semkho. ⁷ B¹⁻² uppāde. ⁸ S¹⁻³ dve.

⁹ S¹⁻³ parisuddhā B² °suddena.

¹⁰ *missing in* S¹⁻³ (*erased in* S³) ¹¹ S¹⁻³ vutto.

¹² S¹⁻³ kukkuṭārāme (S¹ -maya) tatiyo ti¹³ ||

¹³ S¹⁻³ sāvattthi. ¹⁴ S¹⁻³ *omit* ca. ¹⁵ S³ desissasi.

¹⁶ S³ *omits* ca; S¹ *adds* sa.

4. Katamañ ca bhikkhave micchattam¹ || Seyyathidaṃ micchāditṭhi² pa³ micchāsamādhī⁴ || Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave micchattam⁵ ||

5. Katamañca bhikkhave sammattam⁶ || Seyyathidaṃ sammāditṭhi⁷ pa⁸ sammāsamādhī⁹ || Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sammattan ti¹⁰ ||

22. (2) Akusalam dhammam.

1. 2. Sāvatti¹ || Tatravoca² ||

3. Akusale ca vo bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi kusale ca³ dhamme⁴ tam supātha⁵ ||

4. Katame ca⁶ bhikkhave akusalā dhammā⁷ seyyathidaṃ⁸ Micchāditṭhi⁹ pa¹⁰ micchāsamādhī¹¹ || Ime vuccanti bhikkhave kusalā dhammā ti¹² ||

5. Katame¹³ °kusalā dhammā¹⁴ °Sammāditṭhi¹⁵ pa¹⁶ sammāsamādhī¹⁷ || Ime¹⁸ °kusalā dhammā ti¹⁹ ||

23. (3) Paṭipadā 1.

1. 2. Sāvatti¹ || Tatravoca² ||

3. Micchāpaṭipadañca⁴ vo bhikkhave desissāmi sammāpaṭipadañca⁵ tam supātha⁶ ||

4. Katamā ca⁷ bhikkhave micchāpaṭipadā⁸ || Seyyathidaṃ⁹ micchāditṭhi¹⁰ pa[pe]¹¹ micchāsamādhī¹² || Ayam vuccati bhikkhave micchāpaṭipadā¹³ ||

5. Katamā ca bhikkhave sammāpaṭipadā¹⁴ || Seyyathidaṃ¹⁵ sammāditṭhi¹⁶ pa[pe]¹⁷ sammāsamādhī¹⁸ || Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sammāpaṭipadā ti¹⁹ ||

24. (4) Patipadā 2.

1. 2. Sāvatti⁶ || Tatravoca⁷ ||

3. Gihino⁸ vāham bhikkhave pabbajitassa⁹ vā micchāpaṭipadam na vaṇṇemi¹⁰ ||

4. Gihi vā bhikkhave pabbajito vā micchāpaṭipanno

¹ missing in B¹.

² in S¹⁻³ only.

³ missing in S³.

⁴ S¹⁻³ °paṭipadā.

⁵ S¹⁻³ °paṭipadāca.

⁶ missing in B¹.

⁷ in S¹⁻³ only.

⁸ B² gih° always B¹ gih° and gih°

⁹ B² pabbajji° always B¹ almost always.

micchāpaṭipattādhikaraṇahetu¹ nārādhako² hoti nāyaṃ³ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ⁴ Katamā ca bhikkhave micchāpaṭipadā⁵ Seyyathidaṃ⁶ micchādīṭṭhi⁷ pa⁸ micchāsamādhī⁹ Ayam vuccati bhikkhave micchāpaṭipadā¹⁰ Gihino vāham bhikkhave pabbajitassa vā micchāpaṭipadaṃ na vaṇṇemi¹¹

5. Gihivā bhikkhave pabbajito vā micchāpaṭipanno micchāpaṭipattādhikaraṇahetu nārādhako hoti nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ¹²

6. Gihino vāham bhikkhave pabbajitassa vā sammāpaṭipadaṃ vaṇṇemi¹³

7. Gihi vā bhikkhave pabbajito vā⁴ sammāpaṭipanno sammāpaṭipattādhikaraṇahetu ārādhako hoti nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ¹⁴ Katamā ca⁵ bhikkhave sammāpaṭipadā¹⁵ seyyathidaṃ¹⁶ sammādīṭṭhi¹⁷ pa[-pe] sammāsamādhī¹⁸ Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sammāpaṭipadā¹⁹ Gihino vāham bhikkhave pabbajitassa vā sammāpaṭipadaṃ vaṇṇemi²⁰

8. Gihi vā bhikkhave pabbajito vā sammāpaṭipanno sammāpaṭipattādhikaraṇahetu ārādhako hoti nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ ti²¹

25. (5) *Asappurisa* 1.

1. 2. Savatthi²² Tatravoca⁶

2. Asappurisaṃ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi sappurisaṃ ca²³ taṃ suṇātha²⁴

4. Katamo ca bhikkhave asappuriso²⁵ Idha bhikkhave ekacco micchādīṭṭhiko hoti²⁶ micchāsaṅkappo micchāvāco⁷ micchākammanto micchāājivo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchāsamādhī²⁷ Ayam vuccati bhikkhave asappuriso²⁸

5. Katamo ca bhikkhave sappuriso²⁹ Idha bhikkhave ekacco sammādīṭṭhiko⁸ hoti³⁰ sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāco⁷

¹ S¹⁻³ °paṭi padattādhī° ² S¹⁻³ na ārādhako *always*.

³ S¹ nāya *always*, corrected here from nāyaṃ in S³.

⁴ These words from gihi are missing in S¹⁻³.

⁵ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁶ this number in S¹⁻³ only.

⁷ S¹⁻³ °vācā. ⁸ S¹⁻³ sammādīṭṭhi.

sammākammanto sammāajivo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhiṃṃ Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sappuriso tiṃṃ

26. (6) *Asappurisa* 2.

1. 2. Sāvattiṃṃ Tatravoca¹ṃṃ

3. Asappurisañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi asappurisena asappurisarāñ cāṃ sappurisañ ca vo bhikkhave² desissāmi sappurisena sappurisarāñ caṃ tam sunāthaṃṃ

4. Katamo ca bhikkhave asappurisoṃṃ Idha bhikkhave ekacco micchādittḥhiko hotiṃṃ pa-peṃṃ micchāsamādhiṃṃ ayam vuccati bhikkhave asappurisoṃṃ

5. Katamo ca bhikkhave asappurisena asappurisarōṃṃ Idha bhikkhave ekacco micchādittḥhiko hotiṃṃ pa[pe]ṃṃ micchāsamādhi micchāñāṃ³ micchāvimuttiṃṃ Ayam vuccati bhikkhave asappurisena asappurisarōṃṃ

6. Katamo ca bhikkhave sappurisoṃṃ Idha bhikkhave ekacco sammādittḥhiko hotiṃṃ pa⁴ṃṃ sammāsamādhiṃṃ ayam vuccati bhikkhave sappurisoṃṃ

7. Katamo ca bhikkhave sappurisena sappurisarōṃṃ Idha bhikkhave ekacco sammādittḥhikoṃṃ pa⁵ṃṃ sammāsamādhiṃṃ sammāñāṃ⁶ sammāvimuttiṃṃ Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sappurisena sappurisarō tiṃṃ

27. (7) *Kumbha*.

1. 2. Sāvatti⁷ṃṃ

3. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kumbho anādhāro suppavattiyō⁸ hoti sādḥāro duppavattiyō⁹ hotiṃṃ evam eva kho bhikkhave cittam anādhāraṃ suppavattiyam¹⁰ hotiṃṃ sādḥāraṃ duppavattiyam¹¹ hotiṃṃ

¹ *These numbers in S¹⁻³ only.* ² *S¹⁻³ omit vo bhikkhave.*

³ *S¹⁻³ ñāṇaṃ corrected from nānāṃ in S¹.*

⁴ *S¹⁻³ sammāsankappo sammāvācā.* ⁵ *missing in S¹⁻³.*

⁶ *S¹ ñāṇa S³ ñāṇā.* ⁷ *in B² only.*

⁸ *S¹⁻³ ppavattayo.*

⁹ *S¹⁻³ sādḥārappavattayo S¹ having a blank instead of du.*

¹⁰ *S¹⁻³ anādhārappavattayam with a blank instead of su in S¹.*

¹¹ *S¹⁻³ sādḥārappavatti omitting yam hoti with a blank instead of du in S¹.*

4. Ko ca bhikkhave cittaassa ādhāro¹ || Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo || seyyathidaṃ || sammādiṭṭhi || pe || sammāsamādhī || Ayam² cittaassa ādhāro³ ||

5. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kumbho anādhāro suppvattiyō⁴ hoti || sādharo duppvattiyō⁵ hoti || evam eva kho bhikkhave cittaṃ anādhāraṃ suppvattiyā⁶ hoti || sādharāṃ duppvattiyā⁷ hoti ti ||

28. (8) Samādhī.

1. 2. Sāvatti⁸ || Tatravoca⁹ ||

3. Ariyaṃ¹⁰ vo bhikkhave sammāsamādhīṃ desissāmi sa-upanisaṃ sapaṛikkhāraṃ || taṃ suṇātha ||

4. Katamo ca bhikkhave ariyo sammāsamādhī¹¹ sa upaniso sapaṛikkhāro || seyyathidaṃ || Sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo ° vācā °kammanto °ājivo °āyāmo °sati¹² ||

5. Yā¹³ kho bhikkhave imehi sattahaṅgehi cittaassa ekaggaṭā sapaṛikkhārā¹⁴ || ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyo sammāsamādhī saupaniso iti pi¹⁵ || sapaṛikkhāro iti pi ti ||

29. (9) Vedanā.

1. 2. Sāvatti¹⁶ || Tatravoca¹⁷ ||

3. Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā || katamā tisso || Sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā || Imā kho bhikkhave tisso vedanā ||

4. Imāsaṃ kho bhikkhave tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ pariññāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo || katamo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo || Seyyathidaṃ sammādiṭṭhi || la [pe] || sammā-

¹ S¹⁻³ anādhāro -pe- ² S¹ inserts vuccati.

³ S¹⁻³ anādhāro. ⁴ S¹⁻³ duppvattayo.

⁵ S¹⁻³ suppvattayo. ⁶ S¹⁻³ duppvattayo.

⁷ S¹⁻³ suppvattayo B² suppvattiyāṃ.

⁸ missing in B. ⁹ in S¹⁻³ only, ¹⁰ S¹ ayaṃ.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ omit sammā.

¹² B¹⁻² pa || sammāsamādhī instead of sammākaṅkappo°.

¹³ missing in S¹⁻³, preceded by sammāsati in B¹.

¹⁴ S¹ B² sapaṛikkhatā B¹ sapaṛikkhārātā.

¹⁵ S¹⁻³ omit itipi. ¹⁶ missing in B². ¹⁷ missing in S¹⁻³.

samādhi¹¹ || Imāsaṃ kho bhikkhave vedanānam pariññāya
 ayam¹ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo ti¹¹ ||

30. (10) Uttiya or Uttika.

1. 2. Sāvatti² ||

3. Atha kho āyasmā Uttiyo yena Bhagavā tenupasañ-
 kami¹¹ la¹¹ ||

4. Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Uttiyo³ Bhaga-
 vantam etad avoca¹¹ || Idha mayham bhante rahogatassa
 paṭisallinassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi¹¹ || Pañca
 kāmaguṇā vuttā Bhagavatā¹¹ katame nu kho⁴ pañca kāma-
 guṇā Bhagavatā ti⁵ ||

5. Sādhu sādhu Uttiya¹¹ pañcime kho Uttiya⁶ kāmaguṇā
 vuttā mayā¹¹ || Katame pañca¹¹ cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā itthā
 kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajaniyā¹¹ sotaviñ-
 ñeyyā saddā¹¹ ghānaviññeyyā gandhā¹¹ jivhaviññeyyā rasā¹¹
 kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā
 kāmupasaṃhitā rajaniyā¹¹ || Ime kho Uttiya pañcakāma-
 guṇā vuttā mayā¹¹ ||

6. Imesaṃ kho Uttiya pañcannaṃ kāmaguṇānam pahā-
 nāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo¹¹ || Katamo ariyo
 aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo¹¹ Seyyathidaṃ¹¹ sammādiṭṭhi¹¹ la¹¹ sam-
 māsamādhi¹¹ || Imesaṃ kho Uttiya pañcannaṃ kāmaguṇā-
 nam pahānāya ayam⁷ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo ti¹¹ ||

Micchattavaggo tatiyo⁸ ||

Tassa uddānaṃ¹¹ ||

Micchattam Akusalaṃ⁹ duve Paṭipadā pi¹⁰ ca¹¹ dve
 Sappurisenā¹¹ Kumbho¹² || Samādhi Vedan-Uttiyenāti¹³ ||

¹ missing in B¹⁻², added between the lines in S³.

² in B² only. ³ S¹⁻³ Uttiko-ka always. ⁴ B¹ vo.

⁵ This phrase katame nu^o is missing in S³.

⁶ S¹⁻³ pañca instead of pañcime kho Uttiya.

⁷ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁸ S¹⁻³ tatiyo vaggo omitting micchattavaggo. ⁹ B¹⁻² add dhammaṃ.

¹⁰ B¹ patipadāsu S¹⁻³ dve patipadesu.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ asappuriso instead of dve sap^o

¹² B¹⁻² kumbhā. ¹³ S¹⁻³ vedanā uttikenāti (S³ -kena cā ti).

CHAPTER IV. PAṬIPATTIVAGGO CATUTTHO.

31. (1) *Paṭipatti*.

1. 2. Sāvattthinidānaṃ¹ || Tatravoca² ||

3. Micchāpaṭipattiñca vo bhikkhave desissāmi sammāpaṭipattiñca || taṃ suṇātha ||

Katamā ca bhikkhave micchāpaṭipatti || Seyyathidaṃ || micchādiṭṭhi || la [pe] || micchāsamādhi || Ayam vuccati bhikkhave micchāpaṭipatti ||

4. Katamā ca bhikkhave sammāpaṭipatti || Seyyathidaṃ || sammādiṭṭhi || la [pe] || sammāsamādhi || Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sammāpaṭipatti ti ||

32. (2) *Paṭipanno*.

1. 2. Sāvatti³ || Tatravoca² ||

3. Micchāpaṭipannañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi sammāpaṭipannañ ca || taṃ suṇātha ||

3. Katamo ca bhikkhave micchāpaṭipanno || Idha bhikkhave ekacco micchādiṭṭhiko hoti || la [pe] || micchāsamādhi || Ayam vuccati micchāpaṭipanno ||

4. Katamo ca bhikkhave sammāpaṭipanno || Idha bhikkhave ekacco sammādiṭṭhiko hoti || la || sammāsamādhi || Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sammāpaṭipanno ti ||

33. (3) *Viraddho*.

1. 2. Sāvatti⁵ ||

3. Yesaṃ kesañci⁶ bhikkhave ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viraddho || viraddho tesam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko⁷ maggo sammādukkhakkhayagāmi⁸ || Yesaṃ kesañci⁶ bhikkhave⁹ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo āraddho || āraddho¹⁰ tesam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko¹¹ maggo sammādukkhakkhayagāmi¹² ||

¹ S¹⁻³ sāvatti. ² in S¹⁻³ only. ³ missing in B¹.

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit ti. ⁵ in B² only. ⁶ S¹ kesañca.

⁷ missing in S¹. ⁸ B¹⁻² °gāmi always.

⁹ S³ inserts ayam. ¹⁰ missing in S¹. ¹¹ missing in S³.

¹² S¹ omits sammā; S³ B² add ti.

4. Katamo ca bhikkhave ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo¹ ||
 Seyyathidaṃ² || sammādiṭṭhi³ || la⁴ || sammāsamādhī⁵ || Yesaṃ
 kesañci bhikkhave ayam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viraddho⁶ ||
 viraddho tesam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo sammādukkhak-
 khayagāmi⁷ || Yesaṃ kesañci bhikkhave ayam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko
 maggo āraddho⁸ || āraddho tesam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo
 sammadukkhakkhayagāmi⁹ ti¹⁰ ||

34. (4) Pārangama.

1. 2. Sāvatti¹ ||

3. Aṭṭhime² bhikkhave dhammā bhāvītā bahulikatā apā-
 rāpāraṅgamaṇāya³ samvattanti⁴ || Katame aṭṭha⁵ || Seyya-
 thidaṃ⁶ || sammādiṭṭhi⁷ || la⁸ || sammāsamādhī⁹ || Ime kho bhik-
 khave aṭṭha dhammā bhāvītā bahulikatā apārāpāraṅ-
 gamaṇāya samvattanti ti¹⁰ ||

4. Idam avoca Bhagavā¹ || idam vatvā² Sugato athāparaṃ
 etad avoca satthā³ ||

Appakā te manussesu¹ || ye janā pāragāmino² ||
 athāyam itarā³ pajā⁴ || tiram evānuddhāvati⁵ || (1)

Ye ca kho sammadakkhāte¹ || dhamme dhammānuvattino² ||
 te janā pāraṃ essanti³ || maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ⁴ || (2)

Kaṇhaṃ⁵ dhammam vippahāya⁶ || kaṇham bhāvetha
 paṇḍito⁷ ||

Okā anokam āgamma¹ || viveke yattha dūramam² || (3)

Tatrābhiratiṃ iccheyya¹ || hitvā kāme akiñcano² ||
 pariyaḍapeyya attānaṃ³ || cittaklesehi⁴ paṇḍito⁵ || (4)

Yesaṃ sambodhiyaṅgesu¹ || sammācittaṃ subhāvitaṃ² ||
 ādānapaṭinissagge³ || anupādāya ye ratā⁴ ||

Khīṇāsavā jutimanto⁵ || te loke parinibbutā ti⁶ || (5)

¹ This number 4 is missing in S³. ² missing in B¹.

³ B² atthime. ⁴ S¹⁻³ aparāparaṃ^o ⁵ B¹⁻² add na.

⁶ B² sattā. ⁷ B² ittarā B¹ ittharā ⁸ B² kaṇha.

⁹ S¹ vippāgahāya. ¹⁰ B¹ B² cittaṃ^o S¹⁻³ okelesehi.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ juti^o

35. (5) *Sāmaññaṃ* 1.

1. 2. Sāvatti¹ ||
3. Sāmaññaṅca vo bhikkhave desissāmi sāmaññaphalāni ca || taṃ suṇātha ||
4. Katamaṅca bhikkhave sāmaññaṃ || Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo || Seyyathidaṃ || sammādiṭṭhi || la || sammāsamādhī || Idam vuccati bhikkhave sāmaññaṃ ||
5. Katamāni ca bhikkhave sāmaññaphalāni || Sotāpatti-phalaṃ sakadāgāmi-phalam anāgāmi-phalam arahattaphalaṃ² || Imāni vuccanti bhikkhave sāmaññaphalāni ti ||

36. (6) *Sāmaññaṃ* 2.

1. 2. Sāvatti¹ ||
3. Sāmaññaṅca vo⁴ bhikkhave desissāmi sāmaññatthaṅga ca⁵ || taṃ suṇātha ||
4. Katamaṅ ca⁶ bhikkhave sāmaññaṃ || ayam eva ariyo⁷ aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo || seyyathidaṃ || sammādiṭṭhi || la || sammāsamādhī || Idam vuccati bhikkhave sāmaññaṃ ||
5. Katamo ca bhikkhave sāmaññattho || yo kho bhikkhave rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo || ayam vuccati bhikkhave sāmaññattho ti ||

37. (7) *Brahmaññaṃ* 1.

1. 2. Sāvatti⁸ ||
3. Brahmaññaṅca vo bhikkhave desissāmi brahmaññaphalāni ca || taṃ suṇātha ||
4. Katamaṅca kho⁹ bhikkhave brahmaññaṃ || ayam eva ariyo⁷ aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo || seyyathidaṃ || sammādiṭṭhi || la || sammāsamādhī || Idam vuccati bhikkhave brahmaññaṃ ||
5. Katamāni ca bhikkhave brahmaññaphalāni || Sotā-

¹ in B² only. ² S¹⁻³ arahattaṃ. ³ in B² only.

⁴ missing in S¹.

⁵ B¹⁻² have sāmaññatta-o-aṃ always, B¹ more clearly than B². ⁶ B¹⁻² insert kho (B² vo). ⁷ B¹ evāriyo.

⁸ in B² only. ⁹ B² vo, missing in S¹⁻³.

pattiphalam sakadāgamiphalam anāgāmiphalam arahattaphalam² || Imāni vuccanti bhikkhave brahmaññaphalāni ti ||

38. (8) *Brahmaññaṃ* 2.

1. 2. Sāvatti² ||

3. Brahmaññaṃ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi brahmaññatthaṃ ca³ || taṃ suṇātha ||

4. Katamaṃ ca bhikkhave brahmaññaṃ || ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo || seyyathidaṃ || sammāsamādhi || la || sammāsamādhi || Idam vuccati bhikkhave brahmaññaṃ ||

5. Katamo ca bhikkhave brahmaññattho || Yo kho⁴ bhikkhave rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo || ayam vuccati bhikkhave brahmaññattho ti ||

39. (9) *Brahmacariyaṃ* 1.

1. 2. Sāvatti⁵ ||

3. Brahmecariyaṃ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi || brahmecariyaphalāni ca || taṃ suṇātha ||

4. Katamaṃ ca bhikkhave brahmecariyaṃ || ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo || seyyathidaṃ || sammāditṭhi || pa || sammāsamādhi || Idam vuccati bhikkhave brahmecariyaṃ ||

5. Katamāni⁶ ca bhikkhave brahmecariyaphalāni || Sotāpattiphalam sakadāgamiphalam anāgāmiphalam arahattaphalam⁷ || Imāni vuccanti bhikkhave brahmecariyaphalānīti ||

40. (10) *Brahmacariyaṃ* 2.

1. 2. Sāvatti⁵ ||

3. Brahmecariyaṃ ca⁸ vo bhikkhave desissāmi brahmecariyatthaṃ ca || taṃ suṇātha ||

4. Katamaṃ ca bhikkhave brahmecariyaṃ || ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo || seyyathidaṃ || sammāditṭhi || la || sammāsamādhi || Idam vuccati bhikkhave brahmecariyaṃ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ arahattam. ² in B² only.

³ B¹ °attaṃ ca here only. ⁴ B¹⁻² ca. ⁵ in B¹ only.

⁶ S¹⁻³ katamā. ⁷ S¹⁻³ arahattam. ⁸ S¹⁻³ omit ca.

5. Katamo ca bhikkhave brahmacariyattho¹ Yo kho² bhikkhave rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo³ || Ayam vuccati bhikkhave brahmacariyatthoti⁴ ||

Paṭipattivaggo⁵ catuttho⁶ ||

Sabbam eva Sāvattthinidānaṃ⁷ ||

Tassa uddānaṃ⁸ ||

Paṭipatti⁹ Patipanno ca¹⁰ || Viraddhañ ca¹¹ Pāraṅgamā¹² ||

Sāmaññena dve vuttā¹³ Brahmaññā¹⁴ aparo duve¹⁵ ||

Brahmacariyena dve vuttā¹⁶ Vaggo tena pavuccati ti¹⁷ ||

AÑÑATITTHIYA-PEYYĀLO.

41. (1) Virāga.

1. Sāvattthinidānaṃ¹⁸ ||

2. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū¹⁹ °etad avocum²⁰ ||

3. Sace vo bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evam puccheyyum²¹ || Kim atthi yam āvuso samaṇe Gotame brahmacariyaṃ vussati ti²² evam puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evam vyākareyyātha²³ || Rāgavirāgattam²⁴ kho āvuso Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati ti²⁵ ||

4. Sace pana vo bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evam puccheyyum²⁶ || Atthi panāvuso atthi paṭipadā rāgavirāgāyā ti²⁷ evam puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesam añña²⁸ parib²⁹ evam vyākareyyātha³⁰ || Atthi kho avuso maggo atthi paṭipadā rāgavirāgāyāti³¹ ||

5. Katamo ca bhikkhave maggo katamā³² ca paṭipadā

¹ So S³; B¹⁻² ca; S¹ nothing. ² missing in S¹⁻³.

³ S¹⁻³ add vago.

⁴ this mention in S¹⁻³ only; S³ adds evā ti.

⁵ S¹ paṭipatto S³ patipanno ca.

⁶ S³ paṭipanne omitting ca. ⁷ S¹⁻³ viraddho.

⁸ S¹⁻³ bhāvanassa ca. ⁹ S¹⁻³ brahmaññam.

¹⁰ S⁵ dve. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ sāvatti. ¹² So S¹⁻³.

¹³ B¹⁻² °rāgattam. ¹⁴ S¹⁻² katamo.

rāgavirāgāya¹ || Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo || seyya-
thīdam || sammādiṭṭhi || la (pe) || sammāsamādhī || Ayam
bhikkhave maggo ayam paṭipadā rāgavirāgāyāti || evam
puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesam añña° parib° evam vyākareyyāthā ti ||

42. (2) *Samyojanam.*

2. Sace vo bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evam
puccheyyum || Kim atthi yam āvuso samaṇe Gotame brah-
macariyam vussati ti || evam puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesam
añña° parib° evam vyākareyyatha || Samyojanapahānattham
kho³ āvuso Bhagavati brahmācariyam vussati ti || la⁴ ||

43. (3) *Anusayam.*

2. °anusayasamugghāṭanattam kho³ avuso Bhagavati
brahmācariyam vussati ti || la ||

44. (4) *Addhānam.*

2. °addhānapariññattam⁵ kho avuso Bhagavati bhrah-
macariyam vussati ti || la ||

45. (5) *Asavakhaya.*

2. °asavānam khayattam kho āvuso Bhagavati brah-
macariyam vussati ti ||

46. (6) *Vijjāvimutti.*

2. °vijjāvimuttiphālasacchikiriyattam⁶ kho āvuso Bha-
gavati brahmācariyam vussati ti || la ||

47. (7) *Nāṇam.*

2. °nāṇadassanattam kho āvuso Bhagavati brahmāca-
riyam vussati ti || la⁷ ||

¹ B¹ °virāgā ca S¹⁻³ °virāgāyā ti and S¹ adda paṭipadā.

² S³ kho. ³ B¹ vo.

⁴ complete in S¹⁻³ as the preceding virāga (numbers 3. 4.)

⁵ S³ °pariññattam B¹ °pariññattam. ⁶ S¹⁻³ °phalam°

⁷ 43—47 are more complete in S¹⁻³ and, in B², begin sāvatthi.

48. (8) *Anupādāya.*

2. Sa² ce vo bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evam puccheyyum¹¹ Kim atthi yam āvuso samaṇe Gotame brahmacariyaṃ vussatī ti¹¹ evam puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesam añña^o pari^o evam vyākareyyātha¹¹ Anupādāparinibbānatthaṃ kho avuso Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī ti¹¹

3. Sace² pana vo bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evam puccheyyum¹¹ Atthi panāvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā anupādāparinibbānāyā ti¹¹ evam puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesam añña^o pari^o evam vyākareyyātha¹¹ Atthi⁴ kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā anupādāparinibbānāyā ti¹¹

4. Katamo ca bhikkhave maggo katamā ca paṭipadā anupādāparinibbānāyā¹¹ Ayam eva ariyo atṭhaṅgiko maggo¹¹ seyyathidaṃ¹¹ Sammāditṭhi¹¹ la¹¹ sammāsamādhi¹¹ Ayam bhikkhave maggo ayam paṭipadā anupādāparinibbāyā ti¹¹ Evam puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam evam vyākareyyāthā ti¹¹

Aññatitthiya-peyyālo⁶ ¹¹

Tassa uddānaṃ¹¹ ¹¹

Virāga-Samyojanaṃ Anusaya⁷ ¹¹

Addhānaṃ Āsavakhayā⁸ ¹¹

Vijjāvimutti⁹ Ñāṇaṅca¹¹ ¹¹

Anupādāya atṭhami¹¹ ¹¹

SURIYASSA PEYYĀLO.

Sabbaṃ¹⁰ Sāvattthinidānaṃ¹¹ ¹¹

I. VIVEKA-NISSITAM.

49. (1) *Kalyāṇamittatā.*

2. Suriyassa bhikkhave udayato etam pubbaṅgamam etam pubbanimittaṃ yad idam aruṇuggaṃ¹¹ evam eva kho bhik-

¹ preceded by Sāvatti in B². ² B² sāca.

³ S¹⁻³ anupādāya^o ⁴ S¹⁻³ insert nu. ⁵ S³ anupādāya^o

⁶ S¹⁻³ yāpeyyāli (S³ li) B² aññatitthiyavaggo pañcama.

⁷ B¹ osayaṃ. ⁸ B¹⁻² āsavā^o ⁹ S¹ vijja^o.

¹⁰ missing in B¹⁻². ¹¹ S¹⁻³ aruṇuggaṃ always.

khave bhikkhuno ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa uppādāya etam pubbaṅgamam etam pubbanimittam yad idam kalyāṇamittatāṃṃ

3. Kalyāṇamittassetam bhikkhave bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāveṣṣati¹ a° a° maggam bahulikarissati²ṃṃ Kathaṅ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto³ ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāveti a° a° maggam bahulikarotiṃṃ

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammāditṭhim bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃṃ laṃ sammāsamādhim bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃṃ ṃṃ Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāveti a° a° bahulikaroti tiṃṃ

50. (2) *Sīlam.*

2. Suriyassa bhikkhave udayato etam pubbaṅgamam etam pubbanimittam yad idam aruṇuggamṃṃ evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa uppādāya etam pubbaṅgamam etam pubbanimittam yad idam silasampadāṃṃ

3. Silasampannassetam bhikkhave bhikkhuno patikaṅkhamṃṃ laṃ

51. (3) *Chanda.*

2. °yad idam chandasampadāṃṃ la (pe)

52. (4) *Atta.*

2. °yad idam attasampadāṃṃ laṃ

53. (5) *Diṭṭhi.*

2. °yad idam diṭṭhisampadāṃṃ laṃ

54. (6) *Appamūda.*

2. °yad idam appamādasampadāṃṃ laṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ bhāvissati.

² B¹ °karissati ti.

- S¹ °mitte.

55. (7) *Yoniso*.

2. Suriyassa bhikkhave udayato etam pubbaṅgamam etam pubbanimittam yad idam aruṇuggam¹ evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno ariyassa atthaṅgikassa maggassa uppādāya etam pubbaṅgamam etam pubbanimittam yad idam yonisomanasikārasampadā² ||

3. Yonisomanasikārasampannassetam bhikkhave bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham² ariyam atthaṅgikam bhāvēssati a° a° maggam bahulīkarissati² || Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyam atthaṅgikam maggam bhāveti a° a° maggam bahulīkaroti² ||

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃ² la² sammāsamādhim bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃ² || Evam² kho bhikkhave bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyam atthaṅgikam maggam bhāveti a° a° bahulīkaroti² ||

II. RĀGAVINAYA.

56. (8) *Kalyāṇamittatā* 2.

2. Suriyassa bhikkhave udayato² pe² yad idam kalyāṇamittatā³ ||

3. Kalyāṇamittassetam bhikkhave² pe² bahulīkarissati² || Kathaṅca bhikkhave² pe² maggam bahulīkaroti² ||

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānam dosavinayapariyosānam mohavinayapariyosānam² la² sammāsamādhim bhāveti rāga° dosa° mohavinayapariyosānam² || Evam² kho bhikkhave bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyam atthaṅgikam maggam bhāveti a° a° maggam bahulīkaroti² ti² ||

57. (9) *Sīla* 2.

2. Suriyassa bhikkhave udayato² pe² yad idam sīlasampadā⁴ la⁴ ||

¹ °kaṅkhā.

² S³ add eva.

³ as 49.

⁴ as 50.

58. (10) *Chando* 2.

2. °yad idaṃ Chandasampadāṃ laṃ

59. (11) *Atta* 2.

2. °yad idaṃ attasampadāṃ laṃ

60. (12) *Diṭṭhi* 2.

2. °yad idaṃ diṭṭhisampadāṃ laṃ

61. (13) *Appamāda* 2.

2. °yad idaṃ appamādasampadāṃ laṃ

62. (14) *Yoniso* 2.

2. °yad idaṃ yoniso manasikārasampadāṃ ṃ

3. Yonisomanasikārasampannassetam bhikkhave bhikkhu-
no pāṭikaṅkhamṃ paṃ maggam bahulīkaroti¹ ṃ

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti rāga-
vinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapari-
yosānaṃ ṃ paṃ sammāsamādhim bhāveti rāgavinaya° dosa-
vinaya° mohavinayapariyosānaṃ ṃ ṃ Evaṃ kho bhikkhave
bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam
maggam bhāveti a° a° bahulīkaroti tiṃ ṃ

Suriyassa peyyālo² ṃ

Tassuddānaṃ³ ṃ

Kalyāṇamittam Silāṅcaṃ Chando ca Attasampadāṃ

Diṭṭhi ca Appamādo caṃ Yoniso bhavati sattamaṃ ṃ

EKADHAMMAPEYYĀLO I.

1. Sāvattihinidānaṃ⁴ ṃ

I. VIVEKANISSITAM.

63. (1) *Kalyāṇamittam* 1.

2. Ekadhammo bhikkhave bahupakāro⁵ ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgi-
kassa maggassa uppādāyaṃ ṃ Katamo ekadhammoṃ ṃ Yad
idaṃ kalyāṇamittatāṃ ṃ

¹ as 55. ² B² adds samatto; S¹⁻³ suriyampeyyāli (S³ li).

³ B¹⁻² uddānaṃ. ⁴ S¹⁻³ omits nidānaṃ. ⁵ S¹⁻³ bahukāro.

3. Kalyāṇamittassetam bhikkhave bhikkhuno paṭikaṅkham ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāveṣṣati a° a° maggam bahulīkarissati¹ || Kathaṅ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto a° a° maggam bhāveti a° a° maggam bahulīkaroti² ||

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammāditṭhim bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃ || la (pe) || sammāsamādhim bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃ || Evam³ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāveti a° a° maggam bahulīkaroti ti ||

64. (2) *Sīlam* 1.

2. Ekadhammo bhikkhave bahupakāro³ ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa uppādāya || Katamo ca ekadhammo yad idam sīlasampadā || la ||

65. (3) *Chanda* 1.

2. °yad idam chandasampadā || la ||

66. (4) *Atta* 1.

2. °yad idam attasampadā || la ||

67. (5) *Diṭṭhi* 1.

2. °yad idam diṭṭhisampadā || la ||

68. (6) *Appamāda* 1.

2. °yad idam appamādasampadā || la ||

69. (7) *Yoniso* 1.

2. °yad⁴ idam yonisomanasikārasampadā ||

3. Yonisomanasikārasampannassetam bhikkhave bhikkhun opātikaṅkham⁵ ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāveṣṣati a° a° maggam bahulīkarissati¹ || Kathaṅca bhikkhave

¹ B¹⁻² °karissati ti ² S¹⁻³ add eva. ³ S¹⁻³ bahukāro.

⁴ The numbers 64—68 and the beginning of 69 are more or less complete in S¹⁻³. ⁵ S¹⁻³ °kaṅkhā almost always.

bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulikarotiᑦᑦ

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāvetiᑦᑦ peᑦ sammāsamādhim bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitaᑦᑦ vossaggaparīṇāmiᑦᑦ ᑦᑦvaᑦᑦ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso-
manasikārasampanno ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāveti
a° a° maggam bahulikaroti tiᑦᑦ

II. RĀGAVINAYA°

70. (8) *Kalyāṇamittatā* 2.

1. Sāvattiᑦᑦᑦ

2. Ekadhammo bhikkhave bahupakāro° ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgi-
kassa maggassa uppādāyaᑦᑦ ᑦᑦKatamo ekadhammoᑦᑦ yad
idaᑦᑦ kalyāṇamittatāᑦᑦ

4. Kalyāṇamittassetam bhikkhave° °maggam bahulikaro-
tiᑦᑦᑦ

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti rāga-
vinayapariyosānaᑦᑦ dosavinayapariyosānaᑦᑦ mohavinayapari-
yosānaᑦᑦ laᑦᑦ sammāsamādhim bhāveti rāga° dosa° moha-
vinayapariyosānaᑦᑦ ᑦᑦ ᑦᑦvaᑦᑦ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu kal-
yāṇamitto ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāveti a° a° maggam
bahulikaroti tiᑦᑦ

71. (9) *Sīla* 2.

2.4 °yad idaᑦᑦ silasampadāᑦᑦ laᑦᑦ

72. (10) *Chanda* 2.

2. °yad idaᑦᑦ chandasampadāᑦᑦ laᑦᑦ

73. (11) *Atta* 2.

2. °yad idaᑦᑦ attasampadāᑦᑦ laᑦᑦ

74. (12) *Diṭṭhi* 2.

2. °yad idaᑦᑦ diṭṭhisampadāᑦᑦ laᑦᑦ

¹ in S¹⁻³.

² S¹⁻³ bahukāro.

³ as in number 63.

⁴ as in 70.

75. (13) *Appamāda* 2.

2. °yad idam appamādasampadāṃ laṃ

76. (14) *Yoniso* 2.

2. °yad idam yonisomanasikārasampadāṃ ṃ

3. Yonisomanasikārasampamassetam bhikkhave°ṃ pe (69)ṃ
°maggam bahulikaroti ṃ ṃ

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāvetiṃ la (pe)ṃ
sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānam dosa° moha-
vinayapariyosānamṃ ṃ ṃ. Evaṃ² kho bhikkhave yonisomana-
sikārasampanno ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāveti ari-
yam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulikaroti tiṃ ṃ

Ekadhammapeyyālaṃ³ṃ ṃ

Tassuddānaṃṃ ṃ

Kalyāṇamittam Sīlaṅcaṃ Chando ca Attasampadāṃ

Diṭṭhi ca Appamādo caṃ Yoniso bhavati sattamaṃṃ ṃ

EKADHAMMAPEYYĀLO II

1. Sāvattihinidānamṃ ṃ

I. VIVEKANISSITAM°

77. (1) *Kalyāṇamittam* 1.

2. Nāham bhikkhave aññam ekadhammam pi saman-
passāmiṃ yena anuppanno vā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo
uppajjatiṃ uppanno vā a° a° maggo bhāvanāpāripūrim
gacchatiṃ yathayidam bhikkhave kalyāṇamittatāṃṃ ṃ

3. Kalyāṇamittassetam⁴ bhikkhave bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅ-
kham a° a° maggam bhāvēssati a° a° maggam bahulikaris-
sati⁵ṃ ṃ. Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto a° a°
maggam bhāveti a° a° maggam bahulikaroti⁶ṃ ṃ

¹ *The beginning of this number and the numbers 71—75 are developed, more or less, in S¹⁻³.* ² S¹⁻³ add eva.

³ B² adds niṭṭhitam S¹⁻³ have ekadhammapeyyali (S³ li).

⁴ S³ kalyāṇassetam. ⁵ B¹ °karissati ti ⁶ S¹ °karoti ti.

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ¹ la-pe¹ sammāsamādhim bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ¹ ¹ ¹ Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto¹ a° a° maggam bhāveti a° a° maggam bahulikaroti ti¹ ¹

78. (2) *Sīla* 1.

2. Nāham bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammam pi samanupassāmi¹ pe (77)¹ °yathayidam bhikkhave silasampadā¹ la¹

79. (3) *Chanda*.

2. °yathayidam bhikkhave chandasampadā¹ la¹ ¹

80. (4) *Atta*.

2. °yathayidam bhikkhave attasampadā¹ la¹ ¹

81. (5) *Ditthi* 1.

2. °yathayidam bhikkhave diṭṭhisampadā¹ la¹

82. (6) *Appamāda* 1.

2. °yathayidam bhikkhave appamādasampadā¹ la¹

83. (7) *Yoniso* 1.

2. °yathayidam bhikkhave yonisomanasikārasampadā¹ ¹

3. Yonisomanasikārasampannassetam bhikkhave bhikkhuno pātikanikhaṃ ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāvēssati a° a° maggam bahulikarissati² ¹ ¹ Kathañ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu a° a° maggam bhāveti a° a° maggam bahulikaroti¹ ¹

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ¹ pa [pe]¹ sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ¹ pa¹ sammāsamādhim bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ¹ ¹ ¹ Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno a° a° maggam bhāveti a° a° maggam bahulikaroti ti¹ ¹

¹ S¹⁻³ add kalyāṇasahāyo.

² B¹ °karissati ti.

II. RĀGAVINAYA°

84. (8) *Kalyāṇamittatā* 2.

2. Nāham bhikkhave aññam ekadhammaṃ samanupassāmi° pe (77)° yathayidam bhikkhave kalyāṇamittatā°°

3. Kalyāṇamittassetam bhikkhave bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham°° maggam bahulikaroti°°

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti rāga-
vinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ la¹° sammāsammādhim bhāveti rāga²° dosa³°
mohavinayapariyosānaṃ°° Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu
kalyāṇamitto a° a° maggam bhāveti a° a° maggam bahulikaroti ti°°

85. (2) *Sīla* 2.

2. Nāham bhikkhave aññam ekadhammam pi samanupassāmi° pe° yathayidam bhikkhave silasampadā° la°°

86. (3) *Chanda* 2.

2. yathayidam bhikkhave chandasampadā° la°

87. (4) *Atta* 2.

2. yathayidam bhikkhave attasampadā° la°

88. (5) *Diṭṭhi* 2.

2. yathayidam bhikkhave diṭṭhi sampadā° la°

89. (6) *Appamāda* 2.

2. yathayidam bhikkhave appamādasampadā° la°

90. (7) *Yoriso* 2.

2. yathayidam³ bhikkhave yonisomanasikārasampadā°°

3. Yonisomanasikārasampannassetam bhikkhave bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham°° pe (83)° a° a° maggam bahulikaroti°°

¹ S¹⁻³ -pe- instead of rāga° ² S¹⁻³ vinaya° ³ S¹ yampidam.

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti rāga° dosa° mohavinayapariyosānam॥ la॥ sammāsamādhim bhāveti rāga° dosa° mohavinayapariyosānam॥॥ Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno a° a° maggam bhāveti a° a° maggam bahulikaroti ti॥॥

Ekadhammapeyyālo¹॥॥

Uddānam²॥॥

Kalyānamittam Sīlanca॥॥ Chando ca Attasampadā॥॥
Diṭṭhi ca Appamādo ca॥ Yoniso bhavati³ sattamaṃ॥॥

GANGĀPEYYĀLO.

1. Sāvattihinidānam॥॥

VIVEKANISSITAM.

91. (1) *Pācīna* 1.

2. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave Gaṅgā nadi pācīnaninnā⁴ pācīnaṇaṇā pācīnapabbhārā॥ evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulikaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānaṇaṇa⁵ nibbānapabbhāro॥॥ Kathañ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu a° a° maggam bhāvento a° a° maggam bahulikaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānaṇaṇa nibbānapabbhāro॥॥

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitam vossaggaparīṇānīmim॥ la-pe॥ sammāsamādhim bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitam vossaggaparīṇānīmim॥॥ Evaṃ⁶ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu a° a° maggam bhāvento a° a° bahulikaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānaṇaṇa nibbānapabbhāroti॥॥

92. (2) *Pācīna* 2.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave Yamunā nadi pācīnaninnā pācīnaṇaṇā pācīnapabbhārā॥ evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave॥ la॥

¹ S¹⁻³ °peyyāli. ² missing in S¹⁻³. ³ S¹ bhagavati.

⁴ B¹⁻² pācīna° always. ⁵ S¹ adds hoti. ⁶ S¹⁻³ add eva.

93. (3) *Pācīna* 3.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave Aciravati¹ nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārāṃ evam eva kho bhikkhaveṃ laṃ

94. (4) *Pācīna* 3.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave Sarabhū nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārāṃ evam eva kho bhikkhaveṃ laṃ

95. (5) *Pācīna* 5.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave Mahī nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārāṃ evam eva kho bhikkhaveṃ laṃ

96. (6) *Pācīna* 6.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yā kāci³ mahānadiyoṃ seyyathidaṃ Gaṅgā Yamunā Aciravati Sarabhū Mahīṃ sabbā tā pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārāṃ evam eva kho bhikkhaveṃ bhikkhuṃ peṃ nibbānapabbhāro tiṃ

97. (7) *Samudda* 1.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave Gaṅgā nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇa samuddappabbhārāṃ Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu a° a° maggam bhāvento a° a° maggam bahulika-
ronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro⁴

98. (8) *Samudda* 2.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave Yamunā nadī°

99. (9) *Samudda* 3.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave Aciravati⁵ nadī°

¹ S³ gaṅgā.

² S¹⁻³ bhikkhu -pe-

³ B¹⁻² add mā.

⁴ This text and the five other samudda being exactly the same as the six preceding pācīna but this mere change of word, I abridge for avoiding the tedious rehearsal.

⁵ S¹⁻³ aci°

100. (10) *Samudda* 4.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave Sarabhū nadī°

101. (11) *Samudda* 5.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave Mahī nadī°

102. (12) *Samudda* 6.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yā kāci¹ mahānadiyo² seyyatthi-
dam Gaṅgā Yamunā Aciravati¹ Sarabhū Mahī² sabbā tā
samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā² evam eva
kho bhikkhave bhikkhu° °nibbānapabbhāro² ।

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu° a° a° maggam bahulikaronto
nibbānapoṇo nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapabbhāro ti² ।

Gaṅgāpeyyālo² ।Tassa³ uddānam³ ।

Cha pācīnato ninnā² Cha ninnā ca⁴ samuddato²
Ete dve cha⁵ dvādasā⁶ honti² peyyāli⁷ tena vuccati ti² ।

Gaṅgāpeyyāli pācīnaninnā pācīnamaggi²
Vivekanissitam dvādasakī paṭhamakī² ।

II. RĀGAVINAYA.

103—108. (1—6) *Pācīna* 1—6.109—114. (7—12) *Samudda* 1—6.

3. Idha° °bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti rāgavinayapari-
yosānam dosa° mohavinayapariyosānam°² ।

Rāgavinayadvādasakī dutiyakī samuddaninnan ti² ।

¹ B¹⁻³ add mā.

² B² adds samatto; S¹⁻³ Gaṅgāpeyyālo (S³ li) vārasam-
khepena likhitam peyyālo vitthāretabbo ³ S¹⁻³ omit tassa°

⁴ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁵ S¹⁻³ evam eva instead of ete dve cha.

⁶ S¹⁻³ °dasā. ⁷ S¹⁻³ vaggo.

⁸ this last mention in B¹⁻² only; B¹ has pācānamaggi...
paṭhamāṇi (or ki?), B² paṭhamaka.

III. AMATOGADHA.

115—120. (1—6) *Pācīna* 1—6.121—126. (7—12) *Samudda* 1—6.

3. Idha° °bhikkhu sammāditṭhim bhāveti amatogadham
amataparāyanam amatapariyosānam° ॥
Amatogadham dvādasaki tatiyakī ॥

IV. NIBBĀNANNINO.

127—132. (1—6) *Pācīna* 1—6.133—138. (7—12) *Samudda* 1—6.

3. Idha° °bhikkhu sammāditṭhim bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ
nibbānapoṇam nibbānapabbhāram ॥ evaṃ kho bhikkhave
bhikkhu ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāvento° °bahulika-
ronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro ti ॥

Gaṅgāpeyyāli¹ ॥

Tassuddānam ॥

Cha pācīnato ninnā ॥ cha ninnā ca samuddato ॥
Ete dve cha dvādasā honti² ॥ Vaggo tena pavuccati ti ॥
Nibbānaninno dvādasaki³ ॥ catutthaki³ chaṭṭhānavaki³ ॥

CHAPTER V. APPAMĀDAVAGGO PAÑCAMO.

139. (1) *Tathāgata*.

I. VIVEKA°

1. Sāvattihinidānam⁴ ॥

2. Yāvata bhikkhave sattā apadā vā dvīpadā⁵ vā catup-
padā vā bahuppada vā rūpino vā arūpino vā saññino vā

¹ B² adds samatti. ² B¹ hoti.³ B¹ °kim. — *These parts II, III, IV of the Gaṅgāpeyyalo, — which run on according to the pattern of I, — are*

asaññino vā nevasaññināsaññino¹ vā॥ Tathāgato tesam
aggam akkhāyati araham sammāsambuddho॥ evam eva kho
bhikkhave ye keci kusalā dhammā sabbe te appamādamū-
lakā appamādasamosaraṇā॥ appamādo tesam dhammānam
aggam akkhāyati॥

3. Appamattassetam bhikkhave bhikkhuno paṭikānkham²
ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāvēssati a° a° maggam
bahulikarissati³॥ Kathaṅ ca bhikkhave⁴ bhikkhu appa-
matto ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāveti a° a° maggam
bahulikaroti॥

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammāditṭhim bhāveti vive-
kanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparīnā-
mim॥ la-pe॥ sammāsamādhim bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāga-
nissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparīnāmim॥

5. Evam eva⁵ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu appamatto ariyam
aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāveti a° a° maggam bahulikaroti ti⁶॥
Uparitīṇaṃ suttānaṃ vitthāretabbanti⁷॥

II. (RĀGAVINAYA°)

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammāditṭhim bhāveti rāga-
vinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapari-
yosānaṃ॥ la॥ sammāsamādhim bhāveti rāgavinaya° dosa-
vinaya° mohavinayapariyosānaṃ॥

*to be found in the burmese Mss. only, where they are com-
plete with the usual abridgments, but altogether omitted in
the Singhalese Mss which merely alluded to them by say-
ing: Vārasampekkhenalikhitaṃ peyyālo vitthāretabbo (Ś. p. 40
n 2.) — On account of this, I suppress these texts, numbering
only them and not giving more than the distinctive phrases
and the reading mentions as afforded by B¹⁻².*

+ B² omits nidānaṃ. 5 S¹⁻³ dipadā.

¹ S¹⁻³ nevasaññino vā nāsaññino (S³ °saññino)

² S³ °kamkhā. ³ B¹⁻² °karissati ti.

⁴ S¹ inserts here bhikkha. ⁵ in S¹⁻³ only.

⁶ S¹⁻³ °karoti.

⁷ This notice is missing in S¹⁻³ and the "upari tīṇi sut-
tāni" altogether suppressed; they are, on the contrary, fully
exhibited in B¹⁻²; we give only the number 4 by which they
differ.

III. (AMATA°)

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti amatogadham amataparāyanam amatapariyosānaṃ¹ la² sammāsamādhim bhāveti amatogadham amataparāyanam amatapariyosānaṃ³ ||

IV. (NIBBĀNA°)

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānaṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ¹ la² sammāsamādhim bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānaṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ³ ||

140. (2) *Padam* (I—IV).

1. Sāvatti¹ ||

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yāni kānici jaṅgamānaṃ² pāṇānaṃ padajātāni sabbāni tāni hatthipade samodhānaṃ gacchanti³ || hatthipadaṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati yad idam mahantattena⁴ || evam eva kho bhikkhave ye keci kusalā dhammā sabbe te appamādamūlakā appamādasamosaraṇā⁵ || appamādo tesam dhammānaṃ⁶ aggam akkhāyati⁷ ||

3. Appamattassetam bhikkhave bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāvēssati a° a° maggam bahulīkarissati⁸ pe⁹ ||

141. (3) *Kūṭam* (I—IV).

1. Sāvatti¹ ||

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kūṭāgārassa yā kāci gopānasiyo² || sabbā tā kūṭāgamā kūṭāninnā kūṭasamosaraṇā³ || kūṭam tāsam⁴ aggam akkhāyati⁵ || evam eva kho bhikkhave⁶ ||

Yathā heṭṭhimasuttantam evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ⁷ ||

¹ in B² only. ² B¹⁻² jaṅgalānaṃ.

³ B¹ mahantenatthe. ⁴ in B¹⁻² only.

⁵ B¹⁻² karissati ti¹ kathaṃ ca°; these Mss. repeat the numbers 4 and 5 of tathāgata I. ⁶ S¹⁻³ tesam.

⁷ instead of yathā° S¹⁻³ have ye keci kusaladhamaṃ -pe-

142. (4) *Mūlam* (I—IV).

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci mūlagandhā¹ kālānu-sāriyam² tesam² aggam akkhāyati¹ evam eva kho bhikkhave¹ la-pe¹ ||

143. (5) *Sāro* (I—IV).

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci sārāgandhā¹ lohitacandanam tesam aggam akkhāyati¹ evam eva kho bhikkhave¹ la-pe¹ ||

144. (6) *Vassikam* (I—IV).

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci pupphagandhā¹ vassikam tesam³ aggam akkhāyati¹ evam eva kho bhikkhave¹ la-pe¹ ||

145. (7) *Rājā* (I—IV).

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci kuṭṭarājāno⁴ sabbe te rañño cakkavattissa⁵ anuyantā⁶ bhavanti⁷ tesam rājā⁸ cak-kavatti aggam akkhāyati¹ evam eva kho bhikkhave¹ la-pe¹ ||

146. (8) *Canda* (I—IV).

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yā kāci tārakarūpanam pabhā¹ sabbā tā candimāpabhāya⁹ kalam nāgghanti soḷasim¹ candappabhā¹⁰ tāsam aggam akkhāyati¹ evam eva kho bhikkhave¹ la-pe¹ ||

147. (9) *Suriya* (I—IV).

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamaye viddhe vigatavā-lāhake deve ādicco nabham¹¹ abbhussukkamāno¹² sabbam ākāśagatam tamagatam abhivihacca bhāsate ca tapate ca¹³ virocati ca¹³ || evam eva kho bhikkhave¹ la-pe¹ ||

¹ S¹ °sāriyam B¹ °sāram yam S³ kālāsāriyam.

² missing in S¹⁻³. ³ missing in S³. ⁴ S¹⁻³ kujja^o

⁵ B¹ °vattino. ⁶ S¹⁻³ anuyuttā. ⁷ B¹ honti.

⁸ S¹ B¹⁻² rājā tesam. ⁹ B² candima^o S¹⁻³ candiyā^o

¹⁰ S³ candipabhā. ¹¹ S¹ nabhā. ¹² B¹ abbhussa^o

¹³ missing in S¹.

148. (10) *Vattham* (I—IV).

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yāni kānici tantāvutānaṃ vatthānaṃ¹ kāsikaṃ¹ vattham tesam aggam akkhāyati¹ evam eva kho bhikkhave ye keci kusalā dhammā sabbe te appamādamūlakā appamādasamosaraṇā¹ appamādo tesam dhammānaṃ aggam akkhāyati¹

3. Appamattassetam bhikkhave bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham² ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāvessati a° a° maggam bahulikarissati ti¹ ¹ Kathanā ca bhikkhave bhikkhu appamatto ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāveti a° a° maggam bahulikaroti¹ ¹

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāga° nirodha° nissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ¹ la¹ sammāsamādhim bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ¹ ¹

5. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu appamatto ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāveti ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulikaroti ti¹ ¹

Appamādavaggo pañcama³ ¹

Sabbam eva sāvattihinidānaṃ⁴ ¹

Tassa uddānaṃ⁵ ¹

Tathāgatam⁶ Padaṃ Kūṭam⁷ ¹

Mūlaṃ Sāro ca⁸ Vassikaṃ¹

Rājā Candima-Suriyā⁹ ca¹

Vatthena dasamam padaṃ¹

Yad api Tathāgataṃ¹⁰ tad api vitthāretabbaṃ¹

CHAPTER VI. BALAKAṆĀYAVAGGO CHAṬṬHO.

1. Sāvattihinidānaṃ¹ ¹

149. (1) *Balam*.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci balakaraṇīyā kammantā kariyanti^{1,2} sabbe te pathaviṃ^{1,2} nissāya pathaviyam pa-

¹ B¹⁻² kāsika. ² S¹⁻³ °kaṃkhā.

³ missing in S¹⁻³; the mention is in B² pañcama appamādavaggo samatto. ⁴ The whole phrase in S¹⁻³ only.

tiṭṭhāya evam eva te¹ balakaraṇīya kammantā kariyanti² ||
 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭ-
 ṭhāya ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāveti a° a° maggam ba-
 hulīkaroti || || Kathaṅ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle
 patiṭṭhāya a° a° maggam bhāveti a° a° maggam bahulīkaroti || ||

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti vive-
 kanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇā-
 mīp || la (pe) || sammāsamādhim bhāveti viveka° virāga°
 nirodhanissitam vossaggaparināmīp || || Evam kho bhikkhave
 bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya a° a° maggam bhāveti || a° a° maggam
 bahulīkaroti ti || ||

Paragaṅgāpeyyālvāṇṇiyato paripunnasuttan ti vitthāra-
 maggī³ || ||

150. (2) Bijā.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci⁴ bijagāmā⁵ bhūtagāmā
 vuddhim virūḥim vepullam āpajjanti || sabbe te pathaviṃ⁶
 nissāya pathaviyam patiṭṭhāya evam ete⁷ bijagāmā bhūta-
 gāmā vuddhim virūḥim vepullam āpajjanti || evam eva kho
 bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya⁸ ariyam
 aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāvento a° a° maggam bahulīka-
 ronto vuddhim virūḥim vepullam pāpuṇāti dhammesu || ||
 Kathaṅ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya
 a° a° maggam bhāvento a° a° maggam bahulīkaronto vud-
 dhim virūḥim vepullam⁹ pāpuṇāti dhammesu || ||

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti vive-
 kanissitam || la || sammāsamādhim bhāveti viveka° virāga°

⁵ B¹ udānaṃ S¹⁻³ tassuddānaṃ. ⁶ S¹⁻³ °gata.

⁷ B¹⁻² kuṭam. ⁸ S¹⁻³ sārena (S³ ṇa).

⁹ S¹⁻³ °suriyo B² sūriyaṃ (B¹ yo). ¹⁰ S³ tathāgapadam.

¹¹ S¹ kayiranti. ¹² B¹⁻² putha° S³ B² °vi.

¹ missing in S³. ² S¹⁻³ kayiranti.

³ This phrase is to be found in the burmese MSS. which add, according to the preceding case, the three statements referring to 1. rāga-dosa-moha; 2. amata; 3. nibbāna. — Nothing of this appears in the singhalese MSS. Therefore I bound myself to this note upon this matter.

⁴ B² adds me. ⁵ S³ °gāma. ⁶ B¹⁻² putha° S³ B² °vi.

⁷ S¹ eva kho te S³ eva kho. ⁸ S¹ tiṭṭhāya.

⁹ S¹⁻³ vepullatam.

nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ¹¹ evaṃ² kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle paṭiṭṭhāya a° a° bhāvento a° a° bahulīkaronto vuddhiṃ virūḷhi ṃvepullaṃ paṇuṇāti dhammesū tiṃṃ

151. (3) *Nāgo.*

2. Himavantam bhikkhave pabbatarājaṃ nissāya nāgā kāyaṃ vaḍḍhenti balam gāhentiṃṃ Te tattha kāyaṃ vaḍḍhetvā balam gāhetvā kusubbhe³ otarantiṃṃ kusubbhe otarivā mahāsobbhe otarantiṃṃ mahāsobbhe otarivā kunnadiyo otaranti⁴ṃṃ kunnadiyo otarivā mahānadiyo otarantiṃṃ mahānadiyo otarivā mahāsamuddaṃ⁵ sāgaram otarantiṃṃ te tattha mahantataṃ⁶ vepallataṃ⁷ āpajjanti kāyenaṃṃ

3. Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle paṭiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento a° a° maggaṃ bahulīkaronto mahantataṃ vepullataṃ⁸ paṇuṇāti dhammesuṃṃ

Kathaṅ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle paṭiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto mahantataṃ vepullataṃ⁸ paṇuṇāti dhammesuṃṃ

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāvetiṃṃ sammāsamādhim bhāveti viveka° viraga° nirodhanissitaṃ vossagga-parīṇāmiṃṃṃ Evam⁹ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle paṭiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento¹⁰ a° a° maggaṃ bahulīkaronto¹⁰ mahantataṃ vepullataṃ paṇuṇāti dhammesū tiṃṃ

152. (4) *Rukkho.*

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave rukkho¹¹ pācīnaninno¹² pācīnaṇo pācīnapabbhāroṃṃ so mūle¹³ chinno¹⁴ katamena papātena¹⁵ papateyyātiṃṃ

¹ *missing in S¹⁻³.*

² S¹⁻³ *insert eva.*

³ B¹ kusumbhe °sobbhe *always.* ⁴ *omit kunnadiyo o°*

⁵ °samudda. ⁶ S¹ mahattantaṃ B¹⁻² mahantattaṃ.

⁷ B¹⁻² vepullattaṃ. ⁸ B¹⁻² mahantattaṃ vepullattaṃ.

⁹ S¹⁻³ *insert eva.* ¹⁰ S¹ bhāveti °karoti.

¹¹ *missing in S¹⁻³.* ¹² S¹ pācīninno S³ pācīna° *always.*

¹³ B¹ mūla *always.* ¹⁴ B¹ chinne. ¹⁵ *in S¹⁻³ only.*

3. Evam eva kho so vata¹ bhikkhu sammāpaṇihitāya maggabhāvanāya avijjam chijjati² vijjam³ uppādessati⁴ nibbānaṃ sacchikarissattīti⁵ tñānam etaṃ vijjati⁶ taṃ kissa hetu⁶ sammāpaṇihitattā bhikkhave diṭṭhiyā⁶ || Kathanca bhikkhave bhikkhu sammāpaṇihitāya diṭṭhiyā sammāpaṇihitāya maggabhāvanāya avijjam bhindati vijjam⁵ uppādeti nibbānaṃ sacchikaroti⁶ ||

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ⁶ pa [pe]⁶ sammāsamādhim bhāveti viveka⁶ virāga⁶ nirodhanissitam vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ⁶ evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sammāpaṇihitāya diṭṭhiyā sammāpaṇihitāya maggabhāvanāya avijjam bhindati vijjam uppādeti nibbānaṃ sacchikaroti⁶ ti⁶ ||

155. (7) *Ākāsa.*

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ākāse viddhā vātā vāyanti⁶ || puratthimā pi vātā vāyanti⁶ pacchimā pi vātā vāyanti⁶ || uttarā pi vātā vāyanti⁶ dakkhiṇā pi vātā vāyanti⁶ || sarajā pi vātā vāyanti⁶ arajā pi vātā vāyanti⁶ || sītā pi vātā vāyanti⁶ || uṇhāpi vātā vāyanti⁶ || parittā pi vātā vāyanti⁶ || adhimattā pi vātā vāyanti⁶ ||

3. Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāvayato a⁶ a⁶ maggam bahulīkaroto cattāro pi satipaṭṭhānā bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchanti⁶ || cattāro pi sammappadhānā⁶ || cattāro pi iddhipādā⁶ || pañca pi indriyāni⁶ || pañca pi balāni⁶ || satta pi bojjhaṅgā bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchanti⁶ || Kathanca bhikkhave bhikkhuno a⁶ a⁶ bhāvayato a⁶ a⁶ maggam bahulīkaroto cattāro pi satipaṭṭhānā⁶ || cattāro pi sammappadhānā⁶ || cattāro pi iddhipādā⁶ || pañca pi indriyāni⁶ || pañca pi balāni⁶ || satta pi bojjhaṅgā bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchanti⁶ ||

4. Idha bhikkhu bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti⁶ || pa [pe]⁶ sammāsamādhim bhāveti viveka⁶ virāga⁶ nirodhanissitam vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ⁶ || Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno a⁶ a⁶

¹ B¹⁻² bhikkhave *instead of* so vata.

² B² bhindati B¹ bhindissati. ³ missing in S¹.

⁴ S³ °dessātīti. ⁵ S¹⁻³ avijjā . . vijjā.

⁶ *All the phrases are complete in B¹⁻² here and further on.*

maggam bhāvayato ā° a° maggam bahulīkaroto cattāro pi satipaṭṭhānāḥ cattāro pi sammappadhānāḥ cattāro pi iddhipādāḥ pañca pi indriyāniḥ pañca pi balāniḥ satta pi bojhaṅgā bhāvanā paripūrim gacchanti tiḥḥ

156. (8) *Megha* 1.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gimhānam pacchime māse ugga-
taṃ¹ rajojallaṃ tam enam² mahā akālamegho ṭhānaso
antaradhāpeti vūpasametiḥḥ Evam eva kho bhikkhave
bhikkhu a° a° maggam bhāvento a° a° maggam bahulī-
karonto uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme thānaso
antaradhāpeti vūpasametiḥḥ Kathaṅca pana bhikkhave
bhikkhu a° a° maggam bhāvento a° a° maggam bahulī-
karonto³ uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme thānaso
antaradhāpeti vūpasametiḥḥ

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikku sammādiṭṭhim bhāvetiḥ la [pe]ḥ
sammāsamādhim bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitaṃ
vossaggapariṇāmiḥḥ evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu a° a°
maggam bhāvento a° a° maggam bahulīkaronto uppannup-
panne pāpake akusale dhamme ṭhānaso antaradhāpeti
vūpasametiḥḥ

157. (9) *Megha* 2.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave uppannam mahāmegham tam
enam mahāvāto antarāyeva antaradhāpeti vūpasametiḥḥ
evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu a° a° aṭṭhaṅgikam mag-
gam bhāvento a° a° maggam bahulīkaronto uppannuppanne
pāpake akusale dhamme antarāyeva antaradhāpeti vūpa-
sametiḥḥ Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu a° a° maggam
bhāvento a° a° maggam bahulīkaronto uppannuppanne
pāpake akusale dhamme antarāyeva antaradhāpeti vūpa-
sametiḥḥ

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāvetiḥ la
[pe]ḥ sammāsamādhim bhāveti viveka° virāga° niro-

¹ B¹⁻² uhatam. ² S¹⁻³ tamena.

³ There opens a gap in B² on account of the loss of the sheet ṭau.

dhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ॥ Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu a° a° maggam bhāvento a° a° maggam bahulikaronto uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme² antarāyeva antaradhāpeti vūpasameti ti² ॥

158. (10) *Nāvā.*

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave³ sāmuddikāya⁴ nāvāya vettabandhanabandhāya⁵ chamasāni uduke pariyenāya⁶ heman-tikena thalam⁷ ukkhittāya vātāpaparetāni⁸ bandhanāni tāni pāvussakena⁹ megghena abhippavutthāni¹⁰ appakasireneva¹¹ paṭipassambhanti¹² pūtikāni bhavanti ॥ evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno a° a° maggam bhāvayato a° a° maggam bahulikaroto appakasireneva samyojanāni¹³ paṭipassambhanti pūtikāni bhavanti¹⁴ ॥ Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhuno a° a° maggam bhāvayato a° a° maggam bahulikaroto appakasireneva samyojanāni¹³ paṭipassambhanti pūtikāni bhavanti ॥

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti ॥ pa [pe] ॥ Sammāsamādhim bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ॥ Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno a° a° maggam bhāvayato a° a° maggam bahulikaroto appakasireneva samyojanāni¹³ paṭipassambhanti pūtikāni bhavanti ti ॥

159. (11) *Āgantukā.*

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave āgantukāgāram tattha puratthimāya pi¹⁵ disāya āgantvā vāsam kappenti ॥ pacchimāya¹⁶ pi disāya āgantvā vāsam kappenti ॥ uttarāya pi¹⁵ disāya āgantvā vāsam kappenti ॥ dakkhiṇāya pi¹⁵ āgantvā disāya vāsam kappenti ॥ khattiyā pi āgantvā vāsam kappenti ॥ brāhmaṇā

¹ B¹ inserts thānaso. ² B¹ vūpasameti ॥ la ॥

³ B¹ inserts bhikkhu. ⁴ B¹ samuddi°

⁵ S¹⁻³ vettabandhana (S³ -nam) omitting bandhāya.

⁶ B¹ pariyādāya. ⁷ S¹⁻³ thalejjā. ⁸ S¹ °tape°

⁹ B¹ pāvussikena. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ abhippabaddhāni.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ -kasirena. ¹² S¹⁻³ °sambhenti always.

¹³ S³ samyojanā. ¹⁴ S¹⁻³ bhavanti ti, ti being erased in S³.

¹⁵ missing in S¹⁻³. ¹⁶ S³ puratthimā . . pacchimā.

dhamme abhiññā sacchikaroti|| ye dhammā abhiññā bhāve-
tabbā te dhamme abhiññā bhāveti ti||

160. (12) *Nadī.*

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave Gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pā-
cīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā|| atha mahā janakāyo āgaccheyya
kuddālapīṭakam ādāya Mayam imaṃ Gaṅgam¹ nadim
pacchāninnam karissāma pacchāpoṇam pacchāpabbhāranti||
Taṃ kim māññatha bhikkhave|| api nu so mahājanakāyo
Gangam² nadim pacchāninnam kāreyya pacchāpoṇam
pacchāpabbhāran ti|| .

No hetam bhante||

Taṃ kissa hetu||

Gaṅgā bhante nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapab-
bharā|| sā na sukarā pacchāninnam katum pacchāpoṇam
pacchāpabbhāram|| yāvadeva pana so mahā³ janakāyo kila-
mathassa vighātassa bhāgi assā ti||

3. Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhum ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam
maggam bhāventam ariyam a° maggam bahulīkarontam
rājāno vā rājamahāmatā vā mittā vā amaccā⁴ vā nāti vā
sālohita vā bhogehi abhihaṭṭhum pavāreyyum|| || Ehambo⁶
purisa kim te ime kāsāvā anudahanti⁷ kim muḍo kapālam
anusamcarasi|| ehi hināyāvattitvā bhoge ca bhūjassa
puññāni ca karohi ti|| So vata bhikkhave bhikkhu a° a°
maggam bhāvento a° a° maggam bahulīkaronto sikkham
paccakkhāya hināyāvattissati⁹ netam ṭhānam vijjati|| ||
Taṃ kissa hetu|| Yañhitam bhikkhave cittaṃ digharat-
taṃ vivekaninnam vivekaṇam vivekapabbhāram taṃ vata
hināyāvattissati ti netam ṭhānam vijjati|| || Kathaṅca bhik-
khave bhikkhu a° a° maggam bhāveti a° a° maggam ba-
hulīkaroti|| ||

¹ S¹⁻³ Gaṅgā. ² S¹⁻³ Gangāmahā.

³ S¹⁻³ maha° ⁴ S¹⁻³ vāmaccā *instead of* vā a°.

⁵ So B¹ and B² whose the sheet taṃ begins here; S¹⁻³ evam.

⁶ S¹⁻³ evambho B¹ etambho. ⁷ B² anudu (or da?) tānti.

⁸ S¹⁻³ kabali (S³ lipi) manumāssamcarasi.

⁹ S¹⁻³ °vatteyyāti.

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti viveka-nissitaṃ¹ || la² sammāsamādhim bhāveti viveka^o virāga^o nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ³ || Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu a^o a^o maggam bhāveti a^o a^o maggam bahulikaroti ti⁴ ||

Yad api balakaraṇīyaṃ tad api vitthāretabbaṃ⁵ ||

Balakaraṇīyavaggo chaṭṭho⁶ ||

Balaṃ³ Bijañca Nāgoca⁴ ||

Rukkho⁴ Kumbhena Sūkiyā⁴ ||

Ākāsenā ca dve Meghā⁴ ||

Nāvā Āgantukā Nadīti⁶ ||

CHAPTER VII. ESANAVAGGO SATTAMO.

17. Sāvattthinidānaṃ¹ ||

161. (1) *Esanā*.

(I. Abhiññā)

2. Tisso imā bhikkhave esanā¹ || katamā tisso² || Kāmesanā bhavesanā brahmacariyesanā³ || Imā kho bhikkhave tisso esanā⁴ || Imāsam kho⁵ bhikkhave tissannaṃ esanānaṃ abhiññāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo⁶ bhāvetabbo⁷ || katamo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo⁸ ||

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ¹ || la [pe]² sammāsamādhim bhāveti viveka^o virāga^o nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ³ || Imāsam⁴ kho bhikkhave tissannaṃ esanānaṃ abhiññāya ayam⁵ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo ti⁶ ||

4—5. °sammāsamādhim bhāveti rāga^o dosa^o mohapariyosānaṃ⁷ ||

6—7. °sammāsamādhim bhāveti amatogadam amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ⁸ ||

¹ This phrase in B¹⁻² only. ² B² samatto S¹⁻³ nothing.

³ S¹⁻³ mūla. ⁴ S¹⁻³ rukkha. ⁵ S¹⁻³ sūkitam.

⁶ S¹ na, S³ nadī. ⁷ in B¹⁻² only. ⁸ missing in S¹.

⁹ S³ inserts here imā kho bhikkhave tisso esanā.

¹⁰ S¹ imam S³ imā. ¹¹ missing in S¹⁻³.

8—9. °sammāsamādhim bhāveti nibbānaninnam nibbāna-
poṇam nibbānapabbhāram°¹ ॥

(II. Pariññā)

10—17. Tisso imā bhikkhave esanā ॥ katamā tisso ॥
Kāmesanā bhavesanā brahmacariyesanā ॥ imā kho bhik-
khave tisso esanā ॥ ॥ Imāsam kho bhikkhave tissannam
esanānam pariññāya ॥ la² ॥ ayam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo
bhāvetabbo ti ॥ la³ ॥

Yad api abhiññā tad api pariññāya vitthāretabbaṃ⁴ ॥

(III. Parikkhaya)

18—25. Tisso imā bhikkhave esanā ॥ katamā tisso ॥
Kāmesanā bhavesanā brahmacariyesanā ॥ imā kho bhikkhave
tisso esanā ॥ ॥ Imāsam kho bhikkhave tissannam esanānam
parikkhayāya ॥ la ॥ ayam⁵ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāve-
tabbo ti⁶ ॥

Yad api abhiññā tad api parikkhayāya vitthāre-
tabbaṃ⁷ ॥

(IV. Pahāna)

26—33. Tisso imā bhikkhave esanā ॥ katamā tisso ॥
Kāmesanā bhavesanā brahmacariyesanā ॥ imā kho bhik-
khave tisso esanā ॥ ॥ Imāsam kho bhikkhave tissannam
esanānam pahānāya [pe]⁸ ॥ ayam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo
bhāvetabbo ti ॥

Yad api abhiññā tad api pahānāya vitthāretabbaṃ⁴ ॥

¹ The numbers 4—9 complete in B¹⁻² are not even pointed out in S¹⁻³ — cf. the Appamāda-vaggo.

² complete in S¹⁻³ but only for the numbers 2—3.

³ S³ — inserts here imā kho bhikkhave tisso esanā.

⁴ This advice is not to be found in the Singhalese Mss.

⁵ S¹⁻³ omit ॥ la ॥ ayam. ⁶ S¹⁻³ omit ti.

⁷ instead of this S¹⁻³ have katamo ariyo° maggo °idha°
°parikkhayāya° maggo bhāvetabbo.

⁸ S¹⁻³ abridge without even inserting -pe-, B¹⁻² are complete.

162. (2) *Vidhā* (I—IV).

[2—33] Tisso imā bhikkhave vidhāṃ katamā tissoṃ ṃ Seyyo ham asmīti vidhāṃ Sadiso ham asmīti vidhāṃ Hino ham asmīti vidhāṃ ṃ Imā kho bhikkhave tisso vidhāṃ ṃ Imāsaṃ kho bhikkhave tissannaṃ vidhānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabboṃ ṃ katamo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggoṃ ṃ

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammāditṭhim bhāvetiṃ laṃ sammāsamaḍhim bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitam vossaggaṃ pariñāmaṃ ṃ Imāsaṃ kho bhikkhave tissannaṃ vidhānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ayam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo tiṃ ṃ

Yathā esanā evaṃ vitthāretabbāṃ ṃ

163. (3) *Āsavo* (I—IV).

[2—33] Tayo me bhikkhave āsavāṃ katame tayoṃ ṃ Kāmā-savo bhavāsavo avijjāsavoṃ ṃ ime kho bhikkhave tayo āsavāṃ ṃ Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave tiṇṇannaṃ āsavānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya paṃ ayam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo tiṃ ṃ

164. (4) *Bhavo* (I—IV).

[2—33] Tayo me bhikkhave bhavāṃ katame tayoṃ ṃ

Kāmabhavo rūpabhavo arūpabhavoṃ ime kho bhikkhave tayo bhavāṃ ṃ Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave tiṇṇannaṃ bhavānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya laṃ ayam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo tiṃ ṃ

165. (5) *Dukkhatā* (I—IV).

[2—33] Tisso imā bhikkhave dukkhatāṃ katamā tissoṃ ṃ Dukkhadukkhatā saṅkhāradukkhatā vipariñāmadukkhatāṃ imā kho bhikkhave tisso dukkhatāṃ ṃ Imāsaṃ kho bhikkhave tissannaṃ dukkhatānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya laṃ ayam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo tiṃ ṃ

166. (6) *Khilā* (I—IV).

[2—33] Tayo me bhikkhave khilāṃ katame tayoṃṃ Rāgo khilo doso khilo moho khiloṃ ime kho bhikkhave tayo khilāṃṃṃ Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave tiṇṇanam khilānam abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāyaṃ laṃ ayam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo tiṃṃṃ

167. (7) *Malam* (I—IV).

[2—33] Tīpimāni bhikkhave malāniṃ Katamāni tīpiṃṃṃ Rāgo malam doso malam moho malamṃ imāni kho bhikkhave tīpi malāniṃṃṃ Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave tiṇṇanam malānam abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāyaṃ laṃ ayam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo tiṃṃṃṃ

168. (8) *Nighā* (I—IV).

1. Sāvatti¹ṃṃṃ

[2—33] Tayo me bhikkhave nighāṃ katame tayoṃṃṃ Rāgo nigho doso nigho moho nighoṃ ime kho bhikkhave tayo nighā²ṃṃṃṃṃ Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave tiṇṇanam nighānam abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāyaṃ laṃ ayam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo tiṃṃṃṃṃ

169. (9) *Vedanā* (I—IV).

1. Sāvatti¹ṃṃṃ

[2—33] Tisso ima vedanāṃ katamā tissoṃṃṃṃṃ Sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanāṃ imā kho bhikkhave tisso vedanāṃṃṃṃṃ Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave tissanam vedanānam abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāyaṃ laṃ ayam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo tiṃṃṃṃṃṃ

170. (10) *Taṇhā* (viveka^o) (I—IV).

1. Sāvatti¹ṃṃṃ

¹ in B² only. ² S¹⁻³ omit ime . . nighā S³ n^o always.
³ The suttas 3—9 are so in B¹⁻², but more complete in S¹⁻³ which however do not give more than the first part (vivekanissitam etc.).

[2—3] Tisso imā bhikkhave taṇhā katamā tisso || Kāmatāṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā imā kho bhikkhave tisso taṇhā || Imāsaṃ kho bhikkhave tissannaṃ taṇhānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo || katamo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo ||

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti viveka° viraga° nirodhanissittaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ || pa || sammāsamādhim bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ||

Imāsaṃ kho bhikkhave tissannaṃ taṇhānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya || la || ayam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo ti ||

170. (11) *Tasinā or¹ Taṇhā 2—4 (Rāgavinaya°) (I—IV).*

[4—33] Tisso imā bhikkhave tasinā || pa || Imāsaṃ kho bhikkhave tissannaṃ tasinānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya || la || rāgavinaya° dosavinaya° mohavinaya-pariyosānaṃ || la || amatogadham amataparāyanam amata-pariyosānaṃ || pa || nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ || Imāsaṃ kho bhikkhave tissannaṃ tasinānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya || pa || ayam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo ti ||

Esanavaggo sattamo ² ||

Tassa uddānaṃ ³ ||

Esanā Vidhā ⁴ Āsavo ⁵ Dukkhata Khilā ⁶ ||

Malaṃ ⁷ Nigho ⁸ ca Vedanā || Dve ⁹ Taṇhā Tasināya cāti ¹⁰ ||

¹ This *Tasinā* (which is not to be found in the *Singhalese Mss.*) is merely the complement of *Taṇhā*, the tenth and last text of this chapter.

² S¹⁻³ omit *sattamo*; B² has *esanāvaggo niṭṭhito driven back to the end.*

³ S¹⁻³ *tassud°* B² omits *tassa.*

⁴ B² *vidha.* ⁵ missing in S³; B² adds *ca.*

⁶ S¹⁻³ *catisso khi* (S¹ *bi?*) *lā* (S³ *lam*).

⁷ S¹⁻³ *malaṅca.* ⁸ S³ *nigho.*

⁹ missing in S¹⁻³. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ *taṇhāyenacāti.*

CHAPTER VIII. OGHAVAGGO AṬṬHAMO.

1. Sāvattthinidānam¹ ||

171. (1) *Ogho.*

2. Cattāro me bhikkhave oghā² katame cattāro² || Kāmogho bhavogho diṭṭhogho avijjogho² || ime kho bhikkhave cattāro oghā² || Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave catunnam oghānam abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya² la² ayam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo ti² ||

3—33. Yathā esanā evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ³ ||

172. (2) *Yogo.*

2—33. Cattāro me bhikkhave yogā² katame cattāro² || Kāmayogo bhavayogo diṭṭhiyogo avijjāyogo² || ime kho bhikkhave cattāro yogā² || Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave catunnaṃ yogānam abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya² la² ayam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo ti² ||

173. (3) *Upādānam.*

2—33. Cattārimāni bhikkhave upādānāni² Katamāni cattāri² || Kāmupādānaṃ diṭṭhupādānaṃ silabbatupādānaṃ attavādupādānaṃ² imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri upādānāni² || Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave catunnaṃ upādānānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya² la² ayam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo ti² ||

174. (4) *Ganthā.*

2—33. Cattāro me bhikkhave ganthā⁴ katame cattāro² || Abhiññā⁵ kāyagantho² byāpādo kāyagantho² silabbata-parāmāso kāyagantho² idaṃ saccābhiniveso kāyagantho² ||

¹ in B¹ only; in B² all the texts, save this, begin sāvattthi.

² S¹⁻³ are more complete in this and the following suttas, but giving only the first development (vivekanissitam . . .).

³ This phrase in B¹⁻² only.

⁴ B¹ gantā -to; B² gandhā-dho both always.

⁵ S¹ abhiññā.

dānakkhandho saññūpādānakkhando sañkhārūpādānakkhandho viññāpādānakkhando || ime kho bhikkhave pañcūpādānakkhandhā || Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya || la || ayam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo ti ||

179. (9) *Orambhāgiya.*

2—33. Pañcimāni bhikkhave orambhāgiyāni samyojanāni || katamāni pañca || Sakkāyaditṭhi vicikicchā silabbataparāmāso kāmacchando byāpādo || imāni kho bhikkhave pañcorambhāgiyāni samyojanāni || Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannam orambhāgiyānam samyojanānam abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya || pa || ayam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo ti ||

180. (10) *Uddhambhāgiya.*

2. Pañcimāni¹ bhikkhave uddhambhāgiyāni samyojanāni || katamāni pañca || Rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccam avijjā || imāni kho bhikkhave pañcuddhambhāgiyāni samyojanāni || Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannam uddhambhāgiyānam samyojanānam abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo || katamo a° a° maggo ||

3—17. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammāditṭhim bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ || la || sammāsamādhim bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhānissitaṃ vossaggaparīnāmiṃ || Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannam uddhambhāgiyānam samyojanānam abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ayam a° a° maggo bhāvetabbo ti² ||

Seyyathāpi³ bhikkhave Gaṅgā nadi || la² ||

18. Pañcimāni bhikkhave uddhambhāgiyāni samyojanāni || katamāni pañca || Rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccam avijjā || imāni kho bhikkhave pañcuddhambhāgiyāni samyojanāni || Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannam uddham-

¹ S¹⁻³ pañcime.

² ti and all the sequel is to be found in B¹⁻² only.

³ Preceded by sāvatthi || in B².

bhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhāyā pahānāya a° a° maggo bhāvetabboṃ katamo a° a° maggoṃ ॥

19—33. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāvetiṃ laṃ sammāsamādhim bhāveti rāgavinaya° dosavinaya° mohavinayapariyosānaṃṃ amatogadham amataparāyaṇaṃ amatapariyosānaṃṃ nibbānaṇaṇaṃ nibbānaṇaṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃṃṃ Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannaṃ uddambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya parikkhāyā pahānāya ayam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo tiṃṃ ॥

Oghavaggo aṭṭhamo² ॥

Tassa uddānaṃ³ ॥

Ogho Yogo Upādānaṃṃ

Ganthaṃ⁴ Anusayena caṃ

Kāmaguṇā Nivaraṇaṃ⁵ṃ

Khandhā Oruddhabhāgiyātiṃṃ ॥

Magga-Saṃyuttam pathamaṃ⁷ṃṃ

¹ *The combination of the matters in this suttā is not identical to that of Esanā 1, so that they do not agree outside although they do inside.*

² S¹⁻³ omit aṭṭhamo; B² has only vaggio.

³ B¹ S¹⁻³ tassud° ⁴ B¹ gantaṃ B² gandhā.

⁵ B¹ ni°; S¹⁻³ nivaraṇā S³ adds ca.

⁶ B² oruddhabhā° S¹⁻³ omit ti.

⁷ *This mention is not to be found in S¹⁻³; B² has samattam instead of pathamaṃ.*

BOOK II.

BOJJHANGA.-SAMŪUTTAM XLVI.

CHAPTER I. PABBATAVAGGO PATHAMO.

1. (1) *Himavantam.*

1. 2. Sāvattiṃṃ Tatravoca¹ṃṃ

3. Himavantam bhikkhave pabbatarājānaṃ² nissāya nāgā kāyaṃ vaḍḍhenti balaṃ gāhentiṃṃ te tattha kāyaṃ vaḍḍhetvā balaṃ gāhetvā kussubbhe³ otarantiṃṃ kusubbhe otarivā⁴ mahāsobbhe otarantiṃṃ mahāsobbhe otarivā⁴ kunnadiyo otarantiṃṃ kunnadiyo otarivā mahānadiyo otarantiṃṃ mahānadiyo otarivā mahāsamuddasāgaram otarantiṃṃṃ Te tattha mahantataṃ⁵ vepullataṃ āpajjanti kāyenaṃṃ

4. Evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu siḷaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulikaronto mahantataṃ vepullataṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesuṃṃ Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu siḷaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulikaronto mahantataṃ vepullataṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu⁷ṃṃ

5. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāga⁶ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparipāmiṃṃ

¹ In S¹⁻³ only. ² S¹ °rājānaṃ.

³ S¹ kussu° always S³ here only. ⁴ B² otaretvā.

⁵ S¹ mahantaṃ (or mahattaṃ) always S³ here and once more B¹⁻² mahantattam always.

⁶ B¹⁻³ vepullattam always. ⁷ B¹ adds ti.

dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgam bhāveti¹ la² viriyasambojjhaṅgam bhāveti¹ la² viriyasambojjhaṅgam bhāveti¹ la² pitisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti¹ la² passaddhisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti¹ la² samādhisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti¹ la² upekhāsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka³ virāga³ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāṃim¹ ||

6. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle paṭiṭṭhāya sattabojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulikaronto mahantataṃ vepullatam pāpunāti dhammesū ti¹ ||

2. (2) Kāya.

1. 2. Sāvatti¹ ||

I.

3. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ayam kāyo āharaṭṭhitiko āharam paṭicca tiṭṭhati anāhāro no tiṭṭhati¹ evam eva kho bhikkhave² pañcanivarāṇā āharaṭṭhitikā āharam paṭicca tiṭṭhanti¹ anāhāra³ no tiṭṭhanti¹ ||

4. Ko ca⁴ bhikkhave āhāro anuppannassa vā kāmachandassa uppādāya uppannassa vā kāmachandassa bhiiyobhāvāya vepullāya¹ || Atthi bhikkhave subhanimittam¹ tattha ayonisomanasikārabahulikāro⁵ ayam āhāro anuppannassa vā kāmachandassa uppādāya uppannassa vā kāmachandassa bhiiyobhāvāya vepullāya¹ ||

5. Ko ca bhikkhave āhāro anuppannassa vā byāpādassa uppādāya uppannassa vā⁶ byāpādassa bhiiyobhāvāya vepullāya¹ || Atthi bhikkhave paṭighanimittam¹ tattha ayoniso manasikārabahulikāro⁷ ayam āhāro anuppannassa vā byāpādassa uppādāya uppannassa vā byāpādassa bhiiyobhāvāya vepullāya¹ ||

6. Ko ca bhikkhave āhāro anuppannassa vā thinamidhassa uppādāya uppannassa vā thinamidhassa bhiiyobhāvāya vepullāya¹ || Atthi bhikkhave arati tandi vijambhitā⁸ bhattasammado cetaso ca⁹ linattaṃ¹⁰ tattha¹¹ ayoniso-

¹ in S¹⁻³ only. ² S¹⁻³ insert bhikkhu.

³ S¹⁻³ B¹ anāhāro.

⁴ S¹ ca always, S³ ca here and once more.

⁵ S¹⁻³ °manasikāro ⁶ missing in S¹.

⁷ S¹ manasikāro⁰ ⁸ S¹⁻³ °bhikā. ⁹ missing in S³.

¹⁰ B¹⁻² lina⁰ ¹¹ missing in S¹⁻³.

manasikārabahulikāro¹ ayam āhāro anuppannassa vā thīnamiddhassa uppādāya uppannassa vā thīnamiddhassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya ॥

7. Ko ca bhikkhave āhāro anuppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa uppādāya uppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya ॥ Atthi bhikkhave cetaso avūpasamo ॥ tattha ayonisomanasikārabahulikāro² ayam āhāro anuppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa uppādāya uppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya ॥

8. Ko ca bhikkhave āhāro anuppanāya vā vicikicchāya uppādāya uppanāya vā vicikicchāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya ॥ Atthi bhikkhave vicikicchattānīyā³ dhammā tattha ayonisomanasikārabahulikāro⁴ ayam āhāro anuppanāya vā vicikicchāya uppādāya uppanāya vā vicikicchāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya ॥

9. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ayam kāyo āhāraṭṭhitiko āhāram paṭicca tiṭṭhati anāhāro no tiṭṭhati ॥ evam eva kho bhikkhave ime pañca nīvaraṇā āhāraṭṭhitikā āhāram paṭicca tiṭṭhanti⁵ anāhārā no tiṭṭhanti⁶ ॥

II.

10. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ayam kāyo āhāraṭṭhitiko āhāram paṭicca tiṭṭhati anāhāro no tiṭṭhati ॥ evam eva kho bhikkhave satta bojjhaṅgā āhāraṭṭhitikā āhāram paṭicca tiṭṭhanti anāhārā no tiṭṭhanti ॥

11. Ko ca bhikkhave āhāro anuppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya⁷ pāripūriyā ॥ Atthi bhikkhave satisambojjhaṅgattānīyā dhammā ॥ tattha yonisomanasikārabahulikāro ayam āhāro⁸ anuppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya⁷ pāripūriyā ॥

¹ S¹ °manasikāro°

² S¹ °manasikāro°

³ B¹⁻² vicikicchā°

⁴ S¹⁻³ tatthayoniso°

⁵ S³ tiṭṭhati.

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit anāhārā no tiṭṭhanti.

⁷ S¹ bhāvanā.

⁸ S³ omits ayam āhāro.

12. Ko ca bhikkhave āhāro anuppannassa vā dhamma-
vicayasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā dhamma-
vicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā¹ || Atthi
bhikkhave kusalākusalā dhammā² sāvajjā navajjā³ dhammā⁴
hinapaṇitā⁵ dhammā⁶ kaṇhasukkasappatibhāgā dhammā⁷
tattha yonisomanasikārabahulikāro ayam āhāro anuppannassa
vā dhammavicayasambhojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā
dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā⁸ ||

13. Ko ca³ bhikkhave āhāro anuppannassa vā viriyasam-
bojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā viriyasambojjhaṅgassa
bhāvanāya⁴ pāripūriyā⁵ || Atthi bhikkhave ārambhadhātu
nikkamadhātu parakkamadhātu⁵ tattha yonisomanasikāra-
bahulikāro ayam āhāro anuppannassa vā viriyasambojjhaṅ-
gassa uppādāya uppannassa vā viriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhā-
vanāya⁶ pāripūriyā⁷ ||

14. Ko ca bhikkhave āhāro anuppannassa vā pītisamboj-
jhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa
bhāvanāya⁷ pāripūriyā⁸ || Atthi bhikkhave pītisamboj-
jhaṅgaṭṭhāniyā dhammā⁹ tattha yonisomanasikārabahuli-
kāro ayam āhāro anuppannassa vā pīti⁹ uppādāya uppan-
nassa vā pīti⁸ bhāvanāya pāripūriyā⁹ ||

15. Ko ca bhikkhave āhāro anuppannassa vā passad-
dhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā passaddhisam-
bojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā¹⁰ || Atthi bhikkhave
kāyapassaddhi cittapasaddhi¹¹ tattha yonisomanasikāra-
bahulikāro ayam āhāro anuppannassa vā passadhi¹⁰ °ssa
uppādāya uppannassa vā passaddhi¹⁰ °ssa bhāvanāya pāri-
pūriyā¹¹ ||

16. Ko ca bhikkhave āhāro anuppannassa vā samādhisam-
bojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā samādhi¹⁰ °ssa
bhāvanāya pāripūriyā¹² || Atthi bhikkhave samathanimittam
avyagganimittam⁹ tatthayonisomanasikārabahulikāro ayam
āhāro anuppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya
uppannassa vā samādhi¹⁰ °ssa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā¹² ||

¹ S³ nāvajjā. ² S¹ adds ya. ³ So S³ here. ⁴ S¹ bhāvanā.

⁵ S¹ nikkamma° parakkamma° ⁶ S³ bhāvanā.

⁷ S¹⁻³ bhāvanā. ⁸ S³ viriya° ⁹ S³ avyaggha°

17. Ko ca bhikkhave āhāro anuppannassa vā upekhāsambojjaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā upekhāsambojjaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā¹ || Atthi bhikkhave upekhāsambojjaṅgattāhāniyā dhammā² || tattha yonisomanasikārabahulikāro ayam āhāro anuppannassa vā upekhāsambojjaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā upekhāsambojjaṅgassa bhāvanāya³ pāripūriyā⁴ ||

18. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ayam kāyo āhāratthitiko āhāram paṭicca tiṭṭhati anāhāro no tiṭṭhati⁵ || evam eva kho bhikkhave ime satta bojjaṅgā āhāratitthikā āhāram paṭicca tiṭṭhanti anāhārā⁶ no tiṭṭhanti ti⁷ ||

3. (3) *Sīla*.³

2. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū⁴ silasampannā samādhisampannā⁵ paññāsampannā⁶ vimuttisampannā vimuttiññāpadassanasampannā⁷ dassanam pāham⁷ bhikkhave tesam bhikkhūnam bahukāram vadāmi⁸ ||

3. Savanam pāham bhikkhave tesam bhikkhūnam bahukāram vadāmi⁹ || Upasaṅkamanam pāham bhikkhave tesam bhi¹⁰ bahukāram vadāmi¹¹ || Payirūpāsanam pāham bhikkhave tesam bhi¹⁰ bahukāram vadāmi¹¹ || Anussatim pāham bhikkhave tesam bhi¹⁰ bahukāram vadāmi¹¹ || Anupabbajjam pāham bhikkhave tesam bhikkhūnam bahukāram vadāmi¹² ||

4. Taṃ kissa hetu¹³ || Tathārūpānam bhikkhave⁸ bhikkhūnam dhammaṃ sutvā dvayena vūpakāsenā⁸ vūpakaṭṭho viharati kāyavūpakāsenā ca cittavūpakāsenā ca⁹ || so tathā vūpakaṭṭho viharanto taṃ dhammam anussarati anuvitakketi¹⁴ ||

5. Yasmim samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu tathā¹⁰ vūpakaṭṭho viharanto taṃ dhammam anussarati anuvitakketi¹⁵ ||

¹ S¹ bhāvanāvanāya vā. ² S¹⁻³ anāhāro.

³ *There is no trace of separation between this and the preceding sutta in S¹⁻³.* ⁴ S³ yo . . bhikkhu.

⁵ S³ °sampanno. ⁶ B¹⁻² ñāṇa^o

⁷ S¹⁻³ paham *always*. ⁸ *missing in S¹⁻³.*

⁹ S³ omits citta^o ca. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ yathā.

satisambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye tassa¹ bhikkhuno ārad-
dho hoti² Satisambojjhaṅgaṃ yasmim² samaye bhikkhu
bhāveti³ satisambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno bhā-
vanā pāripūrim gacchati³ So tathā sato viharanto taṃ
dhammam paññāya pavicinati³ pavicarati parivimamsam
āpajjati⁴ S

6. Yasmim samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu tathā sato
viharanto taṃ dhammam paññāya pavicinati pavicarati
parivimamsam āpajjati⁵ dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo tasmim
samaye tassa⁵ bhikkhuno ārad-dho hoti⁶ Dhammavicaya-
sambojjhaṅgaṃ yasmim samaye bhikkhu bhāveti⁶ dhamma-
vicayasambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanā⁴
pāripūrim gacchati⁶ tassa taṃ dhammam paññāya pavi-
cinato pavicarato parivimamsam āpajjato ārad-dham hoti
viriyam asallīnam⁶ S

7. Yasmim samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno taṃ dhammam
paññāya pavicinato pavicarato parivimamsam āpajjato
ārad-dham hoti viriyam asallīnam⁷ viriyasambojjhaṅgo tas-
mim⁷ samaye bhikkhuno ārad-dho hoti⁸ Viriyasamboj-
jhaṅgaṃ yasmim⁷ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti⁸ viriyasamboj-
jhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanā pāripūrim
gacchati⁸ ārad-dhaviriyassa uppajjati pti nirāmisā⁸ S

8. Yasmim samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno ārad-dhaviriyassa
uppajjati pti nirāmisā⁹ pṭisambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye
bhikkhuno ārad-dho hoti⁹ Pṭisambojjhaṅgaṃ yasmim⁹
samaye bhikkhu bhāveti⁹ pṭisambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye
bhikkhuno bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchati⁹ Pṭimanassa
kāyo pi passambhati cittam pi passambhati⁹ S

9. Yasmim samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno pṭimanassa
kāyo pi passambhati cittam pi passambhati⁹ passaddhisam-
bojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno ārad-dho hoti⁹ Pas-
saddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ yasmim⁹ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti⁹
passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanā-

¹ missing in B¹⁻².

² S³ B¹⁻² tasmim.

³ S¹⁻³ pavicināti.

⁴ missing in S¹.

⁵ S¹⁻³ yasmim.

⁶ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁷ S³ tasmim.

⁸ B¹ tasmim.

⁹ B¹⁻² tasmim.

pāripūrim gacchati || . Passaddhakāyassa² sukhaṃ hoti² sukhiṇo cittaṃ samādhīyati ||

10. Yasmim samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno passaddhakāyassa² sukhiṇo cittaṃ samādhīyati || samādhisambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno āradhho hoti || samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ yasmim³ samaye bhikkhu⁴ bhāveti || samādhisambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchati || So tathā samāhitam cittaṃ sādhu-kam ajjupekkhitā⁵ hoti ||

11. Yasmim samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu⁶ tathāsamāhitam cittaṃ sādhu-kam ajjupekkhitā hoti || upekhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmim⁷ samaye bhikkhuno āradhho hoti || upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ yasmim⁸ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti || upekhāsambojjhaṅgo⁸ tasmim samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchati ||

12. Evam bhāvitesu kho bhikkhave sattasu bojjhaṅgesu evam bahulikatesu satta phalā sattānisamsā pātikaṅkhā || Katame satta phalā sattānisamsā ||

13. Diṭṭheva dhamme paṭihacca⁹ aññam ārādheti || no ce¹⁰ diṭṭheva dhamme paṭihacca¹¹ aññam¹² ārādheti || atha maraṇakāle aññam ārādheti ||

14. No ce¹⁰ diṭṭheva dhamme paṭihacca aññam ārādheti no ce maraṇakāle aññam ārādheti || atha pañcannam orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti ||

15. No ce¹³ diṭṭheva dhamme paṭihacca aññam ārādheti || no ce¹³ maraṇakāle aññam ārādheti || no ce pañcannam orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti || atha pañcannam orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā upahacca parinibbāyī hoti ||

16. No ce¹³ diṭṭheva dhamme paṭihacca aññam ārādheti || no ce¹³ maraṇakāle aññam ārādheti || no ce¹³ pañcan-

¹ B¹⁻² passaddhi. ² B¹⁻² omī sukhaṃ hoti.

³ all the Mss. tasmim. ⁴ S¹⁻³ add no. ⁵ S¹⁻³ opekkhitam.

⁶ S¹⁻³ add no. ⁷ S¹ yasmim. ⁸ S¹⁻³ ojjhaṅgaṃ.

⁹ B¹⁻² paṭihacca always, S³ paṭicca here only.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ add va. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ insert na. ¹² S¹ aññā.

¹³ S¹⁻³ add va. ¹⁴ missing in S¹⁻³.

nam orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti¹ no ce pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā upahacca parinibbāyī hoti² atha pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī³ hoti⁴ ॥

17. No ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭihacca aññaṃ ārādheti⁵ no ce⁶ maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti⁷ no ce⁸ pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti⁹ no ce pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā upahacca parinibbāyī hoti¹⁰ no ce pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti¹¹ atha pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti¹² ॥

18. No ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭihacca aññaṃ ārādheti¹³ no ce maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti¹⁴ no ce¹⁵ pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti¹⁶ no ce¹⁷ pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā upahacca parinibbāyī hoti¹⁸ no ce pañcannaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti¹⁹ no ce²⁰ pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti²¹ atha pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā uddhamsoto hoti akaniṭṭhagāmi²² ॥

19. Evam bhāvitesu²³ kho bhikkhave sattasu bhojjhaṅgesu evam bahulikatesu ime satta phalā sattānisamsā paṭikaṅkhā ti²⁴ ॥

4. (4) Vatta.

1. Ekam samayam āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme²⁵ ॥

2. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū amantesi Āvuso bhikkhaveti²⁶ ॥

¹ S¹⁻³ asaṅkhārika^o always (S³ oṙika here only; S¹⁻³ adds ve. ² missing in S¹⁻³. ³ S¹ dhāreti.

⁴ S¹ dhāreti once more, S³ omits the whole phrase.

⁵ missing in S¹. ⁶ This phrase is missing in S¹⁻³.

⁷ S¹ bhāvitosu. ⁸ S¹⁻³ bhikkhavoti.

Āvuso ti te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccasosum¹ ||

Āyasmā Sāriputto etad avoca² ||

3- Sattime āvuso bojjaṅgā³ katame satta⁴ satisambojjaṅgo⁵ dhammavicaya⁶ viriya⁷ pīti⁸ passaddhi⁹ samādhi¹⁰ upekhāsambojjhaṅgo¹¹ ime kho¹² āvuso satta bojjaṅgā¹³ ||

4. Imesaṃ khvāham¹ āvuso sattannam bojjaṅgānaṃ yena yena bojjaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi pubbaṅhasamayam viharitum tena tena bojjaṅgena pubbaṅhasamayam viharāmi² || Yena yena bojjaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi majjhantikam samayam viharitum³ tena tena bojjaṅgena majjhantikam⁴ samayam viharāmi⁵ || Yena yena bojjaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi sāyanhasamayam viharitum⁶ tena tena bojjaṅgena sāyanhasamayam viharāmi⁷ ||

5. Satisambojjaṅgo iti ce me āvuso hoti¹ Appamāṇo ti me hoti² Susamāradhho ti me hoti³ tiṭṭhantaṃ ca naṃ⁴ Tiṭṭhatīti pajānāmi⁵ || Sa ce pi⁶ me cavati Idappaccayā me cavatīti pajānāmi⁷ ||

6—10. || la⁷ ||

11. Upekhāsambojjaṅgo iti ce me āvuso hoti¹ Appamāṇo ti me hoti² Susamāradhho ti me hoti³ tiṭṭhantaṃ ca naṃ Tiṭṭhatīti pajānāmi⁴ || Sa ce pi me cavati Idappaccayā me cavatīti pajānāmi⁵ ||

12. Seyyathāpi āvuso rañño vā rājamahāmatassa vā nānarattānaṃ⁹ dussānaṃ dussakaraṇḍako¹⁰ pūro assa¹¹ so¹² yaññadeva dussayugam ākaṅkheyya pubbaṅhasamayam pārupitum¹³ || taṃ tad eva dussayugam pubbaṅhasamayam pārupeyya¹⁴ || Yaññad eva dussayugam ākaṅkheyya majjhantikam¹⁵ samayam pārupitum¹⁶ || taṃ tad eva dussayugam majjhantikam¹⁷ samayam pārupeyya¹⁸ || Yaññadeva dussayugam ākaṅkheyya sāyanhasamayam pārupitum¹⁹ || taṃ tad eva dussayugam sāyanhasamayam pārupeyya²⁰ ||

¹ missing in S¹⁻³. ² S¹ °ka. ³ S¹ °miti.

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit ca naṃ always. ⁵ missing in S³.

⁶ S³ °miti. ⁷ S¹⁻³ have a stroke but S¹ a pe erased.

⁸ S³ pajānāti. ⁹ S³ nānarattānaṃ S¹ nānattānaṃ.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ °radhak^o ¹¹ S¹⁻³ omit assa so.

¹² S¹ pārū^o B¹ pārūm^o both always. ¹³ S¹⁻³ °tika.

13. Evam eva khvāham¹ āvuso imesaṃ sattannam bojjhaṅgānaṃ yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi pubbaṃhasamayam viharitum² tena tena bojjhaṅgena pubbaṃhasamayam viharāmi³ || Yena yena⁴ °majjhantikam samayaṃ viharāmi⁵ || Yena yena⁶ °sāyaṃhasamayam viharāmi⁷ ||

14. Satisambojjhaṅgo itī ce me āvuso hoti Appamāno ti me⁸ hoti⁹ °cavatīti pajānāmi¹⁰ ||

15—19. || la ||

20. Upekhāsambojjhaṅgo °Idappaccayā me cavatīti pajānāmi¹¹ ||

5. Bhikkhu.

2. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupaṣāṅkami¹² la [pe]¹³ || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca¹⁴ || Bojjhaṅgā bojjhaṅgā ti bhante vuccatīti¹⁵ || Kittāvata¹⁶ nu kho bhante bojjhaṅgāti vuccantīti¹⁷ ||

Bodhāya saṃvattantīti kho bhikkhu tasmā¹⁸ bojjhaṅgā ti vuccantīti¹⁹ ||

3. Idha bhikkhu²⁰ bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka²¹ virāga²² nirodhanissitam vossaggaparīnāmiṃ²³ la [pe]²⁴ || upekhāsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka²⁵ virāga²⁶ nirodhanissitam²⁷ vossagaparīnāmiṃ²⁸ ||

4. Tassime²⁹ satta bojjhaṅge bhāvayato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati³⁰ bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati³¹ avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati³² || Vimuttasmiṃ vimuttamhīti³³ || nānaṃ hoti³⁴ khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti³⁵ ||

5. Bodhāya saṃvattantī ti kho³⁶ bhikkhu³⁷ tasmā³⁸ bojjhaṅgā ti vuccantī ti³⁹ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ kho (S¹ ko) ham. ² as the number 4.

³ S¹ iti. ⁴ as 5.

⁵ as 11. The number 13—20 are the rehearsal of 4—11 without any change. ⁶ S³ kittāva. ⁷ missing in S³.

⁸ S¹⁻³ B² bhikkhave. ⁹ S¹ omits nirodha^o

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ sattime. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ vimutta (S³ -tti) miti.

¹² missing in B¹. ¹³ inserts ce.

¹⁴ taccamā.

6. (6) *Kuṇḍali*.

1. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sākete viharati Añcana-
vane¹ Migadāye² ||

2. Atha kho Kuṇḍaliyo paribbājako yena Bhagavā³
tenupasaṅkami⁴ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sam-
modi⁵ sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vitisāretvā ekam
antaṃ nisīdi⁶ || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Kuṇḍaliyo pa-
ribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca⁷ ||¹

3. Aham asmi bho⁸ Gotama ārāmanisādi⁴ parisāvacarō⁵
tassa mayham bho Gotama pacchābhattam bhuttapātara-
sassa⁶ ayam ācāro⁷ hoti⁸ ārāmena⁹ ārāmam uyyānena
uyyānam anucaṅkamāmi anuvicarāmi¹⁰ so tattha passāmi
eke samaṇabrāhmane itivādapamokkhānisamsaṃ⁸ ceva⁹
katham kathente upārambhānisamsaṃ ca¹⁰ bhavaṃ pana
Gotamo kimānisamsa viharattī¹¹ ||

Vijjāvimuttiphalaṇisamsa¹⁰ kho Kuṇḍaliya tathāgato vi-
haratī¹¹ ||

4. Katame pana bho Gotama dhammā bhāvitā bahuli-
katā vijjāvimuttim paripūrentī¹¹ ||

Satta kho Kuṇḍaliyasambojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulikata
vijjāvimuttim paripūrentī ti¹¹ ||

5. Katame pana bho Gotama dhammā bhāvitā bahuli-
katā sattabojjhaṅge paripūrentī ti¹¹ ||

Cattāro kho Kuṇḍaliya satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulikata
sattabojjhaṅge paripūrentī ti¹¹ ||

6. Katame pana bho Gotama dhammā bhāvitā bahuli-
katā¹⁰ cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūrentī ti¹¹ ||

Tiṇi kho Kuṇḍaliya sucaritāni bhāvitāni bahulikatanī
cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūrentī¹¹ ||

7. Katame pana bho Gotama dhammā bhāvitā bahuli-
katā tiṇi sucaritāni paripūrentī¹¹ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ añjana° ² S¹ bhagava.

³ S³ asmim, *omitting* bho B¹ ayam°

⁴ S¹⁻³ ārāmā° B¹⁻² °nissādi. ⁵ S³ bhukta°

⁶ S¹ āvāro B¹⁻² āhāro. ⁷ S¹ āromena.

⁸ B¹⁻² °dapā° S¹ °mokhā. ⁹ S¹⁻³ eva.

¹⁰ S¹ °kata.

Indriyasamvaro kho Kuṇḍaliya¹ bhāvito bahulīkato tīni sucaritāni paripūrentīti² || Katham bhāvito ca² Kuṇḍaliya³ indriyasamvaro katham bahulīkato tīni sucaritāni paripūreti⁴ ||

8. Idha kuṇḍaliya¹ bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā manāpaṃ nābhijjhati⁵ nābhihamsati na rāgaṃ janeti⁶ tassa t̥hito ca⁶ kāyo hoti t̥hitam⁷ cittaṃ ajjhataṃ susaṅghitaṃ⁸ suvimuttam⁸ || Cakkhunā kho paneva rūpaṃ disvā amanāpaṃ na maṅku hoti⁹ apatiṭṭhitacitto⁹ ādinamānaso¹⁰ avyāpannacetaso¹⁰ tassa t̥hito ca kāyo hoti t̥hitam¹¹ cittaṃ ajjhataṃ susaṅghitaṃ suvimuttam¹¹ ||

9—12. Puna ca paraṃ Kuṇḍaliya bhikkhu sotena saddam sutvā¹² la [pe]¹² ghaṇeṇa gandhaṃ ghāyitvā¹² la [pe]¹² jivhāyā rasaṃ sāyitvā¹² la [pe]¹² kāyena poṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā¹² la [pe]¹²

13. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya manāpaṃ nābhijjhati¹³ nābhihamsati na rāgaṃ janeti¹³ tassa t̥hito va¹³ kāyo hoti t̥hitam¹³ cittaṃ ajjhataṃ susaṅghitaṃ suvimuttam¹³ || Manasā¹³ kho paneva¹⁴ dhammaṃ viññāya amanāpaṃ na maṅku hoti¹⁴ apatiṭṭhitacitto¹⁴ ādinamanaso¹⁵ avyāpannacetaso¹⁵ tassa t̥hito va¹⁵ kāyo¹⁶ hoti t̥hitam¹⁶ cittaṃ ajjhataṃ susaṅghitaṃ suvimuttam¹⁶ ||

14. Yato kho Kuṇḍaliya bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā manāpāmanāpesu rūpesu t̥hito ca¹⁷ kāyo hoti t̥hitam¹⁷ cittaṃ ajjhataṃ susaṅghitaṃ suvimuttam¹⁷ sotena saddam sutvā¹⁷ la [pi]¹⁷ ghāṇeṇa gandhaṃ ghāyitva¹⁷ la [pe]¹⁷ jivhāyā rasaṃ sāyitvā¹⁷ la [pe]¹⁷ kāyena poṭṭhabbam phusitvā¹⁷ la [pe]¹⁷ manasā dhammaṃ viññāya manāpāmanāpesu dhammesu t̥hito ca kāyo hoti t̥hitam¹⁷ cittaṃ ajjhataṃ susaṅghitaṃ

¹ kuṇḍaliya. ² missing in B¹⁻². ³ B¹ kuṇḍaliya.

⁴ B¹ °pūrenti S¹⁻³ pūrentīti. ⁵ S¹⁻³ nābhijjati.

⁶ put after kāyo in S¹⁻³. ⁷ S³ paṭṭhita S¹ paṭṭhiti.

⁸ S¹⁻³ susaṃvihitaṃ. ⁹ B² appa^o S¹⁻³ apatiṭṭhika^o

¹⁰ S³ ādina^o B¹⁻² adina^o S¹⁻³ °manaso.

¹¹ S¹ nābhijati S³ nābhijjati as before. ¹² B¹⁻² ca.

¹³ S³ manāsā. ¹⁴ S¹⁻³ panetaṃ.

¹⁵ B¹ ādina S^{1,3} °manaso B² adinamāso.

¹⁶ S³ adds va. ¹⁷ S¹⁻³ t̥hiteva instead of t̥hito ca.

suvimuttam¹ evam bhāvito kho Kuṇḍaliya indriyasamvaro evam bahulikatō tīni sucaritāni paripūreti² ||

15. Katham bhāvitāni ca Kuṇḍaliya tīni sucaritāni katham bahulikatāni cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūrenti³ || Idha Kuṇḍaliya khikkhu kāyaduccaritam pahāya kāyasucaritam bhāveti⁴ vaciduccaritam pahāya vacisucaritam bhāveti⁵ manoduccaritam pahāya manosucaritam bhāveti⁶ || Evam bhāvitāni kho Kuṇḍaliya tīni sucaritāni evam bahulikatāni cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūrenti⁷ ||

16. Katham bhāvitā ca Kuṇḍaliya cattāro satipaṭṭhānā katham bahulikatā sattabojjhaṅge paripūrenti⁸ || Idha Kuṇḍaliya⁹ bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati¹⁰ ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassam¹¹ vedanāsu¹² pa (-pe)¹³ citte¹⁴ pa — pe¹⁵ dhamme dhammānupassī viharati¹⁶ ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassam¹⁷ || Evam bhāvitā kho Kuṇḍaliya cattāro satipaṭṭhānā evam bahulikatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti¹⁸ ||

17. Katham bhāvitā ca Kuṇḍaliya satta bojjhaṅgā katham bahulikatā vijjāvimuttim paripūrenti¹⁹ || Idha Kuṇḍaliya bhikkhu satisambojjhangam bhāveti viveka²⁰ virāga²¹ nirodanissitam²² vossaggaparināmiṃ²³ la²⁴ upekhāsambojjhangam bhāveti viveka²⁵ virāga²⁶ nirodhanissitam²⁷ vossaggaparināmiṃ²⁸ || Evam bhāvitā kho Kuṇḍaliya satta bojjhaṅgā evam bahulikatā²⁹ vijjāvimuttim³⁰ paripūrenti³¹ ||

18. Evam vutte Kuṇḍaliyo paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca³² || Abhikkantam bho Gotama³³ pe³⁴ paṇupetam saraṇam gatan tī³⁵ ||

7. Kūṭa.

3. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kūṭāgārassa yā kāci gopānasiyo⁵ sabbā tā kūṭaninnā kūṭaṇā kūṭapabbhārā⁶ evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulikaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānaṇaṇo nibbānapabbhāro⁷ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ °purenti.

² S¹ kuṇḍali.

³ S¹ evambhāvitā.

⁴ S¹ vimuttim *without* vijjā.

⁵ S¹ gopanasiso.

4. Kathañ ca¹ bhikkhave bhikkhu satta bojjhaṅge bhā-
vento satta bojjhaṅge² bahulikaronto nibbānaninno hoti
nibbānapoṇo ° pabbhārou || Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sati-
sambojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitam
vossaggapariṇāmiṃ || la [-pe] || upekhāsambojjhaṅgam bhā-
veti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ||
Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento
satta bojjhaṅge bahulikaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbāna-
poṇo nibbānapabbhāroti ||

8. (8) Upavāna.

1. Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā ca Upavāṇo āyasmā ca Sāri-
putto³ Kosambiyam viharanti Ghositārāme ||

2. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyāhasamayam paṭi-
sallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Upavāṇo tenupasaṅkami || upa-
saṅkamitvā āyasmatā Upavāṇena saddhim sammodi || sam-
modaniyaṃ sarāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi ||
Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasantam
Upavāṇam etad avoca ||

3. Jāneyya⁴ nu kho āvuso Upavāṇa bhikkhu Paccattaṃ
yonisomanasikārā⁵ evaṃ susamāraddhā me⁶ sattabojjhaṅgā
phāsuvihārāya samvattantīti ||

4. Jāneyya⁷ kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu Paccattaṃ
yonisomanasikārā evaṃ sūsamāraddhā me⁸ satta boj-
jhaṅgā phāsuvihārāya samvattantīti || Satisambojjhaṅgam⁹
āvuso bhikkhu ārambhamāno¹⁰ va janāti¹¹ || Cittaṃ ca me
suvimuttam¹² thīnamiddhaṅca me susamūhatam uddhacca-
kukkucaṅ ca me suppaṭivinitam¹³ āraddhaṅca me viriyam
atṭhikatvā¹⁴ manasikaromi no ca līnan ti || la-pe || Upekhā-
sambojjhaṅgam āvuso bhikkhu ārambhamāno va janāti¹¹ ||

¹ S¹ Kathamhi. ² S¹⁻³ omīti satta°

³ S¹⁻³ Atimutto -a *always* (S³ Atimutte *here*).

⁴ S¹ jāneyyā. ⁵ S¹⁻³ °kāro *always*. ⁶ S¹⁻³ ime.

⁷ S¹ jāneyyā; S¹⁻³ insert nu. ⁸ missing in S³.

⁹ B¹ inserts kho. ¹⁰ B¹⁻² ārabha° *always*.

¹¹ B¹⁻² pajānāmi *instead of* va° *always*. ¹² S³ sucittam.

¹³ S¹ °viddhānitam S³ °ghānitam.

¹⁴ B¹⁻² atṭhim° *always*.

Cittañ ca me suvimuttaṃ thīnamiddhañ ca me susamāhatam¹ uddhaccakukuccañ ca me suppaṭivinitam ārad-dhañ ca me viriyam aṭṭhikatvā manasīkaromi no ca līnan ti² ||
 Evaṃ kho āvuso Sāriputta jāneyya Paccattam yonisomana-sikārā evaṃ susamāradhā me satta bojḡhaṅgā phāsuvi-hārāya samvattanti ti³ ||

9. (9) *Uppannā* (or *Uppāda*) 1.

2. Sattime bhikkhave bojḡhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulikatā anup-pannā uppajjanti⁴ nāññatra Tathāgatassa pātubhāvā ara-hato sammāsambuddhassa⁵ katame satta⁶ ||

3. Satisambojḡhaṅgo⁷ la-pe⁸ Upekhāsambojḡhaṅgo⁹ || Ime¹⁰ kho¹¹ bhikkhave satta bojḡhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulikatā anuppannā uppajjanti¹² nāññatra Tathāgatassa pātubhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassa¹³ ti¹⁴ ||

10. (10) *Uppannā* (or *Uppāda*) 2.

2. Sattime bhikkhave bojḡhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulikatā anuppannā uppajjanti¹⁵ nāññatra Sugatavinayā¹⁶ katame satta¹⁷ ||

3. Satisambojḡhaṅgo¹⁸ la-pe¹⁹ Upekhāsambojḡhaṅgo²⁰ || Ime²¹ kho bhikkhave satta bojḡhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulikatā anup-pannā uppajjanti²² nāññatra Sugatavinayāti²³ ||

Pabbatavaggo pathamo²⁴ ||

Tassa uddānaṃ²⁵ ||

Himavantam Kāyam Silaṃ²⁶ ||
 Vattam²⁷ Bhikkhu ca Kuṇḍali²⁸ ||
 Kūṭaṅca²⁹ Upavāṇaṅca³⁰ ||
 Uppannā³¹ apare duveti³² ||

¹ S¹⁻³ susamāhatam. ² S¹ itime. ³ missing in S¹⁻³.
⁴ This number with the words katame satta of the preceding one is awkwardly rehearsed in S¹.

⁵ S¹⁻³ Pathamo vaggo only. ⁶ S¹⁻³ tatrūddānaṃ.

⁷ S¹⁻³ Kāyo silaṅca. ⁸ S¹⁻³ Vatta. ⁹ S³ adds ya.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ Kuṭa. All the Mss. have ku° always. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ Uppāde.

CHAPTER II. GILĀNAVAGGO DUTIYO.

11. (1) *Pāṇā*.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci pāṇā cattāro iriyāpathe kappenti kālena gamanam kālena thānam kālena nisajjam kālena seyyam¹ sabbe te pathavim nissāya pathaviyam² patitthāya evam ete cattāro iriyāpathe kappenti³ evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu silam nissāya sile patitthāya satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaroti⁴ ||

3. Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu silam nissāya sile patitthāya satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti satta bojjhaṅge⁵ bahulīkaroti⁶ || Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka⁷ virāga⁸ nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃ⁹ || la [pe]¹⁰ upekhāsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka¹¹ virāga¹² nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃ¹³ || Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu silam nissāya sile patitthāya¹⁴ satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaroti¹⁵ ti¹⁶ ||

12. (2) *Suriyassa upamā* 1.

2. Suriyassa bhikkhave udayato etam pubbaṅgamam etam pubbanimittam yad idam aruṇuggam¹ evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno sattannam bojjhaṅgānam uppādāya etam pubbaṅgamam etam pubbanimittam yad idam kalyāṇamittatā² || Kalyāṇamittassetam bhikkhave bhikkhuno pātikaṅkham³ satta bojjhaṅge bhāvessati satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkarissati⁴ ||

3. Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti satta⁵ bahulīkaroti⁶ || Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti vivekanissitam⁷ la-pe⁸ upekhāsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka⁹ virāga¹⁰ nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃ¹¹ || Evaṃ kho bhikkhave

¹ S¹⁻³ pathavim (S¹ °vi).

² S³ omits satta.

³ S³ omits silam nissāya⁰.

⁴ S³ karoti.

⁵ S¹⁻³ aruṇaggam *always*.

⁶ S¹⁻³ °kaṅkhā.

⁷ B¹⁻² °karissatīti.

bhikkhu kalyānamitto satta bojjaṅge bhāveti satta bojjaṅge bahulīkarotīti ॥

13. (3) *Suriyassa upamā* 2.

2. Suriyassa bhikkhave udayato etam pubbaṅgamam etam pubbanimittam yadidam aruṅgam ॥ evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno sattannam bojjaṅgānam uppādāya etam pubbaṅgamam etam pubbanimittam yad idam yoniso-manasikāro ॥ Yoniso-manasikārasampannessetam bhikkhave bhikkhuno paṭikaṅkham¹ satta bojjaṅge bhāvessati satta bojjaṅge bahulīkarissati² ॥

3. Kathanāca bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasikārasampanno satta bojjaṅge bhāveti satta-bojjaṅge bahulīkarotīti ॥ Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu satisambojjaṅgam bhāveti ॥ pe-la ॥ upekhāsambojjaṅgam bhāveti viveka^o virāga^o nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ॥ ॥ Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso-manasikārasampanno satta bojjaṅge bhāveti satta-bojjaṅge bahulīkarotīti ॥

14. (4) *Gilanā* 1

1. Evam me sutam³ ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe ॥

2. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Mahā-Kassapo pippalīguhāyam⁴ viharati ābādhiko dukkhito bālha-gilāno ॥

3. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisallāṇā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Mahā-Kassapo tenupasaṅkami ॥ upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi ॥

4. Nisajja kho Bhagavā āyasmantam Mahā-Kassapam etad avoca ॥ Kacci te Kassapa khamaniyam kacci yāpantiyam kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti no abhikkamanti paṭikkamo sānaṃ paññāyati no abhikkamo ti ॥

¹ S¹⁻³ °kankhā.

² B¹⁻² °karissatīti. ³ This phrase in S¹⁻³ only.

⁴ S³ ° li B¹⁻² pippalī (B² °li).

Na me bhante khamaniyaṃ na me¹ yāpaniyaṃ bālā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti abhikkamo sānam paññāyati no patikkamo ti² ॥

4. Sattime Kassapa bojjhaṅgā mayā sammad akkhātā bhāvītā bahulikatā abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattanti ॥ katame satta ॥ Satisambojjhaṅgo kho Kassapa mayā sammad akkhāto bhāvito bahulikato abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya³ samvattati ॥ la⁴ Upekhāsambojjhaṅgo kho Kassapa mayā sammad akkhāto bhāvito bahulikato abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati ॥ Ime kho Kassapa satta bojjhaṅgā mayā sammad akkhātā bhāvītā bahulikatā abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattanti ti ॥

Taggha Bhagava⁵ bojjhaṅgā taggha Sugata bojjhaṅgā ti ॥

5. Idam avoca Bhagavā ॥ attamano āyasmā Mahā-Kassapo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandi ॥ vuṭṭhāhi ca āyasmā⁶ Mahā-Kassapo tamhā ābādha⁷ ॥ Tathā pahīno cāyasmato Mahā-Kassapassa so ābādho ahoṣi ti ॥

15. (5) *Gilāna* 2.

1. Ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe ॥

2. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Mahā-Moggallāno⁸ Gijjhakūṭe pabbate viharati ābhādiko dukkhito bālha-gilāno ॥

3—5. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayam paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito ° ° Tathā pahīno cāyasmato Mahā-Moggallānassa so ābādho ahoṣi⁹ ॥

¹ in B² only. ² S¹ paṭikkhamoti. ³ S¹ nibbānā.

⁴ more complete in S¹⁻³; but S¹ omits the second and the third sambojjhaṅgo; and S³ adds between the lines the first and the second which had been omitted. ⁵ B¹⁻² Bhagavā.

⁶ S¹⁻³ cāyasmā. ⁷ S¹ ādhā.

⁸ S¹⁻³ Moggallāno always.

⁹ This text does not differ from the preceding one, but by the change of name.

16. (6) *Gilāna* 3.

1. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe¹ ||

2. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bālhagilāno² ||

3. Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Cundo yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkami³ upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi⁴ ||

4. Ekam antam nisinnam⁵ kho āyasmantam Mahā-Cundam Bhagavā etad avoca⁶ || Paṭibhantu taṃ Cunda boj-jhaṅgā ti⁷ ||

5. Sattime bhante boj-jhaṅgā Bhagavatā sammad ak-khātā⁸ bhāvitā bahulikātā abhiññāya sambodāya nibbānāya samvattanti⁹ katame satta¹⁰ || Satisambojjhaṅgo kho bhante Bhagavatā sammadakkhāto bhāvito bahulikato abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati¹¹ la-pe¹² Upekhāsambojjhaṅgo kho bhante Bhagavatā sammadakkhāto bhāvito bahulikato abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati¹³ || Ime kho bhante satta boj-jhaṅgā Bhagavatā sammadakkhātā bhāvitā bahulikātā abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattantiti¹⁴ ||

Taggha Cunda boj-jhaṅgā taggha Cunda boj-jhaṅgā ti¹⁵ ||

6. Idam avocāyasmā¹⁶ Mahā-Cundo samanūñño satthā āhosi¹⁷ || vuṭṭhāhi ca Bhagavā tamhā ābādhā¹⁸ || Tathā pahīno ca Bhagavato so ābādho ahoṣīti¹⁹ ||

17. (7) *Pūrangāmi* or *Aparam*.

2. Sattime bhikkhave boj-jhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulikātā apārāpāraṃgamanāya⁷ samvattanti⁸ katame satta⁹ || Satisambojjhaṅgo¹⁰ la¹¹ pe¹² Upekhāsambojjhaṅgo¹³ || Ime kho bhikkhave satta boj-jhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulikātā apārāpāraṃgamanāya¹⁴ samvattanti¹⁵ ti¹⁶ ||

3. Idam avoca¹⁷ ||¹⁸

¹ B¹ bālā. ² S¹ nisinno. ³ S¹ °akkhatā.

⁴ S¹ °vattati. ⁵ S¹ avocayasmā. ⁶ S¹⁻³ ahoṣīti.

⁷ S¹⁻³ aparāparam^o

⁸ in S¹⁻³ only.

Appakā te manussesu pe
Te loke parinibbutā ti¹ ॥

18. (8) *Viraddho* or *Āraddho*.

2. Yesaṃ kesañci bhikkhave satta bojjhaṅgā viraddhā viraddho tesam ariyo maggo sammādukkhakkhayagāmi² ॥
Yesaṃ kesañci bhikkhave satta bojjhaṅgā āraddhā āraddho tesam ariyo maggo sammādukkhakkhayagāmi ॥
Katame satta ॥ Satisambojjhaṅgo ॥ la-pe ॥ Upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ॥

3. Yesaṃ kesañci bhikkhave ime satta bojjhaṅgā viraddhā viraddho tesam ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmi ॥
Yesaṃ kesañci bhikkhave ime satta bojjhaṅgā āraddhā āraddho tesam ariyo maggo sammādukkhakkhayagāmi ti³ ॥

19. (9) *Ariyo*.

2. Sattime bhikkhave bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā ariyā niyyānikā niyyanti⁴ takkarassa sammādukkhakkhayāya ॥
katame satta ॥ Satisambojjhaṅgo ॥ la-pe ॥ Upekhāsambojjhaṅgo⁵ ॥
Ime kho bhikkhave satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā ariyā niyyānikā niyyanti takkarassa sammādukkhakkhayāyāti ॥

20. (10) *Nibbidā*.

2. Sattime bhikkhave bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti ॥
katame satta ॥ Satisambojjhaṅgo ॥ la-pe ॥ Upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ॥
Ime kho bhikkhave satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya⁶ abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti ti ॥

¹ So S¹⁻³; complete in B¹⁻² See the Stanzas of Magga-S. IV 4 (p. 24). ² S¹ °khayā°

³ S¹ °gāmiti S³ °gāminti. ⁴ S¹⁻³ niyyanti.

⁵ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁶ missing in S¹⁻³.

Gilānavaggo dutiyo¹

Tassuddānaṃ² ||

Pāṇā Suriyūpamā³ dve³ ||

Gilānā⁴ apare tayo ||

Pāraṃgāmi Viraddho ca⁵ ||

Ariyo⁶ Nibiddāya cāti ||

CHAPTER III. UDĀYIVAGGO TATIYO.

21. (1) *Bodhanā.*

2. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupa-
saṅkami || upasaṅkamitvā ekāṃ antaṃ nisīdi⁷ ||

3. Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca || Bojjhaṅgā bojjhaṅgāti bhante vuccanti ||
Kittāvatā⁸ nu kho bhante Bhojjhaṅgā ti vuccanti ti ||

Bodhāya⁹ samvattantīti kho bhikkhu || tasmā Bhojjhaṅgāti
vuccanti ||

3. Idha¹⁰ bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti || pe-la ||
Upekhāsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti¹¹ vivekanissitam virāga-
nissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇamim ||

4. Bodhāya⁹ samvattanti ti kho bhikkhu tasmā Bojjhaṅgā
ti vuccanti ti ||

22. (2) *Desanā.*

2. Satta vo¹² bhikkhave bojjhaṅge desissāmi tam suṇātha ||
Katame ca bhikkhave satta bojjhaṅgā || Satisambojjhaṅgo ||
la [pe] || Upekhāsambojjhaṅgo || Ime kho bhikkhave satta
bojjhaṅgā ti ||

¹ S¹⁻³ add vaggo omitting gilāna° ² S¹⁻³ uddānaṃ.

³ S¹⁻³ pāṇopavesuriye; S¹ has pāṇe° corrected from pāno.

⁴ S¹⁻³ gilāno.

⁵ S¹⁻³ aparamaraddhoti ca instead of pāraṃ°

⁶ S¹⁻³ ariya.

⁷ S¹⁻³ bhagavantam abhivādetvā -pe- instead of ekam°

⁸ S³ kittāva. ⁹ B¹⁻² sambodhāya.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ B² insert bhikkhave.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ bhāvitam bahulikatam. ¹² S¹⁻³ sattime.

23. (3) *Thānā*.

2. Kāmarāgaṭṭhāniyānam bhikkhave dhammānam manasikārabahulikārā anuppanno ceva¹ kāmacchando uppajjati uppanno ca² kāmacchando bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya samvattati³ ||

3. Byāpādaṭṭhāniyānam bhikkhave dhammānam manasikārabahulikārā⁴ anuppanno ceva byāpādo uppajjati || uppanno ca byāpādo bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya samvattati⁵ ||

4. Thīnamiddhaṭṭhāniyānam bhikkhave dhammānam manasikārabahulikārā anuppannā⁶ ceva thīnamiddham uppajjati || uppannā⁶ ca thīnamiddham bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya samvattati ||

5. Uddhaccakukkaccatṭhāniyānam bhikkhave dhammānam manasikārabahulikārā anuppannā⁷ ceva uddhaccakukkaccam uppajjati || uppannā⁷ ca uddhaccakukkaccam bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya samvattati ||

6. Vicikicchāṭṭhāniyānam bhikkhave dhammānam manasikārabahulikārā anuppannā⁸ ceva vicikicchā uppajjati || uppannā⁸ ca vicikicchā bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya samvattati ||

7. Satisambojjhaṅgaṭṭhāniyānam bhikkhave dhammānam manasikārabahulikārā⁹ anuppanno ceva satisambojjhaṅgo uppajjati || uppanno ca⁹ satisambojjhaṅgo bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchati || la-pe ||

8. Upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṭṭhāniyānam bhikkhave dhammānam manasikārabahulikārā anuppanno ceva upekhāsambojjhaṅgo uppajjati || uppanno ca upekhāsambojjhaṅgo bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchati || ti ||

24. (4) *Ayoniso*.

2. Ayoniso bhikkhave manasikaroto¹⁰ anuppanno ceva kāmacchando uppajjati || uppanno ca kāmacchando bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya samvattati ||

¹ S¹⁻³ eva. ² S¹⁻³ ceva. ³ S¹⁻³ samvattanti (S³ nti).

⁴ each letter of bahulikārā is crossed by a vertical streak in S¹. ⁵ S¹ anuppannā^o

⁶ S¹ uppannā ca S³ uppanno ceva.

⁷ S¹⁻³ anuppannā . . . uppannā. ⁸ S¹ manasikārā^o

⁹ S¹⁻³ ceva. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ manasikāro B¹ kareto.

3. Anuppanno ceva¹ byāpādo uppajjati|| uppanno ca byāpādo bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya samvattati||

4. Anuppannaṃ ceva tñnamiddham uppajjati|| uppannañca tñnamiddham bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya samvattati||

5. Anuppannaṃ ceva² uddhaccakukkaccam uppajjati|| uppannaṃ ca uddhaccakukkaccam bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya samvattati||

6. Anuppannā ceva vicikicchā uppajjati|| uppannā ca vicikicchā bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya samvattati||

7. Anuppanno ceva satisambojjhaṅgo nuppajjati uppanno ca satisambojjhaṅgo nirujjhati|| la-pe|| Anuppanno ceva upekhāsambojjhaṅgo nuppajjati|| uppanno ca upekhāsambojjhaṅgo nirujjhati³||

8. Yoniso ca kho⁴ bhikkhave manasikaroto anuppanno ceva kāmacchando nuppajjati|| uppanno ca kāmacchando pahiyati||

9. Anuppanno ceva byāpādo nuppajjati|| uppanno ca byāpādo pahiyati||

10. Anuppannañ⁵ ceva tñnamiddham nuppajjati|| uppannaṃ ca tñnamiddham pahiyati⁶||

11. Anuppannañ⁷ ceva uddhaccakukkaccam nuppajjati|| uppannañca uddhaccakukkaccam pahiyati||

12. Anuppannā ceva vicikicchā nuppajjati|| uppannā ca vicikicchā pahiyati||

13. Anuppanno ceva satisambojjhaṅgo uppajjati⁸|| uppanno ca satisambojjhaṅgo bhāvanā pāripūriṃ gacchati|| la-pe|| anuppanno ceva upekhāsambojjhaṅgo uppajjati|| uppanno ca upekhāsambojjhaṅgo bhāvanā pāripūriṃ gacchati ti||

25. (5) Aparihāni.

2. Satta vo bhikkhave aparihāniye dhamme desissāmi|| taṃ suṇātha||

¹ S¹⁻³ ca always. ² So S¹⁻³ here only.

³ S¹⁻³ have -pe- instead of uppanno ca°

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit ca kho. ⁵ B¹ anuppanno.

⁶ This number is missing in S¹⁻³. ⁷ S¹ anuppanna.

⁸ S¹ nuppajj°

3. Katame ca bhikkhave satta aparihāniyā dhammāṃ yad idam satta bojjhaṅgāṃ katame sattaṃṃ Satisambojjhaṅgoṃ la-peṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgoṃṃ Ime kho bhikkhave satta aparihāniyā dhammā tiṃṃ

26. (6) *Khayo.*

2. Yo bhikkhāve maggo yā paṭipadā taṇhakkhayāya¹ samvattati²ṃ tam maggaṃ tam paṭipadam bhāvetthaṃṃ

3. Katamo ca bhikkhave maggo katamā ca paṭipadā taṇhakkhayāya¹ samvattati²ṃ yadidam satta bojjhaṅgāṃ katame sattaṃṃ Satisambojjhaṅgoṃ la-peṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṃṃ

4. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Udāyi Bhagavantam etad avocaṃ Katham bhāvitā nu kho bhante satta bojjhaṅgā katham bahulikataṃ taṇhakkhayāya samvattanti³ṃṃ

5. Idha Udāyi⁴ bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka^o virāga^o nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ⁵ vipulam⁶ mahaggatam appamāṇam abyāpajjhaṃ⁷ṃ tassa⁸ satisambojjhaṅgam bhāvayato viveka^o virāga^o nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ vipulam mahaggatam appamāṇam abyāpajjhaṃ taṇhā pahiyatiṃṃ taṇhāya⁹ pahānā kammam pahiyatiṃṃ kammassa pahānā dukkham pahiyati¹⁰ṃṃ

6—11. ṃ laṃṃ

12. Upekhāsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka^o virāga^o nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ¹¹ vipulam mahaggatam¹² appamāṇam abyāpajjhaṃṃ tassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgam bhāvayato viveka^o virāga^o nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ¹¹ vipulam mahaggatam appamāṇam abyāpajjhaṃ taṇhā

¹ B¹ taṇhā^o ² S¹⁻³ samvattanti.

³ S¹⁻³ samvattanti ti. ⁴ S¹⁻³ idhudāyi *instead of* idha^o

⁵ *missing in* B¹⁻².

⁶ S¹⁻³ vepulla B² vipullam *both always.*

⁷ B¹⁻² abyāpajjam *always.* ⁸ *missing in* S¹⁻³.

⁹ B¹ taṇhā.

¹⁰ *This phrase (from taṇhāpahānā) is missing in* S¹⁻³ *although it be to be found further on (N^o 12).*

¹¹ *missing in* B¹. ¹² S¹⁻³ omit vipulam^o

pahiyati¹ taṇhāya pahānā² kammam pahiyati³ kammassa pahānā dukkham pahiyati⁴ ||

13. Iti kho Udāyi taṇhakkhayā kammakkhayo kammakkhayā⁵ dukkhakkhayo ti⁶ ||

27. (7) Nirodho³.

2. Yo bhikkhave maggo yā paṭipadā taṇhānirodhāya samvattati⁴ tam maggāṃ tam paṭipadam bhāveti⁵ ||

3. Katamo ca bhikkhave maggo katamā ca⁶ paṭipadā taṇhānirodhāya⁷ samvattati⁸ yad idam satta bojjaṅgā⁹ katame satta¹⁰ || Satisambojjhaṅgo¹¹ la-pe¹² upekkāsambojjhaṅgo¹³ ||

4. Katham bhāvitā ca bhikkhave satta bojjaṅgā katham bahulikātā taṇhānirodhāya samvattanti¹⁴ ||

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti¹⁵ viveka¹⁶ virāga¹⁷ nirodhanissitam¹⁸ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ¹⁹ la-pe²⁰ upekkāsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti²¹ viveka²² virāga²³ nirodhanissitam²⁴ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ²⁵ ||

5. Evam²⁶ bhāvitā kho bhikkhave²⁷ satta bojjaṅgā evam bahulikātā taṇhānirodhāya samvattanti²⁸ ti²⁹ ||

28. (8) Nibbedho.

2. Nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ vo bhikkhave maggaṃ desissāmi¹ tam suṇātha² ||

3. Katamo ca bhikkhave nibbedhabhāgiyo maggo³ || Yad idam satta bojjaṅgā⁴ katame satta⁵ || Satisambojjhaṅgo⁶ pa-pe⁷ Upekkāsambojjhaṅgo ti⁸ ||

4. Evam⁹ vutte āyasmā Udāyi Bhagavantam etad avoca¹⁰ || Katham bhāvitā nu kho bhante satta bojjaṅgā katham bahulikātā nibbedhāya samvattanti¹¹ ti¹² ||

5. Idha Udāyi¹³ bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgam¹⁴ bhāveti¹⁵ viveka¹⁶ virāga¹⁷ nirodhanissitam¹⁸ vipulam¹⁹ mahaggatam²⁰

¹ S¹⁻³ add ya. ² S¹ kammadukkhayā.

³ There is no sign of separation in S¹⁻³ between this and the preceding sutta. ⁴ S¹⁻³ samvattanti.

⁵ missing in S¹⁻³ ⁶ S¹ nirodhā. ⁷ missing in S¹.

⁸ S¹⁻³ bhikkhu. ⁹ S¹⁻³ idhudāyi. ¹⁰ S¹ sattabojjaṅgam.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ omit nirodha¹² ¹² S¹⁻³ vepulla B¹ vipullam both always.

appamāṇam abyāpajjham¹ so satibojjhaṅgam bhāvitena cittena anibbiddhapubbam² appadālitapubbam lobhakkhandham nibbijjhati³ padāleti⁴ anibbiddhapubbam² appadālitapubbam dosakkhandham nibbijjhati³ padāleti⁴ anibbiddhapubbam appadālitapubbam mohakkhandham nibbijjhati⁴ padāleti⁴ la-pe⁵ Upekhāsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka⁶ virāga⁶ nirodhanissitāṃ vipulam mahaggatam appamāṇam abyāpajjham¹ So⁵ upekhāsambojjhaṅgam bhāvitena anibbiddhapubbam⁶ appadālitapubbam lobhakkhandham nibbijjhati padāleti⁴ anibbiddhapubbam⁷ appadālitapubbam dosakkhandham nibbijjhati padāleti⁴ anibbiddhapubbam⁷ appadālitapubbam mohakkhandham nibbijjhati padāleti⁴ ||

6. Evam bhāvitā kho Udāyi satta bojjhaṅgā evam bahulikātā nibbedhāya⁸ samvattanti ti¹¹ ||

29. (9) *Ekadhamma.*

2. Nāham bhikkhave aññam ekadhammam pi samanupassāmi yo⁹ evam bhāvito bahulikato¹⁰ samyojanīyaṇaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya samvattati¹¹ || yathayidam bhikkhave satta bojjhaṅgā¹² katame satta¹³ || Satisambojjhaṅgo¹⁴ la-pe¹⁵ Upekhāsambojjhaṅgo¹⁶ ||

3. Katham bhāvitā ca¹³ bhikkhave satta bojjhaṅgā katham bahulikātā¹⁴ samyojanīyaṇaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya samvattanti¹⁵ || Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ¹⁶ la [pe]¹⁷ Upekhāsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka¹⁸ virāga¹⁸ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ¹⁹ || Evam bhāvitā kho bhikkhave satta bojjhaṅgā evam bahulikātā samyojanīyaṇaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya samvattanti²⁰ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ °pajjam *always*.

² S¹ anibbadha° S³ anibbidha° *both always*.

³ S¹⁻³ nivijjati. ⁴ S¹ nivijjhati.

⁵ *missing in S¹⁻³*. ⁶ S¹ anibbādha°

⁷ S¹ anibbaddha° ⁸ S¹⁻³ nibbānāya.

⁹ S¹ ye S³ yena. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ bhāvitā bahulikātā.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ samvattanti (S³ — nti).

¹² S¹ bojjhaṅgam. ¹³ *missing in S¹⁻³*.

¹⁴ S¹⁻³ *insert* ca bhikkhave.

4. Katame ca bhikkhave saṃyojaniyā dhammā¹ || Cakkhum² bhikkhave saṃyojaniyo dhammo² || Etthete³ uppajjanti saṃyojanavinibandhā⁴ ajjhosānā⁵ || Jivhāsaṃyojaniyo⁵ dhammo¹ etthete uppajjanti saṃyojanavinibandhā ajjhosānā¹ || Manosaṃyojaniyo dhammo¹ etthete uppajjanti saṃyojanavinibandhā ajjhosānā¹ ||

Ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṃyojaniyā dhammā ti¹ ||

30. (10) Udāyi.

1. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sumbhesu viharati Setakam⁶ nāma Sumbhānam nigamo¹ ||

2. Atha kho āyasmā Udāyi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami¹ la-pe¹ || Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Udāyi Bhagavantam etad avoca¹ ||

3. Acchariyam bhante abbhutam bhante yāva bahukatañca me⁷ bhante Bhagavati pemañca gāravo⁸ ca hiri ca⁹ ottappañca¹⁰ || Ahaṃ hi bhante pubbe agārikabhūto¹⁰ samāno abahukato ahoṣi¹¹ dhammena¹ abahukato saṅghena¹ so khvāham bhante¹² Bhagavati pemañca gāravañca hirim¹³ ca ottappañca sampassamāno agārasmā anagāriyam¹⁴ pabbajito¹ tassa me Bhagavā dhammaṃ desesi¹ || Iti rūpam iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthagamo¹ || Iti vedanā¹ la-pe¹ Iti saññā¹ Iti saṅkhārā¹ Iti viññāṇaṃ iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa atthagamo ti¹ ||

4. So khvāham bhante suññagāragato¹⁵ imesam pañcupādānakkhandhānam¹⁶ ukkujjāvakujjam samparivattento¹⁷ Idam dukkhanti yathā bhūtam abbaññāsiṃ¹ || Ayaṃ duk-

¹ S³ cakkhu.

² B¹ S¹⁻³ saṃyojaniyā dhammā *always* B¹ *has* dhammo *here only.* ³ S¹⁻³ ettha te *always.*

⁴ B¹ S¹⁻³ saṃyojani^o (S³ ^onim), *both here only* S¹⁻³ vinibaddhā *always.* ⁵ S¹⁻³ jivhāya^o ⁶ S¹⁻³ sedakaṃ.

⁷ B¹ bahukārācime B² bahupakārāvime.

⁸ S³ gārāgaravo. ⁹ B¹ S³ hirim (iñ) ca.

¹⁰ B¹ anagārika^o ¹¹ S¹ B² ahoṣi.

¹² *missing in* B¹⁻². ¹³ S¹⁻³ hiri. ¹⁴ B¹⁻² anagāriyam.

¹⁵ S¹ suññagārato. ¹⁶ S¹⁻³ imesu^o ^okandhesu.

¹⁷ S¹⁻³ ^ovattanto.

khasamudayo ti yathābhūtam abbhaññāsim። Ayaṃ dukkha-
nirodho ti¹ yathābhūtam abbhaññāsim። Ayaṃ dukkhaniro-
dhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtam abbhaññāsim።

5. Dhammo ca me bhante abhisamito² maggo ca paṭi-
laddho። yo me bhāvito bahulikato tathā tathā viharantam
tathattāya³ upanessati⁴። yathāham Khinā jāti vusitam
brahmacariyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānissāmi። Satisam-
bojjhaṅgo me bhante paṭiladdho። yo me⁵ bhāvito bahuli-
kato tathā tathā viharantam tathattāya upanessati yathāham
Khinājati⁶ °itthattāyāti pajānissāmi⁶። la-pe። Upekkhāsam-
bojjhaṅgo kho⁷ me bhante pariladdho። yo me bhāvito ba-
hulikato tathā tathā viharantam tathattāya upanessati።
yathāham Khinā jāti⁶ °itthattāyāti pajānissāmi።። Ayaṃ
kho me bhante maggo paṭiladdho። yo me bhāvito bahuli-
kato tathā tathā viharantam tathattāya upanessati yathā-
ham Khinā jāti⁶ °nāparam itthattāyāti pajānissāmi ti።።

6. Sādhu sādhu Udāyi eso hi te Udāyi maggo paṭilad-
dho። yo te bhāvito bahulikato tathā tathā viharantam
tathattāya⁸ upanessati። yathā tvaṃ Khinā jāti vusitam
brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyā ti
pajānissāmi ti⁹።።

Udāyivaggo tatiyo¹⁰።።

Tassa uddānaṃ¹¹

Bodhanā Desānā Thānā።

Ayoniso¹² cāparihāni¹³

Khayo Nirodho Nibbedho።

Ekadhammo Udāyinaṃ ti።።

¹ S¹ °nirodhāti.

² S¹ °sameto S³ dhamme . . abhisamete.

³ S¹ tatthāyaṃ S³ tathattāyaṃ.

⁴ B¹⁻² upanissati *always*. ⁵ *missing in S³*.

⁶ S³ paṭijā^o *here and further on*. ⁷ *missing in B¹⁻²*.

⁸ B¹ tattāya. ⁹ B¹ °nissatīti B² °nissati.

¹⁰ *driven back to the end in S¹⁻³*.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ tatrūddānaṃ. ¹² S³ yoniso.

¹³ S¹⁻³ aparihāni ca B² °hāniṃ.

CHAPTER IV. NĪVARAṆAVAGGO CATUTTHO.

31. (1) *Kusalā* 1.

2. Ye keci bhikkhave dhammā kusalākusalabhāgiyā kusalapakkhikā¹ || sabbe te appamādamūlakā appamādasamosaraṇā || appamādo tesam dhammānam aggam akkhāyati ||

3. Appamattassetam bhikkhave bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham² satta bojjaṅge bhāvēssati || satta bojjaṅge bahulīkarissati || Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu appamatto satta bojjaṅge bhāveti || satta bojjaṅge bahulīkaroti ||

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu satisambojjaṅgam bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ || la-pe || Upekhāsambojjaṅgam bhāveti viveka^o virāga^o nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ || Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu appamatto satta bojjaṅge bhāveti || sattabojjaṅge bahulīkaroti ti ||

32. (2) *Kusalā* 2.

2. Ye keci bhikkhave dhammā kusalākusalabhāgiyā kusalapakkhikā³ || sabbe te yoniso manasikāramūlakā yoniso-manasikārasamosaraṇā || yonisomanasikāro tesam dhammānam aggam akkhāyati ||

3. Yoniso manasikārasampannassetam bhikkhave bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham sattabojjaṅge bhāvēssati sattabojjaṅge bahulīkarissati || Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso-manasikārasampanno sattabojjaṅge bhāveti sattabojjaṅge bahulīkaroti ||

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu satisambojjaṅgam bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ || la-pe || Upekhāsambojjaṅgam bhāveti viveka^o virāga^o nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ || Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno satta bojjaṅge bhāveti satta^o bahulīkaroti ||

¹ S¹⁻³ °pakkhiyā.

² S¹⁻³ °kaṅkhamā.

³ S¹ kusalapalapakhiyā S¹⁻³ °pakkhiyā *always*.

14. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca cittassa¹ upakkilesā² yehi upakkilesehi upakkiliṭṭham cittam na ceva mudu³ hoti na ca kammaniyam na ca pabhassaram pabhaṅgu ca na ca sammā samādhīyati āsavānaṃ khayāyā⁴ ti⁵ ॥

34. (4) *Kilesa* 2.

2. Sattime bhikkhave bojjaṅgā anāvaraṇā anīvaraṇā cetaso anupakkilesā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā vijjāvimuttiphala-sacchikiriyāya samvattanti⁶ katame satta⁷ ॥

3. Satibojjaṅgo bhikkhave anāvaraṇo anīvaraṇo cetaso anupakkilesō bhāvito bahulikāṭo vijjāvimuttiphala-sacchikiriyāya⁸ samvattati⁹ la-pe¹⁰ Upekhāsambojjaṅgo¹¹ bhikkhave anāvaraṇo anīvaraṇo cetaso anupakkilesō bhāvito bahulikāṭo vijjāvimuttiphala-sacchikiriyāya samvattati¹² ॥

4. Ime kho bhikkhave satta bojjaṅgā anāvaraṇā anīvaraṇā cetaso anupakkilesā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā vijjāvimuttiphala-sacchikiriyāya samvattanti¹³ ti¹⁴ ॥

35. (5) *Yoniso* 1.

2. Ayoniso bhikkhave manasikaroto anuppanno ceva kāmaccchando uppajjati¹⁵ uppanno ca kāmaccchando bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya samvattati¹⁶ ॥

3. Anuppanno ceva¹⁷ byāpādo uppajjati¹⁸ uppanno ca¹⁹ byāpādo bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya samvattati²⁰ ॥

4. Anuppannaṃ ceva²¹ thīnamiddham uppajjati²² uppannaṃ ca thīnamiddham bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya samvattati²³ ॥

5. Anuppannañceva²⁴ uddhaccakukkuccam uppajjati²⁵ uppannañca uddhaccakukkuccam bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya samvattati²⁶ ॥

¹ S¹ citta. ² S¹⁻³ mudum.

³ S¹⁻³ khayāya. ⁴ S³ omīti ya.

⁵ S¹⁻³ vattanti. ⁶ S²⁻³ insert kho.

⁷ S¹ vattanti S³ vattantīti.

⁸ S¹⁻³ ca. ⁹ S³ vā. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ anuppanno ca.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ anuppannañca.

6. *Ayoniso* ca bhikkhave manasikaroto¹ anuppannā² ceva³ vicikicchā uppajjati || uppannā ca vicikicchā bhiiyo-bhāvāya vepullāya samvattati ||

36. (6) *Yoniso* 2.

2. *Yoniso* ca kho⁴ bhikkhave manasikaroto anuppanno ceva⁵ satisambojjhango uppajjati || uppanno ca satisambojjhango bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchati || la-[pe] || anuppanno ceva⁵ upekhāsambojjhāngo uppajjati || uppanno ca upekhāsambojjhāngo bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchati⁶ ||

37. (7) *Vuddhi* (or *Aparihāni*?).

2. Sattime bhikkhave bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā⁷ bahulikatā vuddhiyā⁸ aparihānāya⁹ samvattanti || Katame satta ||

3. Satisambojjhāngo || la-pe || upekhāsambojjhāngo ||

4. Ime kho bhikkhave satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulikatā vuddhiyā⁸ aparihānāya¹⁰ samvattanti ||

38. (8) *Āvaraṇa-Nivaraṇa* (or *Nivaraṇāvaraṇa*).

2. Pañcime bhikkhave āvaraṇā nivaraṇā cetaso uppakkilesā paññāya dubbhikkaraṇā || katame pañca ||

3. Kāmacchando bhikkhave āvaraṇo nivaraṇo cetaso upakkilesa paññāya dubbhikkaraṇo || Byāpādo bhikkhave āvaraṇo nivaraṇo cetaso¹¹ uppakkilesa paññāya dubbhikkaraṇo¹² || Thīnamiddham bhikkhave āvaraṇaṃ nivaraṇaṃ cetaso upakkilesaṃ¹³ paññāya dubbhikkaraṇaṃ¹⁴ || Uddhac-

¹ *These words in S¹⁻³ only, S³ omits bhikkhave.*

² S³ anuppanno. ³ missing in S¹.

⁴ S³ omits kho S¹ cakho. ⁵ S¹⁻³ ca.

⁶ B¹ gacchati. *This number is rehearsed in S¹⁻³ but mutilated, the second part of the first article missing. The whole text seems to be inseparable from the preceding suttas; but the uddāna divides them.*

⁷ S³ inserts pāripūritā. ⁸ B¹ buddhiyā always.

⁹ S¹ aparihānāya S³ has °hā° corrected from hi.

¹⁰ S³ °hīnāya. ¹¹ missing in S¹.

¹² B¹ °karaṇā. ¹³ S³ °kilesa.

¹⁴ S¹ °karaṇo S³ °karaṇaṃ corrected from °ṇo.

cakukkuccam bhikkhave āvaraṇaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ cetaso upakilesam¹ paññāya dubbalikaraṇaṃ² || Vicikicchā bhikkhave āvaraṇā nīvaraṇā² cetaso uppakkilesā¹ paññāya dubbalikaraṇā³ ||

4. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca āvaraṇā nīvaraṇā cetaso uppakkilesā paññāya dubbulīkaraṇā⁴ ||

5. Sattime bhikkhave bojḥhaṅgā anāvaraṇā anīvaraṇā cetaso anuppakkilesā bhavitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiphala-sacchikiriyāya samvattanti⁵ || Katame satta⁶ ||

6. Satisambojḥhaṅgo bhikkhave anāvaraṇo anīvaraṇo cetaso anupakkileso bhāvito bahulīkato vijjāvimuttiphala-sacchikiriyāya samvattati⁷ || la-pe⁸ || Upekhāsambojḥhaṅgo⁸ bhikkhave anāvaraṇo anīvaraṇo cetaso anuppakkileso bhāvito bahulīkato vijjāvimuttiphala-sacchikiriyāya samvattati⁸ ||

7. Ime kho bhikkhave satta bojḥhaṅgā anāvaraṇā anīvaraṇa cetaso anuppakkilesā⁹ bhavitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiphala-sacchikiriyāya samvattanti⁶ ||

8. Yasmim bhikkhave samaye⁷ ariyasāvako aṭṭhim⁸ katvā manasikatvā sabbacetaso⁹ sammannāharitvā ohitasoto dhammaṃ suṇāti¹⁰ imassa pañca¹⁰ nīvaraṇā tasmim samaye na honti¹¹ satta bojḥhaṅgā tasmim samaye bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchanti¹¹ ||

9. Katame pañca nīvaraṇā tasmim samaye na honti¹¹ || Kāmacchandanīvaraṇaṃ tasmim samaye na hoti¹¹ || Byāpādanīvaraṇaṃ¹¹ pe¹¹ Thīnamiddhanīvaraṇaṃ tasmim samaye na hoti¹¹ || Udhaccakukkuccanīvaraṇaṃ tasmim samaye na hoti¹¹ || Vicikicchānīvaraṇaṃ tasmim samaye na hoti¹¹ || Imassa pañca nīvaraṇā tasmim samaye na honti.

10. Katame satta bojḥhaṅgā tasmim samaye bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchanti¹¹ || Satisambojḥhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchati¹¹ || la-pe¹¹ || Upekhāsambojḥhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchati¹¹ ||

¹ S³ °kilesa. ² S¹ āvaraṇo nīvaraṇo. ³ S¹ °karaṇaṃ.

⁴ S¹⁻³ insert kho. ⁵ S¹ °kilesa. ⁶ B¹⁻² °vattanti ti.

⁷ put before bhikkhave in S¹⁻³. ⁸ S¹⁻³ aṭṭhi.

⁹ B¹⁻² sabbam^o ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ pañcassa instead of imassa pañca.

11. Yasmiṃ bhikkhave samaye ariyasāvako aṭṭhim katvā manasi katvā sabbacetaso samannāharitvā ohitasoto dhammaṃ suṇāti¹¹ imassa pañca nīvaraṇā tasmīṃ samaye na honti¹² ime satta bojjhaṅgā tasmīṃ samaye bhāvanā pāripūriṃ gacchanti ti¹³ ||

39. (9) Rukkham.

2. Santi bhikkhave mahārukkhā aṇubijā¹ mahākāyā² rukkhanam ajjhārūhā³ || ye hi rukkḥā³ ajjhārūhā⁴ obhag-gavibhaggā vipatitā⁵ senti⁶ ||

3. Katame ca bhikkhave mahārukkhā aṇubijā mahākāyā rukkhanam ajjhārūhā ye hi rukkhanam ajjhārūhā obhag-gavibhaggā vipatitā senti⁷ || Seyyathīdam assattho nigrodho pilakkho⁶ udumbaro kacchako kapitthako⁷ || Ime kho te⁸ bhikkhave mahārukkhā aṇubijā mahākāyā rukkhanam aj-jhārūhā⁹ ye hi rukkḥā ajjhārūhā obhaggavibhaggā vipatitā senti¹⁰ ||

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave idhekacco kulaputto yādisake¹¹ kāme ohāya agārasmā anāgāriyam pabbajito hoti¹² so tādi-sakehi vā¹³ kāmehi tato vā pāpiṭṭhatarehi¹³ obhagga-vibhaggo vipatito seti¹⁴ ||

5. Pañcime bhikkhave āvaraṇā nīvaraṇā cetaso ajjhārūhā¹⁴ paññāya dubbalikaraṇā¹⁵ || Katame pañca¹⁵ || Kā-macchando bhikkhave āvaraṇo nīvaraṇo cetaso ajjhārūho paññāya dubbalikaraṇo¹⁵ || Byāpādo bhikkhave āvaraṇo nīvaraṇo cetaso ajjhārūho paññāya dubbalikaraṇo¹⁵ || Thīnamiddham bhikkhave āvaraṇaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ cetaso aj-jhārūham paññāya dubbalikaraṇaṃ¹⁵ || Uddhaccakukkuccam bhikkhave āvaraṇaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ cetaso ajjhārūham pañ-ñāya dubbalikaraṇaṃ¹⁵ || Vicikicchā bhikkhave āvaraṇā nīvaraṇā ajjhārūhā paññāya¹⁵ dubbalikaraṇā¹⁵ || Ime kho

¹ S³ B¹⁻² anu' *always*. ² S¹ mākāyā. ³ S¹ rukkho.

⁴ S¹⁻³ ajjhorūhā. ⁵ B¹⁻² vippati^o *always*.

⁶ B¹⁻² milakkhu. ⁷ B¹ kapittano.

⁸ *missing in* S¹⁻³. ⁹ S¹⁻³ °rūhā. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ honti.

¹¹ S¹ yādiyako. ¹² *missing in* B¹⁻².

¹³ S² papiyatarehi. ¹⁴ S¹⁻³ *add* ya. ¹⁵ S¹ paññāya

bhikkhave pañca āvaranā nīvaranā cetaso ajjhārūhā pañ-
ñāya dubbalikaraṇā¹ ||

6. Sattime bhikkhave bojḅhaṅgā anāvaranā anīvaranā
cetaso anajjhārūhā bhāvita bahulikata vijjāvimuttiphalasac-
chikiriyāya samvattanti² katame satta³ || Satisambojḅhaṅgo
bhikkhave anāvarano anīvarano cetaso anajjhārūho bhāvito
bahulikato vijjāvimuttiphalasacchikiriyāya samvattati⁴ la
[pe]⁵ || Upekhāsambojḅhaṅgo bhikkhave anāvarano anīvarano
cetaso anajjhārūho bhāvito bahulikato vijjāvimuttiphalasac-
chikiriyāya samvattati⁶ || Ime kho bhikkhave satta boj-
jhaṅgā anāvaranā anīvaranā cetaso anajjhārūhā bhāvita
bahulikata vijjāvimuttiphalasacchikiriyāya samvatta tī ti⁷ ||

40. (10) Nīvaranaṃ.

2. Pañcime bhikkhave nīvaranā andhakaranaṃ acakkhu-
karaṇā aññānakaraṇa paññānirodhikā¹ vighātapakkhiyā
anibbānasamvattanikā² || Katame pañca³ || Kāmacchanda-
nīvaranaṃ bhikkhave andhakaranaṃ aññānakaraṇam acak-
khukaraṇam paññānirodhikaṃ vighātapakkhiyam anibbāna-
samvattanikam⁴ || Byāpādanīvaranaṃ bhikkhave || la [pe]⁵ ||
Thīnamiddhanīvaranaṃ bhikkhave || la -pe⁶ || Udhaccakuk-
kucanīvaranaṃ⁷ bhikkhave || la [pe]⁸ || Vicicicchānīvaranaṃ
bhikkhave andhakaranaṃ acakkhukaraṇam aññānakaraṇam⁹
aññānirodhikaṃ vighātapakkhiyam anibbānasamvattani-
kaṃ¹⁰ || Ime kho bhikkhave pañcanīvaranā andhakaranaṃ
acakkhukaraṇā aññānakaraṇā paññānirodhikā vighātapak-
khiyā anibbānasamvattanikā¹¹ ||

3. Sattime bhikkhave bojḅhaṅgā cakkhukaraṇā nāṇa-
karaṇā paññāvuddhiyā¹ avighātapakkhiyā nibbānasamvatta-
nikā² || Katame satta³ || Satisambojḅhaṅgo bhikkhave
cakkhukaraṇo nāṇakaraṇo paññāvuddhiyo avighāta-
pakkhiyo nibbānasamvattaniko⁴ la-pe⁵ || Upekhāsambojḅ-
jhaṅgo bhikkhave cakkhukaraṇo nāṇakaraṇo paññāvud-
dhiyo avighātapakkhiyo nibbānasamvattaniko⁶ || Ime kho

¹ S¹⁻³ nirodhiyā-yam *always* (S¹ nirodhisā *here*)

² S¹ anibbānāya sam^o ³ S¹ °kukkucam^o

⁴ S¹ apaññāna^o ⁵ *missing in* S¹⁻³. B¹ °buddhiy^o *always*

bhikkhave satta bojjhaṅgā cakkhukaraṇā ñanakaraṇā pañ-
 ñavuddhiyā avighātapakkhiyā nibbānasamvattanikātiḥ ||

Nivaraṇavaggo catuttho ¹ ||

Tassa uddānaṃ ² ||

Dve Kusalā Kilesā ca ³ ||

Dve Yoniso ca Vuddhi ca ⁴ ||

Āvaraṇo Aparihāni ⁵ ||

Nivaraṇavarāṇa ⁶ Rukkham ⁷ ||

Nivaraṇāñca te dasāti ⁸ ||

CHAPTER V. CAKKAVATTIVAGGO PAÑCAMO.

41. (1) Vidhā.

1. Sāvatti nidānaṃ ||

2. Ye hi keci bhikkhave atītam addhānaṃ samaṇā vā
 brāhmaṇā vā tisso vidhā pajahimsu || sabbe te satannaṃ
 bojjhaṅgānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā || Ye hi keci bhik-
 khave anāgatam addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā tisso
 vidhā pajahissanti || sabbe te sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ bha-
 vitattā bahulikatattā || Ye hi keci bhikkhave etarahi sa-
 maṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā tisso vidhā pajahanti || sabbe te
 sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā ||

3. Katamesaṃ sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ⁹ || Satisam-
 bojjhaṅgassa || la-pe || upekhasambojjhangassa ||

4. Ye hi keci bhikkhave atītam addhānaṃ samaṇā vā
 brāhmaṇā vā tisso vidhā pajahimsu || pe-[la] || pajahissanti ||
 pe [la] || pajahanti || sabbe te imesaññeva ¹⁰ sattannaṃ bojjhaṅ-
 gānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā ti ||

¹ Drawn back to the end by S¹⁻³. ² S¹⁻² tatrud^o

³ S¹⁻³ Dve kusalakilesa ca.

⁴ S¹⁻³ Yoniso ca vuddhiyā *instead of* dve^o; B¹ has buddhi.

⁵ S¹⁻³ āvaraṇaṃ [S³ anā-] varaṇaṃ *both omitting* aparihāni -nivaraṇavarāṇā. ⁶ B² nivaraṇāvaraṇā.

⁷ S¹⁻³ rukkhaḡge.

⁸ S¹⁻³ Nivaraṇena cāti. — *This entangled Uddāna does not agree easily with the texts.* ⁹ missing in S¹⁻³.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ imesaṃ vā.

42. (2) *Cakkavatti.*

2. Rañño bhikkhave cakkavattissa pātubhāvā sattannam ratanānam pātubhāvo hoti || Katamesaṃ² sattannaṃ ||

3. Cakkaratanassa² pātubhāvo hoti || hatthiratanassa^o assaratanassa || maṇiratanassa || itthiratanassa || gahapatiratanassa^o || parināyakaratanassa pātubhāvo hoti || Rañño bhikkhave cakkavattissa pātubhāvā imesaṃ sattannam ratanānam pātubhāvo hoti ||

4. Tathāgatassa bhikkhave pātubhāvā arahato sammā-sambuddhassa sattannam bojjhaṅgaratanānam pātubhāvo hoti || Katamesaṃ sattannaṃ ||

5. Satisambojjhaṅgaratanassa³ pātubhāvo hoti || la-pe || Upekhāsambojjhaṅgaratanassa³ pātubhāvo hoti || Tathāgatassa bhikkhave pātubhāvā arahato sammā-sambuddhassa imesaṃ sattannam bojjhaṅgaratanānam pātubhāvo hoti ti⁴ ||

43. (3) *Māro.*

2. Mārasenapamaddanaṃ vo bhikkhave maggaṃ desisāmi || taṃ suṇātha ||

3. Katamo ca bhikkhave mārasenapamaddano maggo^o yadidaṃ satta bojjhaṅgā || Katame satta || Satisambojjhaṅgo || pa -pe || Upekhāsambojjhango || Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave mārasenapamaddano⁵ maggo ti ||

44. (4) *Duppañño.*

2. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami || la-pe || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca ||

3. Duppañño eḷamūgo duppañño eḷamūgo ti bhante vuccati || kittāvatā nu kho bhante Duppañño eḷamūgo ti vuccāti ti ||

4. Sattannaṃ kho bhikkhu⁶ bojjhaṅgānam abhāvitattā abahulikatattā⁷ duppañño eḷamūgo ti vuccati || Katame-

¹ S¹ katame. ² S¹ inserts bhā. ³ B¹ °sambojjhaṅgassara^c

⁴ S¹⁻³ hoti S² adds —pe— ⁵ S¹ °maddana.

⁶ S¹⁻³ B² bhikkhave. ⁷ S¹ °kattā.

sam sattannaṃ ॥ Satisambojjhaṅgassa ॥ la-pe ॥ Upekhā-sambojjhaṅgassa ॥

5. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhu sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānam abhāvitattā abahulikatattā Duppaṇṇo eḷamūgo¹ ti vuccatī ti ॥

45. (5) Paññavā.

3. Paññavā aneḷamūgo paññavā aneḷamūgo ti bhante vuccatī ॥ Kittāvatā nu kho bhante paññavā aneḷamūgoti vuccatī ti ॥

4. Sattannaṃ kho bhikkhu bojjhaṅgānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā Paññavā aneḷamūgo ti vuccatī ॥ katamesaṃ sattannaṃ ॥ Satisambojjhaṅgassa ॥ la-pe ॥ Upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa ॥

5. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhu sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā Paññavā aneḷamūgo ti vuccatī ti ॥

46. (6) Daliddo.

3. Daliddo² daliddo ti bhante vuccatī ॥ kittāvatā nu kho bhante Daliddo ti vuccatī ti ॥

4. Sattannaṃ kho bhikkhu bojjhaṅgānam abhāvitattā abahulikatattā Daliddo ti vuccatī ॥ Katamesaṃ sattannaṃ ॥ Satisambojjhaṅgassa ॥ la-pe ॥ Upekhādambosambojjhaṅgassa ॥

5. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhu³ sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānam abhāvitattā abahulikatattā Daliddo ti vuccatī ti ॥

47. (7) Adaliddo.

3. Adaliddo adaliddo ti² bhante vuccatī ॥ kittāvatā nu kho bhante Adaliddo ti vuccatī ti ॥

4. Sattannaṃ kho bhikkhu bojjhaṅgānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā Adaliddo ti vuccatī ॥ katamesaṃ sattannaṃ ॥ Satisambojjhaṅgassa ॥ la-pe ॥ Upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa ॥

5. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhu sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā Adaliddo ti vuccatī ti ॥

¹ S¹ °mugo.

² S¹⁻³ daḷi° always.

³ S¹ bhikkhave.

48. (8) *Ādicco*.

2. Adiccassa bhikkhave udayato etam pubbaṅgamam etam pubbanimittam yadidam aruṇuggam¹ || evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno sattannam bojjhaṅgānam uppādāya etam pubbaṅgamam etam pubbanimittam yad idam kalyāṇamittatā ||

3. Kalyāṇamittassetam bhikkhave bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham² satta bojjhaṅge bhāveṣṣati || satta bojjhaṅge bahulikarissati || Kathaṅca bhikkhave³ bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti^o bahulikaroti ||

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti vivekanissitam || la-pe || upekhāsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka^o virāga^o nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃ || Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto sattabojjhaṅge bhāveti sattabojjhaṅge bahulikaroti ti ||

49. (9) *Aṅga*.

2. Ajjhattikam bhikkhave aṅgaṃ ti karitvā nāṇṇam ekaṅgam pi samanupassāmi sattannam bojjhaṅgānam uppādāya || yathayidam bhikkhave yonisomanasikāro⁴ ||

3. Yonisomanasikarasampannassetam bhikkhave bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham² satta bojjhaṅge bhāveṣṣati^o bahulikarissati || Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasikārasampanno satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti satta bojjhaṅge bahulikaroti ||

4. Idha bhikkhave⁵ bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti vivekanissitam || la-pe || upekhāsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka^o virāga^o nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ||

5. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasikārasampanno sattabojjhaṅge bhāveti || satta bojjhaṅge bahulikaroti ti ||

¹ S¹⁻³ B¹ aruṇuggam. ² S¹⁻³ °kaṅkhā. ³ missing in S¹.
⁴ rehearsed in S¹. ⁵ missing in S¹.

50. (10) *Āṅga* 2.

2. Bāhiraṃ bhikkhave aṅgaṃ ti kārītvā nāññaṃ ekaṅgaṃ pi samanupassāmiṃṃ sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ uppādāyaṃṃ yathayidaṃ bhikkhave kalyāṇamittatāṃṃ ṃṃ

3. Kalyāṇamittassetaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno pātikaṅkhaṃ¹ satta bojjhaṅge bhāveṣṣati² bahulīkarissatiṃṃ ṃṃ Kaṭṭhāñ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti³ bahulīkarotiṃṃ ṃṃ

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃṃ la[-pe]ṃṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti viveka⁴ virāga⁵ nirodhanissitaṃṃ vossaggaparīnāmiṃṃ ṃṃ

5. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto⁶ satta-bojjhaṅge bhāveti⁷ bahulīkaroti⁸ tiṃṃ ṃṃ

Cakkavattivaggo pañcama⁹ṃṃ ṃṃ

Tassa uddānaṃ⁴ṃṃ ṃṃ

Vidhā Cakkavatti Māro⁵ṃṃ

Duppañño Paññaṇa caṃṃ

Daliddo⁶ Adaliddo⁶ ca⁷ṃṃ

Ādicco Āṅgena⁸ te dasā tiṃṃ ṃṃ

CHAPTER VI. BOJJAṄGASĀKACCAM CHAṬṬHAM

Sāvatti nidānaṃ⁹ṃṃ ṃṃ

51. (1) *Āhāra*.

2. Pañcannaṃ ca bhikkhave nīvaraṇānaṃ sattannañca bojjhaṅgānaṃ āhāraṇca anāhāraṇca desissāmiṃṃ taṃ supāthaṃṃ ṃṃ

I. ĀHĀRO NĪVARAṆĀNAṃ.

3. Ko ca bhikkhave āhāro anuppannaṃsā vā kāmaccandassa uppādāya uppannaṃsā vā kāmaccandassa bhīyyo-

¹ S¹⁻³ °kaṅkhā. ² S¹ °mitato.

³ Drawn back to the end by S¹⁻³. ⁴ S¹⁻³ tatrud^o

⁵ B¹⁻² add ca. ⁶ S¹⁻³ dālī^o ⁷ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁸ S¹⁻³ ādiccaṅgena. ⁹ in B¹ only.

bhāvāya vepullāya¹ || Atthi bhikkhave subhanimittam² tattha ayonisomanasikārabahulikāro³ ayam āhāro anuppannassa vā kāmaccchandassa uppādāya uppannassa vā kāmaccchandassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya ||

4. Ko ca bhikkhave āhāro anuppannassa vā byāpādassa uppādāya uppannassa vā byāpādassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya || Atthi bhikkhave paṭighanimittam⁴ tattha ayonisomanasikārabahulikāro⁵ ayam āhāro anuppannassa vā byāpādassa uppādāya uppannassa vā byāpādassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya ||

5. Ko ca bhikkhave āhāro anuppannassa vā⁶ thīnamiddhassa uppādāya uppannassa vā thīnamiddhassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya || Atthi bhikkhan arati tandivijambhitā⁷ bhattasammado cetaso ca līnattam⁸ tattha ayonisomanasikārabahulikāro ayam āhāro anuppannassa vā thīnamiddhassa uppādāya uppannassa vā thīnamiddhassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya ||

6. Ko ca bhikkhave āhāro anuppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa uppādāya uppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya || Atthi bhikkhave cetaso avūpasamo⁹ tattha ayoniso manasikārabahulikāro ayam āhāro anuppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa uppādāya uppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya ||

7. Ko ca bhikkhave āhāro anuppannāya vā vicikicchāya uppādāya uppannāya vā vicikicchāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya || Atthi bhikkhave vicikicchātṭhāniyā dhammā¹⁰ tattha ayoniso manasikārabahulikāro ayam āhāro anuppannāya vā vicikicchāya uppādāya uppannāya vā vicikicchāya bhīyyobhāvanāya vepullāya ||

II. ĀRIYĀ BOJJHAṄĀNAM.

8. Ko ca¹¹ bhikkhave āhāro anuppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya¹² pāripūriyā || Atthi bhikkhave satisambojjhaṅ-

¹ S¹⁻³ °manasikāro *omitting* bahulikāro. ² S¹ yoniso°

³ *missing in* S¹⁻³. ⁴ S¹⁻³ tandī (S² nandī) vijambhikā.

⁵ S² ci. ⁶ S¹⁻³ bhāvanā *always*.

gaṭṭhāniyā dhammā¹ tattha yoniso manasikārabahulikāro ayam āhāro anuppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā satisambojjhangassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā² ||

9. Ko ca³ bhikkhave āhāro anuppannassa vā dhamma-vicayasambojjhangassa uppādāya uppannassa vā dhamma-vicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā² || Atthi bhikkhave kusalākusalā dhammā sāvajjānavajjā dhammā hīnapaṇitā dhammā kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgā dhammā⁴ tattha yonisomanasikārabahulikāro ayam āhāro anuppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā² ||

10. Ko ca³ bhikkhave āhāro anuppannassa vā viriyasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya² uppannassa vā viriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā² || Atthi bhikkhave ārambhadhātu nikkamadhātu parakkamadhātu² tattha yonisomanasikārabahulikāro ayam āhāro anuppannassa vā viriyasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā viriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā² ||

11. Ko ca³ bhikkhave āhāro anuppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā² || Atthi bhikkhave pītisambojjhaṅgaṭṭhāniyā dhammā⁴ tattha yonisomanasikārabahulikāro ayam āhāro anuppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā² ||

12. Ko ca³ bhī⁰ āhāro anuppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā² || Atthi bhī⁰ kāyapassaddhi citta-passaddhi⁴ tattha yoniso manasikārabahulikāro ayam āhāro anuppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā² ||

¹ S¹ ci.

² S¹ uppādo.

³ S¹⁻³ ci.

⁴ B¹ citti⁰

13. Ko ca¹ bhi^o āhāro anuppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripuriyā² || Atthi bhi^o samathanimittam³ avyagganimittam³ tattha yonisomanasikārabahulikāro ayam āhāro anuppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripuriyā² ||

14. Ko ca¹ bhikkhave āhāro anuppannassa vā upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripuriyā² || Atthi bhikkhave upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṭṭhanīyā dhammā² tattha yonisomanasikārabahulikāro ayam āhāro⁴ anuppannassa vā upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripuriyā² ||

III. ANĀHĀRO NĪVARANĀNAM.

15. Ko ca bhikkhave anāhāro anuppannassa vā kāmaccchandassa uppādāya uppannassa vā kāmaccchandassa bhīyobhāvāya vepullāya² || Atthi bhikkhave asubhanimittam² tattha yonisomanasikārabahulikāro ayam anāhāro anuppannassa vā kāmaccchandassa uppādāya uppannassa vā kāmaccchandassa bhīyobhāvāya vepullāya² ||

16. Ko ca bhikkhave anāhāro anuppannassa vā byāpādassa uppādāya uppannassa vā byāpādassa bhīyobhāvāya vepullāya² || Atthi bhikkhave mettācetovimutti² tattha yonisomanasikārabahulikāro ayam anāhāro anuppannassa vā byāpādassa uppādāya uppannassa vā byāpādassa bhīyobhāvāya vepullāya² ||

17. Ko ca bhikkhave anāhāro anuppannassa vā thīnamiddhassa uppādāya⁵ uppannassa vā thīnamiddhassa bhīyobhāvāya vepullāya² || Atthi bhikkhave ārambhadhātu⁶ nikkamadhātu⁷ parakkamadhātu² tattha yoniso manasikāra bahulikāro ayam anāhāro⁸ anuppannassa vā thīnamiddhassa

¹ S¹ ci. ² S¹⁻³ B¹ samāधि^o ³ S³ avyaggha^o

⁴ S¹ inserts here bhāvanāpāripuriyā. ⁵ S¹ uppādo.

⁶ B¹⁻² ārabha^o ⁷ S³ nikkamma^o ⁸ S¹⁻³ āhāro.

uppādāya uppannassa vā tñnamiddhassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya ॥

18. Ko ca¹ bhikkhave anāhāro anuppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa uppdāya uppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya ॥ Atthi bhikkhave cetaso vūpasamo ॥ tattha yoniso manasikārabahulikāro ayam anāhāro² anuppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa uppdāya uppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya ॥

19. Ko ca bhikkhave anāhāro anuppannāya vā vicikicchāya uppdāya uppannāya vā vicikicchāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya ॥ Atthi bhikkhave kusalākusalā dhammā sāvajjānavajjā dhammā hinapaṇitā dhammā kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgā dhammā ॥ tattha yonisomanasikārabahulikāro³ ayam anāhāro² anuppannāya vā vicikicchāya uppdāya uppannāya vā vicikicchāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya ॥

IV. ANĀHĀRO BOJJHAṄGĀNAM.

20. Ko ca bhikkhave anāhāro anuppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa uppdāya uppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā ॥ Atthi bhikkhave satisambojjhaṅgaṭṭhāniyā⁴ dhammā ॥ tattha amanasikārabahulikāro⁵ ayam anāhāro² anuppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa uppdāya uppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā ॥

21. Ko ca bhikkhave anāhāro anuppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa uppdāya uppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā ॥ Atthi bhikkhave kusalākusalā dhammā sāvajjānavajjā dhammā hinapaṇitā dhammā kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgā dhammā ॥ tattha amanasikārabahulikāro ayam anāhāro⁶ anuppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa uppdāya uppannassa⁷ vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā ॥

22. Ko ca bhikkhave anāhāro anuppannassa vā viriyasambojjhaṅgassa uppdāya uppannassa vā viriyasambojjhaṅ-

¹ B² ci. ² S¹⁻³ āhāro. ³ S¹ °kārā corrected from °kāro.

⁴ S¹ omits yā. ⁵ B¹⁻² amanasikārā^o here and further on.

⁶ S¹⁻³ āhāro. ⁷ S³ uppdānassa (dāna being erased).

gassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā¹ || Atthi bhikkhave ārambhadhātu² nikkamadhātu parakkamadhātu³ tattha amanasikārabahulikāro ayam anāhāro⁴ anuppannassa⁵ vā viriyasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā viriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā⁶ ||

23. Ko ca bhikkhave anāhāro anuppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā⁷ || Atthi bhikkhave pītisambojjhaṅgatthāniyā dhammā⁸ tattha amanasikārabahulikāro ayam anāhāro⁹ anuppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā¹⁰ ||

24. Ko ca bhikkhave anāhāro anuppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāyapāripūriyā¹¹ || Atthi bhikkhave kāyapassaddhi cittapassaddhi¹² tattha amanasikārabahulikāro ayam anāhāro¹³ anuppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā¹⁴ ||

25. Ko ca bhikkhave anāhāro anuppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā¹⁵ || Atthi bhikkhave samathanimittam¹⁶ abyagganimittam¹⁷ tattha amanasikārabahulikāro ayam anāhāro¹⁸ anuppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā¹⁹ ||

26. Ko ca bhikkhave anāhāro anuppannassa vā upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā²⁰ || Atthi bhikkhave upekhāsambojjhaṅgatthāniyā dhammā²¹ tattha amanasikārabahulikāro ayam anāhāro²² anuppannassa vā upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya uppannassa vā upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā²³ ti ||

¹ B¹⁻² ārabha° S¹ °yātu. ² S³ āhāro.

³ S³ anuppanassa S¹ anuppasānassa (sā *being doubtful*).

⁴ S¹ pari° ⁵ S¹ pāriyā. ⁶ B² S¹⁻³ samādhi°

⁷ S³ *has here* Atthibhikkhave upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā. ⁸ S³ āhāro.

52. (2) *Pariyāya.*

2. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṅhasamayam ni-vāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Sāvattthim piṇḍaya pavisiṃsuᖁᖁ

3. Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnam etad ahoṣiᖁᖁ Atippago kho tāva Sāvattthiyam¹ piṇḍaya carituᖁᖁ yaṃ nuna mayam yena aññatitthiyānam ārāmo tenupasaṅkamayyemā tiᖁᖁ

4. Atha kho te bhikkhū yena aññatitthiyānam paribbā-jakānam ārāmo tenupasaṅkamasiᖁᖁ upasaṅkamitvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiᖁᖁ sammodasiᖁᖁ sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vitisāretvā ekam antaᖁᖁ nisidiᖁᖁᖁ Ekam antaᖁᖁ nisinne² kho te bhikkhū aññatitthiyā paribbājakā etad avocuᖁᖁᖁ

5. Samaṇo āvuso Gotamo sāvakānam evaᖁᖁ dhammaᖁᖁ desetiᖁᖁ Etha³ tumhe bhikkhave pañca nivarane pahāya cetaso upakkilese⁴ paññāya dubbalīkarane sattabojjhaṅge yathābhūtam bhāvetthātiᖁᖁᖁ Mayam pi kho⁵ āvuso sāvakānam evaᖁᖁ dhammaᖁᖁ desemaᖁᖁ Etha³ tumhe āvuso pañca nivarane pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkarane satta bojjhaṅge yathābhūtam bhāvetthātiᖁᖁᖁ Idha no āvuso ko viseso ko adhippāyo⁶ᖁᖁ kiᖁᖁ nānākaraṇaᖁᖁ samaṇassa vā Gotamassa amhākaᖁᖁ vā yadidam dhammadesanāya vā dhammadesanam anusāsaniyā⁷ vā anusāsanin tiᖁᖁᖁ

6. Atha kho te bhikkhū tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbā-jakānam bhāsitaᖁᖁ neva abhinandasiᖁᖁ nappaṭikkosiᖁᖁᖁ anabhinanditvā appaṭikkosivā utthāyāsanaᖁᖁ pakkamasiᖁᖁᖁ Bhagavato santike etassa bhāsitassa atthaᖁᖁ ajānissā-māti⁸ᖁᖁ

7. Atha kho te bhikkhū Sāvattthiyam⁹ piṇḍaya caritvā pacchābhattaᖁᖁ piṇḍapātapatikantā yena Bhagavā tenu-pasaṅkamasiᖁᖁ upasaṅkamitva Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaᖁᖁ nisidiᖁᖁᖁᖁ

¹ S¹ sāvattthim. ² S¹ nisinnā S³ nisinno. ³ S¹ ettha.

⁴ S¹ °kileso. ⁵ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁶ B¹⁻² add so.

⁷ S¹ °sāsaniya. ⁸ B² ajāni° S¹⁻³ jāni° ⁹ B¹⁻² Sāvattthim.

8. Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocum¹ || Idha mayam bhante pubbaṃhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Sāvattim piṇḍaya² pavisimha || tesam no bhante amhākam etad ahosi || Atippago kho tāva Sāvattiyam piṇḍaya caritum yaṃ nuna mayam yena aññatitthiyānam³ paribbājakānam ārāmo tenupasaṅkameyyāma⁴ ti || Atha kho mayam bhante yena aññatitthiyānam⁵ paribbājakānam ārāmo tenupasaṅkamimha || upasaṅkamitvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ sammodimha || sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisidimha || Ekam antaṃ nisinne⁶ kho amhe⁷ bhante te⁸ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā etad avocum⁹ ||

9. Samaṇo āvuso Gotamo sāvakānam evam dhammaṃ deseti⁵ ānusāsaniyā vā anusāsanti⁶ ||

10. Atha kho mayam bhante tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam bhāsitaṃ neva abhinandimha na paṭikkosimha || anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā utthāyasaṇā pakkamimha Bhagavato santike etassa bhāsitassa attham ājānissāmāti⁷ ||

11. Evaṃ vādino bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evam assu vacaniyā⁸ || Atthi paṇāvuso pariyaṇo yaṃ pariyaṇam āgamma pañca nivarapaṇā dasa honti || satta bojhaṅgā catuddasā ti || Evaṃ puṭṭhā bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā na ceva sampāyissanti⁹ uttariṇca vighātam āpajjissanti¹⁰ ||

12. Tam kissa hetu¹¹ || Yathā tam bhikkhave avisayasmiṃ || nāhaṃ tam bhikkhave passāmi¹² sadevake loke samārake sabrahmade sasamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya yo imesam pañhānaṃ veyyakaraṇena cittaṃ ārādheyya aññatra tathāgatena vā¹³ tathāgatasāvakena vā ito vā pana sutvā¹⁴ ||

¹ S¹ piṇḍāyaya. ² S¹⁻³ yenaññatitthi° ³ S¹ nisinno.

⁴ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁵ mere repetition of 5.

⁶ S¹ anusāsanti. ⁷ S¹ ajāni° ⁸ S¹⁻³ samupā°

⁹ S³ omits uttariṇca° ¹⁰ S¹ passissāmi.

¹¹ missing in S¹⁻³.

I. PAÑCA DASA HONTI.

13. Katamo ca bhikkhave pariyāyo yam pariyāyam āgamma pañca nīvaraṇā dasa honti ॥

14. Yad api¹ bhikkhave ajjhattam kāmaccchando tad api nīvaraṇaṃ ॥ yad api² bahiddhā kāmaccchando tad api nīvaraṇaṃ Kāmaccchandanivaraṇaṃ ti iti hidam uddesam āgacchati² ॥ tad aminā petam pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti ॥

15. Yad api³ bhikkhave ajjhattam byāpādo tadapi³ nīvaraṇaṃ ॥ yad api⁴ bahiddhā byāpādo tad api nīvaraṇaṃ Byāpādanīvaraṇaṃ ti iti hidam uddesam āgacchati ॥ tad aminā petam pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti ॥

16. Yad api bhikkhave thināṃ tad api nīvaraṇaṃ ॥ yad api middham tad api nīvaraṇaṃ Thinamidghanīvaraṇaṃ ti iti hidam uddesam āgacchati ॥ tad aminā petam pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti ॥

17. Yad api bhikkhave uddhaccaṃ tad api nīvaraṇaṃ yad api kukkuccaṃ tad api nīvaraṇaṃ Uddhacca kukkucca nīvaraṇaṃ ti iti hidam uddesam āgacchati ॥ tad aminā petam pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti ॥

18. Yad api bhikkhave ajjhattam dhammesu vicikicchā tad api nīvaraṇaṃ ॥ yad api bahiddhā dhammesu vicikicchā tad api nīvaraṇaṃ Vicikicchānīvaraṇaṃ ti Iti hidam uddesam āgacchati ॥ tad aminā petam pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti ॥

19. Ayam kho bhikkhave pariyāyo yam pariyāyam āgamma pañca nīvaraṇā dasa honti ॥

II. SATTA CATUDDASA HONTI.

20. Katamo ca bhikkhave pariyāyo yam pariyāyam āgamma satta bojjaṅgā catuddasa⁵ honti ॥

21. Yad api bhikkhave ajjhattam dhammesu sati tad api satisambojjaṅgo ॥ yad api bahiddhā dhammesu sati tad api satisambojjaṅgo Satisambojjaṅgo ti iti hidam uddesam āgacchati ॥ tad aminā petam pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti ॥

¹ S¹ yadipi *always*.

² S¹⁻³ gacchati *always*.

³ S¹ yadi pi S³ yapi.

⁴ S¹ °apīti.

⁵ S¹⁻³ °dasā.

22. Yad api bhikkhave ajjhattam dhammesu paññāya pavicinati¹ pavicarati² parivimamsam³ āpajjati tad api dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo || Yad api bahiddhā dhammesu paññāya pavicinati pavicarati³ parivimamsam āpajjati || tad api dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo ti iti hidam uddesam āgacchati || tad aminā petam pariyāyena dvayam hoti ||

23. Yad api bhikkhave kāyikaṃ⁴ viriyam tad api viriyasambojjhaṅgo || yad api cetasikaṃ viriyam tad api viriyasambojjhaṅgo⁵ Viriyasambojjhaṅgo ti iti hidam uddesam āgacchati || tad aminā petam pariyāyena dvayam hoti ||

24. Yad api⁶ bhikkhave savitakkasavicārā pīti tad api pītisambojjhaṅgo || yad api avitakka avicārā pīti tad api pītisambojjhaṅgo Pītisambojjhaṅgo ti iti hidam uddesam āgacchati || tad aminā petam pariyāyena dvayam hoti ||

25. Yad api bhikkhave kāyapassaddhi tad api passaddhisambojjhaṅgo || yad api cittapassaddhi tad api passaddhisambojjhaṅgo Passaddhisambojjhaṅgo ti iti⁷ hidam ud-desam āgacchati || tad aminā petam pariyāyena dvayam hoti ||

26. Yad api⁸ bhikkhave savitakko savicāro samādhi tad api samādhisambojjhaṅgo || yad api avitakko⁹ avicāro samādhi tad api samādhisambojjhaṅgo Samādhisambojjhaṅgo ti iti hi ud-desam āgacchati || tad aminā petam pariyāyena dvayam hoti ||

27. Yad api bhikkhave ajjhattam dhammesu upekhā tad api upekhāsambojjhaṅgo || yad api bahiddhā dhammesu upekhā tad api upekhāsambojjhaṅgo Upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti iti hidam ud-desam āgacchati || tad aminā petam pariyāyena dvayam hoti ||

28. Ayam kho bhikkhave pariyāyo || yam pariyāyam āgamma satta bojjhaṅgā catuddasā ti ||

¹ S¹ pavicitti S³ paviciti. ² S¹⁻³ pavicartti.

³ S¹ paviti S³ paviciti. ⁴ B¹ kāyika.

⁵ *this phrase* yad api ceta^o *is missing in* S¹⁻³.

⁶ S³ yadīpi. ⁷ *missing in* S¹. ⁸ B² yadīpi.

⁹ B¹⁻² avitakka.

53. (3) Aggi.

2. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṅhasamayam ni-
vāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya Sāvattim¹ piṇḍaya pav-
siṃsuṃ ॥

3—10. Pariyāyasuttasadisam² ॥

11. Evam vādino bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā
evam assu vacaniyā ॥ Yasmim āvuso samaye līnam cit-
tam hoti ॥ katamesam tasmim samaye bojjaṅgānam akālo
bhāvanāya ॥ katamesam tasmim samaye bojjaṅgānam kālo
bhāvanāya ॥ Yasmim paṇāvuso samaye uddhatam³ cit-
tam hoti ॥ katamesam tasmim samaye bojjaṅgānam akālo
bhāvanāya ॥ katamesam tasmim samaye bojjaṅgānam kālo
bhāvanāya ti ॥ Evam puṭṭhā bhikkhave aññatitthiyā parib-
bājakā na ceva sampāyissanti uttarim ca vighātam āpaj-
jissanti ॥

12. Tam kissa hetu ॥ Yathā tam bhikkhave avisayas-
mim ॥ Nāham tam bhikkhave passāmi sadevake loke sa-
mārake sabrahmake sasamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadeva-
manussāya yo imesam pañhānam veyyakāraṇena cittam
ārādheyya aññatra tathāgatena vā tathāgatasāvakena vā
ito vā pana sutvā ॥

I. AKĀLO.

13. Yasmim bhikkhave samaye līnam⁴ cittam hoti ॥ akālo
tasmim samaye passaddhisambojjaṅgassa bhāvanāya⁵ ॥
akālo samādhisambojjaṅgassa bhāvanāya⁵ akālo upekhā-
sambojjaṅgassa bhāvanāya ॥ Tam kissa hetu ॥ līnam
bhikkhave cittam tam etehi dhammehi dussamuṭṭhāpayam⁶
hoti ॥

14. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso parittam aggim ujjāle-
tukāmo⁷ assa ॥ So tattha allāni ceva tiṇāni pakkhipeyya
allāni ca gomayāni pakkhipeyya allāni ca kaṭṭhani pak-

¹ S²⁻³ sāvattihyam.

² S¹⁻³ pariyāyasuttantavaṇṇikam (S³ ovaṇṇitakam) eva-pe-

³ S¹⁻³ uddhaccam. ⁴ B¹⁻² līnam *always*.

⁵ S¹ *inserts* tam; S³ *omits* akālo samādhio bhāvanāya.

⁶ S³ dussā^o B¹⁻² dusa^o *always*. ⁷ B¹⁻² ujjāllitu^o

khipeyya¹ udakavātañca dadeyya paṃsukāna² ca okireyya bhabbo nu kho so puriso parittam aggim ujāletum³ ॥

No hetam bhante ॥

Evam eva kho bhikkhave yasmim samaye līnam cittaṃ hoti ॥ akālo tasmim samaye passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya ॥ akālo samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya ॥ akālo upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya ॥ Tam kissa hetu ॥ līnam bhikkhave cittaṃ tam etehi dhammehi dussamuṭṭhāpayam hoti ॥

II. KĀLO.

15. Yasmim ca kho⁴ bhikkhave samaye līnam cittaṃ hoti ॥ kālo tasmim samaye dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya kālo viriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya kālo pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya ॥ Tam kissa hetu ॥ līnam bhikkhave cittaṃ tam etehi dhammehi susamuṭṭhāpayam hoti ॥

16. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso parittam aggim ujāletukāmo⁵ assa ॥ so tattha sukkhāni ceva tināni⁵ pakkhipeyya sukkhāni gomayāni pakkhipeyya⁶ sukkhāni kaṭṭhāni pakkhipeyya ॥ mukhavātañca dadeyya na ca paṃsukena okireyya ॥ bhabbo nu kho so puriso parittam aggim ujāletum³ ti ॥

Evam bhante ॥

Evam eva kho bhikkhave yasmim samaye līnam cittaṃ hoti ॥ kālo tasmim samaye dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya ॥ kālo viriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya ॥ kālo pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya ॥ Tam kissa hetu ॥ līnam bhikkhave cittaṃ tam etehi dhammehi susamuṭṭhāpayam hoti ॥

III. AKĀLO.

17. Yasmim bhikkhave samaye uddhatam cittaṃ hoti ॥ akālo⁷ tasmim samaye dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya ॥ akālo viriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya ॥ akālo

¹ S¹⁻³ omīṭ allāni ca kaṭṭhāni^o ² B¹ paṃsukāni.

³ B¹ ujāli^o ⁴ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁵ S³ tināni. ⁶ S¹⁻³ omīṭ sukkhāni gomayāni^o

⁷ S¹ akālo.

pitisaṃbojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāyaᑲ Tam kissa hetuᑲ uddhatam bhikkhave cittaṃ tam etehi dhammehi duvūpasamayaṃ¹ hotiᑲ ᑲ

18. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso mahantam aggikhandham nibbāpetukāmo assaᑲ so tattha sukkhāni ceva tiṇāni pakkhipeyya sukkhāni gomayāni pakkhipeyya sukkhāni ca² kaṭṭhāni pakkhipeyya mukhavātaṅca dadeyya na ca paṃsukena okireyyaᑲ bhabbo nu kho so puriso mahantam aggikhandham nibbāpetuᑲ tiᑲ ᑲ

No hetam bhanteᑲ ᑲ

Evam eva kho bhikkhave yasmim³ samaye uddhatam cittaṃ hotiᑲ akālo tasmim samaye dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāyaᑲ akālo viriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāyaᑲ akālo pitisaṃbojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāyaᑲ ᑲ Tam kissa hetuᑲ uddhatam bhikkhave cittaṃ tam etehi dhammehi duvūpasamayam hotiᑲ ᑲ

IV. KĀLO.

19. Yasmim ca kho bhikkhave samaye uddhatam cittaṃ hotiᑲ kālo tasmim samaye passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāyaᑲ kālo samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāyaᑲ kālo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāyaᑲ ᑲ Tam kissa hetuᑲ uddhatam bhikkhave cittaṃ tam etehi dhammehi suvūpasamayam⁴ hotiᑲ ᑲ

20. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso mahantam aggikhandham nibbāpetukāmo assaᑲ so tattha allāni ceva tiṇāni pakkhipeyya allāni ca gomayāni pakkhipeyya⁵ allāni ca⁶ kaṭṭhāni pakkhipeyya udakavātaṅ ca dadeyyaᑲ paṃsukena ca okireyya⁷ᑲ bhabbo nu kho so⁸ puriso mahantam aggikhandham nibbāpetuntiᑲ ᑲ

Evam bhanteᑲ ᑲ

Evam eva kho bhikkhave yasmim samaye uddhatam

¹ S³ °samamyam. ² missing in S¹⁻³.

³ from this word the text becomes that of the following number 19 and the number 18 indeed disappears in the singhalese MSS. ⁴ S¹⁻³ duvūpa° ⁵ S¹⁻³ omit allāni ca go°

⁶ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁷ S¹⁻³ omit paṃsukena°

⁸ missing in S¹.

cittam hoti¹ kālo tasmim samaye passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya² kālo samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya³ kālo upekhasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya⁴ || Tam kissa hetu⁵ uddhatam bhikkhave cittam tam etehi dhammehi surūpa-samayam⁶ hoti⁷ ||

21. Satim ca kvāham⁸ bhikkhavi sabbatthikaṃ vadā-mīti⁹ ||

54. (4) *Mettam.*

1. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Koliyesu⁴ viharati Haliddavasanaṃ nāma Koliyānaṃ⁵ nigamo⁶ ||

2. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṅhasamayam ni-vāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya Haliddavasanaṃ piṇḍāya pa-visiṃsu⁷ ||

3. Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnam etad ahosi⁸ Atippago kho tāva Haliddavasane⁹ piṇḍāya carituṃ¹⁰ yaṃ nuna ma-yam yena aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo tenu-pasaṅkameyyāma¹¹ ti¹² ||

4. Atha kho te bhikkhū yena aññatitthiyānam paribbā-jakānam ārāmo tenupasaṅkamisū¹³ upasaṅkamitvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhim sammodisū¹⁴ sam-modaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ ni-sīdisū¹⁵ || Ekam antaṃ nisinne¹⁶ kho te bhikkhū te¹⁷ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā etad avocū¹⁸ ||

5. Samaṇo āvuso Gotamo sāvakānam evaṃ dhammaṃ deseti¹⁹ ||

Etha tumhe bhikkhave pañcanivarane pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya²⁰ dubbalikarane mettāsahagatena ce-tasā ekam disam pharitvā viharatha²¹ tathā dutiyam tathā tatiyam tathā catuttham²² iti uddham adho tīriyam sab-bādhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokam mettāsahagatena

¹ S¹ vūpa° S³ duvūpa° ² S¹⁻³ satikhvāham.

³ S¹ vaddāmiti. — *The last part of this sutta is disturbed in the singhalese MSS. They suppress by intermixing them the conclusion of the number 18 (Evaṃ eva kho . . .) and the number 19, — and thus make the whole unintelligible.* ⁴ S¹ kolī° ⁵ S¹⁻³ kolī° ⁶ B¹ vāsanaṃ B² vāsana.

⁷ S¹ nisinnā S³ nisinno. ⁸ in S¹⁻³ only. ⁹ S¹ paññā,

cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjhena¹ pharivā viharatha² || Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disam pharivā viharatha² || tathā dutiyam tathā² tatiyam tathā catuttham³ || iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam karuṇāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjhena pharivā viharatha² || Muditāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disam pharivā viharatha³ || tathā dutiyam tathā tatiyam tathā catuttham⁴ || iti⁵ uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam muditāsahagatena⁶ cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjhena¹ pharivā viharatha² || Upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disam pharivā viharatha² || tathā dutiyam tathā tatiyam tathā catuttham⁵ || iti⁵ uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjhena pharivā viharathā ti² ||

6. Mayam pi kho āvuso sāvakānam evaṃ dhammam desema² ||

Etha tumhe āvuso pañca nivarane pahāya cetaso upakilese paññāya dubbalīkarane mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disam pharivā viharatha² || la [pe]² || Karuṇā sahagatena cetasā² || Muditāsahagatena cetasā² || Upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disam pharivā viharatha² || tathā dutiyam tathā tatiyam tathā catuttham⁷ || iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjhena pharivā viharathā ti² ||

7. Idha no āvuso ko viseso ko adhippāyo so kiṃ nānākaṇaṃ samaṇassa⁸ Gotamassa amhākaṃ vā yadidam

¹ B¹⁻² abyāpajjena *always*. ² S³ repeats tathā.

³ Here S³ rehearses the phrase upon karuṇā.

⁴ S¹⁻³ catutthiṃ. ⁵ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁶ in S³ upekhā is written between the lines instead of muditā precedently written and erased: result of the preceding blunder. ⁷ S¹⁻³ catutthiṃ.

⁸ S³ inserts vā.

dhammadesanāya vā dhammadesanam anusāsaniyā¹ anusāsaninti² ||

Atha kho te bhikkhū tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānaṃ bhāsitaṃ neva abhinandimsu na paṭikkosimsu || ana-bhinanditvā³ appaṭikkositvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkamimsu Bhagavato santike etassa bhāsitassa attham ājānissāmāti⁴ ||

8. Atha kho te bhikkhū Haliddavasane⁵ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapaṭikkantā yena Bhagavā tenu-pasaṅkamimsu || upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisidimsu || Ekam antaṃ nisinnā⁶ kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocum ||

9. Idha mayam bhante pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Haliddavasanaṃ⁷ piṇḍāya pavisimha⁸ tesam no bhante amhākam etad ahosi || Atippago kho tāva Haliddavasane⁷ piṇḍāya caritum || yan nuna mayam yena⁹ aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo tenupasaṅkameyyā-māti || Atha kho mayam bhante yena aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo tenupasaṅkamimha || pe [pa] || tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhim sammomodimha || sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisidimha || Ekam antaṃ nisinne kho¹⁰ amhe bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā etad avocum || Samaṇo āvuso Gotamo sāvakānam evaṃ dhammaṃ deseti || Etha tumhe bhikkhave pañca nivarane pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbali-karane mettāsahagatena cetasā ekam disam pharivā viharatha || la [pe] || karuṇāsahagatena cetasā || muditāsahagatena cetasā || upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekam disam pharivā viharatha || tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ¹¹ || iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbatta-tāya sabbāvantaṃ lokam upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena

¹ S³ inserts vā. ² S³ °sāsananti always. ³ B¹ abhinan°

⁴ S¹⁻³ jānissā° ⁵ B¹ °vasena.

⁶ S³ nisinno S¹ nisinnā corrected from nisinno.

⁷ S³ °vassaṃ B¹⁻² °vasane. ⁸ S¹ °simhā S³ °simsuṃhā.

⁹ S¹⁻³ yen.

¹⁰ B¹ inserts no S¹⁻³ have kho te bhante amhe añña°

¹¹ S¹⁻³ catutthim.

mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjhena pharitvā viharathā tiṃṃ Mayam pi kho āvuso sāvakaṇam evaṃ dhammaṃ desemaṃ Etha tumhe āvuso pañca nivarane pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharathaṃ laṃ karuṇā-sahagatena cetasāṃ muditāsahagatena cetasāṃ upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharathaṃ tathā dutiyam tathā tatiyam tathā catutthamṃṃ iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokam upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjhena pharitvā viharathā tiṃṃ Idha no āvuso ko viseso ko adhippāyo so¹ kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ samāssa vā Gotamassa ambhākaṃ vā² yad idaṃ dhamma-desanāya vā dhammadeśanam anusāsaniyā vā anusāsantintiṃṃ Atha kho mayam bhante tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānaṃ bhāsitaṃ neva abhinandimha na paṭikkosimhaṃ anabhinanditvā appaṭikkosivā utthāyāsanaṃ pakkamimha Bhagavato santika etassa bhāsitassa attham ājānissāmātiṃṃ

10. Evam vādino bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evam assu vacaniyāṃṃ Kathambhāvitā panāvuso mettācetovimutti kiṃgātikā hoti kimparamā kimphalā kimpariyosānāṃṃ Katham bhāvitā panāvuso karuṇācetovimutti kiṃgātikā hoti kimparamā kimphalā kimpariyosānāṃṃ Katham bhāvitā panāvuso muditācetovimuttiṃṃ kimpariyosānāṃṃ Katham bhāvitā panāvuso upekhācetovimutti^o kimpariyosānā tiṃṃṃ Evam puṭṭhā bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā na ceva sampāyissanti uttariṇca vighātam āpajjisanti³ṃṃ

11. Tam kissa hetuṃṃ Yathā tam bhikkhave avisayasimṃṃ Nāhaṃ tam bhikkhave passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sasamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya yo imesaṃ pañhānaṃ veyyākaraṇena cittaṃ ārādheyya aññatra Tathāgatena vā tathāgatasāvakena vā ito vā pana sutvāṃṃ

¹ S³ omits so. ² S¹ omits ambhākaṃ vā. ³ S¹ °jissati.

12. Kathambhāvītā ca bhikkhave mettācetovimutti kimgatikā hoti kimparamā kimphalā kimpariyosānā ||

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu mettāsahagatam satisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti || la || mettāsahagatam upekhāsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃ || So sace ākaṅkhati Appatikkūle paṭikkūlasaṅṅi vihareyyanti¹ || paṭikkūlasaṅṅi tattha viharati || Sa ce ākaṅkhati Paṭikkūle appaṭikkūlasaṅṅi vihareyyanti || appaṭikkūlasaṅṅi tattha viharati || Sace ākaṅkhati Appaṭikkūle ca paṭikkūle ca paṭikkūlasaṅṅi vihareyyanti || paṭikkūlasaṅṅi tattha viharati || Sace ākaṅkhati Paṭikkūle ca appaṭikkūle ca appaṭikkūlasaṅṅi vihareyyanti appaṭikkūlasaṅṅi tattha viharati || Sace ākaṅkhati Appaṭikkūlaṅca paṭikkūlaṅca tad ubhayam abhinivajjetvā upekha ko vihareyyam sato sampajāno ti || upekhako² tattha viharati sato sampajāno || Subham vā kho pana vimokkham upasampajja viharati || subhaparamāham bhikkhave mettācetovimuttiṃ³ vadāmi || Idha paññassa⁴ bhikkhuno uttariṃ vimuttiṃ⁵ apaṭivijjhato ||

13. Kathambhāvītā⁶ ca bhikkhave karuṇācetovimutti⁷ kimgatikā hoti kimparamā kimphalā kimpariyosānā ||

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu karuṇāsahagatam satisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti || la [pe] || karuṇāsahagatam upekhāsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃ || So sace ākaṅkhati Appaṭikkūle paṭikkūlasaṅṅi vihareyyanti || paṭikkūlasaṅṅi tattha viharati || la || Sace ākaṅkhati Appaṭikkūlaṅca paṭikkūlaṅca tad ubhayam abhinivajjetvā upekhako vihareyyam sato sampajāno ti || upekhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno || Sabbaso vā pana rūpasāññānam samatikkamā⁸ paṭighasaññānam atthagamā nānattasaññānam amanasikārā Ananto ākāso ti ākāsañācāyatanam upasampajja viharati || ākāsañācāya-

¹ S¹ °vihareyyam.

² B² inserts ca written also but erased in S¹.

³ S³ mettam° ⁴ S³ paññassa. ⁵ BS² uttari°

⁶ S¹⁻³ bhāvitañ. ⁷ B² °vimuttiṃ.

⁸ S¹⁻³ °kamma.

tanaparamāham bhikkhave karuṇācetovimuttim¹ vadāmi ||
Idha paññassa bhikkhuno uttarimvimuttim apaṭivijjhato ||

14. Kathambhāvītā ca bhikkhave muditācetovimutti
kimgatikā hoti kimparamā kimpariyosānā ||

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu muditāsahagataṃ satisamboj-
jhaṅgam bhāveti || la [pe] || muditāsahagataṃ upekhāsam-
bojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitaṃ vos-
saggapariṇāmiṃ || So sace ākaṅkhati Appaṭikkūle paṭik-
kūlasaṅñi vihareyyanti || paṭikkūlasaṅñi tattha viharati || la
[pe] || sa ce ākaṅkhati Appaṭikkūlaṅca paṭikkūlaṅca tad
ubhayam abhinivajjetvā upekkhako vihareyyaṃ sato sam-
pajāno ti || upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno² ||
Sabbaso vā pana ākāsaṅcāyatanam samatikkamma Anan-
taṃ viññāṇanti viññāṇaṅcāyatanam upasampajja viharati ||
viññāṇaṅcāyatanaparamāham bhikkhave muditācetovimut-
tim³ vadāmi || Idha paññassa bhikkhuno uttarimvimuttim⁴
apaṭivijjhato ||

15. Kathambhāvītā ca bhikkhave upekhācetovimutt
kimgatikā hoti kimparamā kimphalā kimpariyosānā ||

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu upekhāsahagataṃ satisamboj-
jhaṅgam bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitaṃ vossagga-
pariṇāmiṃ || la [pe] || upekhāsahagataṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅ-
gam bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapari-
ṇāmiṃ || So sace ākaṅkhati Appaṭikkūle paṭikkūlasaṅñi
vihareyyanti || paṭikkūlasaṅñi tattha viharati || Sace ākaṅkhati
Paṭikkūle appaṭikkūlasaṅñi vihareyyanti || appaṭikkūlasaṅñi
tattha viharati || Sace ākaṅkhati Appaṭikkūle ca paṭik-
kūle ca⁵ paṭikkūlasaṅñi vihareyyanti || paṭikkūlasaṅñi tattha
viharati || Sace ākaṅkhati Paṭikkūle ca appaṭikkūle ca⁶
appaṭikkūlasaṅñi vihareyyanti || appaṭikkūlasaṅñi tattha
viharati || Sace ākaṅkhati Appaṭikkūlaṅca paṭikkūlaṅca tad
ubhayam abhinivajjetvā upekkhako vihareyyaṃ⁷ sato sam-
pajāno ti || upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno ||

¹ S¹⁻³ karuṇam° ² S¹⁻³ add ti. ³ S¹⁻³ muditam°

⁴ B¹⁻² uttari° ⁵ S¹⁻³ omit ca paṭikkūle ca.

⁶ S¹⁻³ paṭikkūlaṅ (S³ la) ca appaṭikkūlaṅca.

⁷ S¹⁻³ add ti.

Sabbaso vā pana viññāṇañcāyatanam samatikkamma Natthi kiñceti akiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati|| Ākiñcaññāyatanaparamāham bhikkhave upekhācetovimuttim vadāmi|| Idha paññassa bhikkhuno uttarimvimuttim apaṭivijjhato ti||

55. (5) Sāṅgarava.

1. Sāvatti¹||

2. Atha kho Saṅgāravo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenu-paṣāṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi|| sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekam antam nisidi|| Ekam antam nisinno kho Saṅgāravo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad avoca||

3. Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yenekadā dīgharattam sajjhāyakatā pi mantā na paṭibhanti pageva asajjhāyakatā|| ko pana bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yenekadā dīgharattam asajjhāyakatā pi mantā paṭibhanti pageva sajjhāyakatā ti||

I.

4. Yasmiṃ kho brāhmaṇa samaye kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati kāmarāgaparetena|| uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇam yathābhūtam na pajānāti² attattham pi tasmim samaye yathābhūtam na pajānāti na passati|| parattham³ pi tasmim samaye yathābhūtam na jānāti na passati|| ubhayattham pi tasmim samaye yathābhūtam na jānāti na passati|| dīgharattam sajjhāyakatā pi mantā na paṭibhanti pageva asajjhāyakatā||

Seyyathāpi brāhmaṇa udapatto samsattho lākhāya vā haliddiyā vā niliyā vā⁴ mañjetthāya va⁵ vā|| tattha cakkhumā puriso sakam mukhanimittam paccavekkhamāno yathābhūtam na jāneyya na passeyya|| evam eva kho brāhmaṇa yasmiṃ samaye kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati kāmarāgaparetena|| uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇam yathābhūtam nappajānati|| attattham pi

¹ in B¹⁻² only. ² S¹⁻² paṭijānāti. ³ S³ paramattham.

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit niliyā vā. ⁵ B¹⁻² mañcatthāya.

paccavekkhamāno yathābhūtaṃ na jāneyya na passeyya¹ evam eva kho brāhmaṇa yasmim samaye thīnamiddhapariyutthitena cetasā viharati thīnamiddhaparetena¹ uppannassa ca thīnamiddhassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti¹ attattham pi tasmim² samaye na jānāti na passati¹ parattham pi¹ la [pe]¹ ubhayattham pi¹ °na passati¹ diḡharattaṃ sajjhāyakatā pi mantā na paṭibhanti pageva asajjhāyakatā¹ ||

7. Puna ca param brāhmaṇa yasmim samaye uddhaccakukkucapariyutthitena cetasā viharati uddhaccakukkucaparetena¹ uppannassa ca uddhaccakukkucassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti¹ attattham pi¹ °na pajānāti na passati¹ parattham pi¹ la [pe]¹ ubhayattham pi¹ °na jānāti na passati¹ diḡharattaṃ sajjhāyakatā pi mantā na paṭibhanti pageva asajjhāyakatā¹ ||

Seyyathāpi brāhmaṇa udapatto vāterito calito bhanto² umijāto³ tattha cakkhumā puriso sakam mukhanimittam paccavekkhamāno yathābhūtaṃ na jāneyya na passeyya¹ evam eva kho brāhmaṇa yasmim samaye uddhaccakukkucapariyutthitena cetasā viharati uddhaccakukkucaparetena¹ uppannassa ca uddhaccakukkucassa nissaraṇaṃ °nappajānāti¹ attattham pi¹ °na jānāti na passati¹ parattham pi¹ la [pe]¹ ubhayattham pi¹ °na jānāti na passati¹ diḡharattaṃ sajjhāyakatā pi mantā na paṭibhanti pageva asajjhāyakatā¹ ||

8. Puna ca param brāhmaṇa yasmim samaye vicikicchāpariyutthitena cetasā viharati vicikiccāparetena¹ uppannāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti¹ attattham pi tasmim samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati¹ parattham pi¹ la¹ ubhayattham pi¹ la¹ diḡharattaṃ sajjhāyakatā pi mantā na paṭibhanti pageva asajjhāyakatā¹ ||

Seyyathāpi brāhmaṇa udapatto āvilo lulito⁴ kalalibhūto⁵ andhakāre nikkhitto⁶ tattha cakkhumā puriso sakam mukhanimittam paccavekkhamāno yathābhūtaṃ na jāneyya

¹ B¹ yasmim.

² B¹ bhantena.

³ B² ummijāto.

⁴ S² lulito.

⁵ S² kallī°

⁶ S² andhakānikkhitte.

na passeyyaṃ evam eva kho brāhmaṇa yasmim samaye vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati vicikicchāparetenaṃ uppannāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇam yathābhūtam na pajānātiṃ attattham pi tasmim samaye yathābhūtam na pajānāti na passatiṃ parattham pi tasmim samaye yathābhūtam na jānāti na passatiṃ ubhayattham pi tasmim samaye yathābhūtam na jānāti na passatiṃ digharattam sajjhāyakatā pi mantā na paṭibhanti pageva asajjhāyakatāṃṃṃ

9. Ayam kho brāhmaṇa hetu ayam paccayo yenekadā digharattam sajjhāyakatā pi mantā na paṭibhanti pageva asajjhāyakatāṃṃṃ

II.

10. Yasmim ca kho brāhmaṇa samaye na kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhena cetasā viharati na kāmarāgaparetenaṃ uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇam yathābhūtam pajānātiṃ² attattham pi tasmim samaye yathābhūtam jānāti passatiṃ parattham pi tasmim samaye yathābhūtam jānāti passatiṃ ubhayattam pi tasmim samaye yathābhūtam jānāti passatiṃ digharattam asajjhāyakatā pi mantā paṭibhanti pageva sajjhāyakatāṃṃṃ

Seyyathāpi brāhmaṇa udapatto asaṃsaṭṭho lākhāya vā haliddiyā vā niliyā³ vā mañjetṭhāya⁴ vāṃ tатtha cakkhumā puriso sakam mukhanimittam paccavekkhamāno yathābhūtam jāneyya passeyyaṃ evam eva kho brāhmaṇa⁵ yasmim samaye na kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na kāmarāgaparetena uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇam yathābhūtam pajānātiṃ laṃṃṃ

11. Puna ca^o yasmim samaye na byāpādapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati^oṃ sajjhāyakatāṃṃṃ

Seyyathāpi brāhmaṇa udapatto na⁶ agginā santatto ukkaṭṭhito⁷ na usmudakajāto⁸ṃ tатtha cakkhumā puriso pas-

¹ This counterpart, complete in the burmese MSS. is very abridged in the singhalese ones which put together at first the propositions afterwards the comparisons. ² S³ jānāti.

³ S¹⁻³ nilāya. ⁴ B¹⁻² mañce (B¹ ca) ṭṭhāya. ⁵ S¹ brāhmaṇo.

⁶ missing in S¹. ⁷ B¹ pakkudhito B² paṭikkutito.

⁸ B² usmussadaka^o S¹⁻³ ussadaka^o

seyya|| Evam eva kho brāhmaṇa yasmim samaye na byāpadāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati° . . . °pageva sajjhāyakatā||

12. Puna° . . . °yasmim samaye na thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati° . . . °pageva sajjhāyakatā||

Seyyāthapi brāhmaṇa udapatto na sevālapanakapariyonaddho²|| tattha cakkhumā puriso° . . . °evam eva kho brāhmaṇa yasmim samaye na thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati° . . . °pageva sajjhāyakatā||

13. Puna° . . . °yasmim samaye na uddhaccakukkucpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati° . . . °sajjhāyakatā³||

Seyyathāpi brāhmaṇa udapatto na vāteriṭo na² calito na³ bhanto⁴ na³ ūmijāto⁵|| tattha cakkhumā puriso° . . . °Evam eva kho brāhmaṇa yasmim samaye na uddhaccakukkucpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati° . . . °sajjhāyakatā||

14. Puna ca° . . . °yasmim samaye na vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na vicikicchāparetena|| uppanāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇam yathābhūtam pajānāti|| attattham pi tasmim samaye yathābhūtam jānāti passati|| parattham pi tasmim samaye yathābhūtam pajānāti passati|| ubhayattham pi tasmim samaye yathābhūtam pajānāti passati|| dīgharattam asajjhāyakatā pi mantā paṭibhanti pageva sajjhāyakatā||

Seyyathāpi brāhmaṇo udapatto accho vippasanno anāvilo āloke nikkhitto|| tattha cakkhumā puriso sakam mukhanimittam paccavekkhamāno yathābhūtam pajāneyya|| passeyya|| evam eva kho brāhmaṇa yasmim samaye na vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na vicikicchāparetena|| uppanāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇam yathābhūtam pajānāti⁶|| attattham pi tasmim samaye yathābhūtam jānāti passati|| ubhayattham pi tasmim samaye yathābhūtam jānāti passati|| dīgharattam asajjhāyakatā pi mantā paṭibhanti pageva sajjhāyakatā||

¹ S³ °panaka° B¹⁻² salāka°

² *this phrase is missing in S¹⁻³.* ³ *omitted by S¹⁻³.*

⁴ B² bhante. ⁵ S² umito *as before.* ⁶ S¹⁻³ jānāti.

15. Ayam kho brāhmaṇa hetu ayam paccayo yenekadā digharattam asajjhāyakatā pi mantā paṭibhanti pageva sajjhāyakatā ॥

16. Sattime brāhmaṇa bojjhaṅgā anāvaraṇā anīvaraṇā cetaso anupakkilesā bhāvitā bahulikatā vijjāvimuttiphala-sacchikiriyāya samvattanti ॥ katame satta ॥ Satisamboj-jhaṅgo kho brāhmaṇa anāvarano anīvarano cetaso anupak-kilesa bhāvito bahulikato vijjāvimuttiphalasacchikiriyāya samvattati ॥ la [pe] ॥ upekhasambojjhaṅgo kho brāhmaṇa anāvaraṇo anīvaraṇo cetaso anupakkilesa bhāvito bahuli-kato vijjāvimuttiphalasacchikiriyāya samvattati ॥ Ime kho brāhmaṇa satta bojjhaṅgā anāvaraṇā anīvaraṇā cetaso anupakkilesā bhāvitā bahulikatā vijjāvimuttiphalasacchi-kiriyāya samvattanti ti ॥

17. Evam vutte Sāṅgāravo¹ brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad avoca ॥ Abhikkantam bho Gotama ॥ la pe ॥ upāsa-kam mam bhavam Gotamo dhāretu² ajjatagge paṇupetam Buddhaṃ³ saranam gatan ti ॥

56. (6) *Abhayo.*

1. Evam me sutam⁴ Ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate ॥

2. Atha kho Abhayo rājakumāro yena Bhagavā tenu-pasaṅkami ॥ upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi ॥ Ekam antam nisīno kho Abhayo rāja-kumāro Bhagavantam⁵ etad avoca ॥

3. Pūraṇo⁶ bhante Kassapo evam āha ॥ Natthi hetu natthi paccayo aññāṇāya adassanāya ahetu apaccayo añ-ñāṇam adassanam hoti ॥ Natthi hetu natthi paccayo ñāṇāya⁷ dassanāya ahetu apaccayo ñāṇam⁷ dassanam hoti ॥ Idha Bhagavā kim āhāti ॥

4. Atthi rājakumāra hetu atthi paccayo aññāṇāya adas-sanāya⁸ sahetu sapaccayo aññāṇam adassanam hoti ॥

¹ missing in S¹⁻³. ² S¹⁻³ omit upāsakam°

³ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁴ S¹⁻³ omit evam° ⁵ S¹ bhavantam.

⁶ B² purāṇo B¹ purāṇo. ⁷ S¹⁻³ ñāṇa. ⁸ S³ adassa.

Atthi rājakumāra hetu atthi paccayo ñānāya dassanāya sahetu sapaccayo ñānaṃ dassanaṃ hoti ti ॥

I.

5. Katamo¹ pana bhante hetu katamo paccayo aññānāya adassanāya ॥ kathaṃ sahetu sapaccayo aññānam adassanaṃ hoti ti ॥

6. Yasmiṃ kho rājakumāra samaye kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati kāmarāgaparetena ॥ uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati ॥ ayam pi kho rājakumāra hetu ayam paccayo aññānāya adassanāya ॥ evaṃ pi² sahetu sapaccayo³ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ hoti ॥

7. Puna ca param rājakumāra⁴ yasmiṃ samaye byāpādapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati byāpādaparetena ॥ la ॥

8. Thīnamiddhapariyuṭṭhitena ॥ la ॥

9. Uddhaccakukkucapariyuṭṭhitena ॥ pa ॥

10. Vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati vicikicchāparetena ॥ uppannāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati ॥ ayam pi kho rājakumāra hetu ayam paccayo aññānāya adassanāya ॥ ॥ Evaṃ pi⁵ sahetu sapaccayo⁵ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ hoti ॥

11. Ko nāmāyam⁶ bhante dhammapariyāyo ti ॥ ॥

Nīvaraṇā⁷ nāmete rājakumārā ti⁸ ॥ ॥

Taggha⁹ Bhagavā nīvaraṇā taggha Sugata nīvaraṇā ॥ ekamekena pi kho bhante nīvaraṇena abhibhūto yathābhūtaṃ na jāneyya na passeyya ॥ ko pana vādo pañcahi nīvaraṇehi¹⁰ ॥ ॥

II.

12. Katamo pana bhante hetu katamo paccayo ñānāya¹¹ dassanāya ॥ kathaṃ sahetu sapaccayo¹² ñānaṃ¹¹ dassanaṃ hoti ti ॥

¹ S³ katame. ² missing in S¹⁻³. ³ S³ sapaccayā.

⁴ S¹ °kumāya. ⁵ S¹ °paccaye S³ °paccayā.

⁶ S¹ nāmo S³ nāme. ⁷ S¹⁻³ nīvaraṇāṃ.

⁸ S¹⁻³ °kumāra. ⁹ S¹ tassa. ¹⁰ S³ nīvaraṇena.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ ñāṇa. ¹² S¹⁻³ sapaccayā.

13. Idha rājakumāra bhikkhu satisambojjaṅgam bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ so satisambojjaṅgam bhāvitena cittaena yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatiṃ ayam pi kho rājakumāra hetu ayam paccayo nānāya¹ dassanāyaṃ evaṃ pi² sahetu sappaccayo nānaṃ³ dassanaṃ hotiṃ

14—18. Puna ca paraṃ rājakumāra bhikkhuṃ la [pe]

19. Upekhāsambojjaṅgam bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ so upekhāsambojjaṅgam bhāvitena cittaena yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatiṃ ayam pi⁴ kho rājakumāra hetu ayam paccayo nānāya⁵ dassanāyaṃ evaṃ sahetu sappaccayo nānaṃ⁶ dassanaṃ hoti tiṃ

20. Ko nāmāyaṃ⁷ bhante dhammapariyāyo tiṃ

Bojjhaṅgānāmete rājakumārātiṃ

Taggha Bhagavā bojjhaṅgā taggha Sugata bojjhaṅgāṃ ekamekena pi kho bhante bojjhaṅgena samannāgato yathābhūtaṃ jāneyya passeyyaṃ ko pana vādo sattahi bojjhaṅgehiṃ Yo pi me bhante Gijjhakūṭaṃ⁸ pabbataṃ ārohanatassa kāyakilamatho cittakilamatho⁹ so pi me paṭipassaddho¹⁰ dhammo¹¹ ca me abhisameto tiṃ

Uddānaṃ bhavati¹²

Āhāra¹³ Pariyāy-Aggi¹⁴

Mettaṃ¹⁵ Saṅgāravena¹⁶ caṃ

Abhaya pucchito¹⁷ pañhaṃ

Gijjhakūṭaṃhi pabbate tiṃ

Bojjhaṅgasamyuttassa Bojjhaṅgasākaccam chaṭṭham¹⁸

¹ S¹⁻³ nāna. ² missing in S¹⁻³. ³ S¹⁻³ nāmoyam.

⁴ S¹⁻³ °kūṭa. ⁵ S¹ °kilamathe.

⁶ S³ °passaddham S¹ °passa. ⁷ S² dhamme.

⁸ B¹ abhisameto. ⁹ S¹⁻³ tatrūddānaṃ.

¹⁰ S¹ āhāra S³ āhāraṃ. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ pārisamyaggi.

¹² S¹ metta S³ meta. ¹³ S¹⁻³ saṅgārakena.

¹⁴ S¹⁻³ ajaccheti S³ ajacche.

¹⁵ S¹⁻³ omit ti. — *The title of the sixth text is unusually developed; or are three or four suttas vanished?*

¹⁶ S¹⁻³ Bojjhaṅgam chaṭṭham (S¹ chaṭṭhakam).

¹⁷ *This mention as well as the preceding uddāna are to be found at this place in S¹⁻³ only; the burmese MSS. put it further.*

CHAPTER VII. ĀNĀPANA-VAGGO SATTAMO.

57. (1) *Atthika*.

I. MAHAPPHALA-MAHĀNISAMŚĀ.

1. Sāvatti¹ ||
2. Atthikasaññā bhikkhave bhāvitā bahulikātā mahapphalā hoti mahānisamsā ||
3. Katham bhāvitā ca bhikkhave atthikasaññā katham bahulikātā mahapphalā hoti mahānisamsā ||
4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu atthikasaññāsahagataṃ satīsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ || pa [pe] || atthikasaññāsahagataṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ||
5. Evam bhavitā kho bhikkhave atthikasannā² evam bahulikātā mahapphalā hoti mahānisamsāti ||

II. AÑÑĀSATIVĀ.

2. Atthikasaññāya bhikkhave bhāvitāya³ bahulikātāya dvinnam phalānam⁴ aññataram phalam pāṭikaṅkham⁵ diṭṭheva dhamme aññā || sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā⁶ ||
3. Katham bhāvitāya ca kho⁷ bhikkhave⁸ atthikasaññāya katham bahulikātāya dvinnam phalānam aññataram phalam pāṭikaṅkham⁷ diṭṭheva dhamme aññā || sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā ||
4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu atthikasaññāsahagataṃ satīsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti || la-pe || atthikasaññāsahagataṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ||
5. Evam bhāvitāya kho bhikkhave atthikasaññāya evam bahulikātāya dvinnam phalānam aññataram phalam pāṭikaṅkham diṭṭheva dhamme aññā || sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā⁹ ||

¹ in B² only always. ² S³ atthiṭṭha° ³ S¹ bhāvitā.

⁴ S¹ inserts aññataram phalam pātam. ⁵ S³ °kaṅkhā.

⁶ S³ anāgāminā. ⁷ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁸ S¹⁻³ bhikkhu.

⁹ B¹ add ti.

III. MAHATO ATTHA.

2. Aṭṭhikasaññā bhikkhave bhāvitā bahulikatā mahato atthāya samvattati ॥

3. Katham bhāvitā ca¹ bhikkhave aṭṭhikasaññā katham bahulikatā mahato atthāya samvattati ॥

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aṭṭhikasaññāsahagatam satīsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti ॥ la-pe ॥ aṭṭhikasaññāsahagatam upekhāsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanisītam vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ ॥

5. Evam bhāvitā kho bhikkhave aṭṭhikasaññā evam bahulikatā mahato atthāya samvattati ti ॥

IV. MAHATO YOGAKKHEMA.

2. Aṭṭhikasannā bhikkhave bhāvitā bahulikatā mahato yogakkhemāya samvattati ॥

3. Katham bhāvitā ca bhikkhave aṭṭhikasaññā katham bahulikatā mahato yogakkhemāya samvattati ॥

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aṭṭhikasaññāsahagatam satīsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti ॥ la-pe ॥ aṭṭhikasaññāsahagatam upekhāsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanisītam vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ² ॥

5. Evam bhāvitā kho bhikkhave aṭṭhikasaññā evam bahulikatā mahato yogakkhemāya samvattati ti ॥

V. MAHATO SAMVEGA.

2. Aṭṭhikasaññā bhikkhave bhāvitā bahulikatā mahato samvegāya samvattati ॥

3. Katham bhāvitā ca bhikkhave aṭṭhikasaññā katham bahulikatā mahato samvegāya samvattati ॥

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aṭṭhikasaññāsahagatam satīsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti ॥ la-pe ॥ aṭṭhikasaññāsahagatam upekhāsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanisītam vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ ॥

5. Evam bhāvitā kho bhikkhave aṭṭhikasaññā evam bahulikatā mahato samvegāya samvattati ti ॥

¹ missing in S¹⁻³.

² S³ adds -pe-

VI. PHĀSUVIHĀRA.

2. Aṭṭhikasaññā bhikkhave bhāvitā bahulikatā mahato phāsuvihārāya samvattati ॥

3. Katham bhāvitā ca bhikkhave aṭṭhikasaññā katham bahulikatā mahato phāsuvihārāya samvattati ॥

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aṭṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ satīsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti ॥ la-pe ॥ aṭṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ॥

5. Evam bhāvitā kho bhikkhave aṭṭhikasaññā evam bahulikatā mahato phāsuvihārāya samvattati ti ॥

58. (2) *Puḷavaka.*

I-VI. Puḷavakasaññā¹ bhikkhave bhāvitā ॥ la-pe ॥

59. (3) *Vinilaka.*

I-VI. Vinilakasaññā² bhikkhave bhāvitā ॥

60. (4) *Vicchiddaka.*

I-VI. Vicchiddakasaññā bhikkhave ॥

61. (5) *Uddhumātaka.*

I-VI. Uddhumātakasaññā³ bhikkhave ॥

62. (6) *Mettā.*

I-VI. Mettā bhikkhave bhāvitā.

63. (7) *Karuṇā.*

I-VI. Karuṇā bhikkhave bhāvitā ॥

64. (8) *Muditā.*

I-VI. Muditā bhikkhave bhāvitā.

65. (9) *Upekhā.*

I-VI. Upekhā bhikkhave bhāvitā ॥

¹ B¹ Puḷavaka° ² B¹ vinilaka° B² vinila° ³ B² udhu°

66. (10) *Ānāpāna*.

I-VI. Ānāpānasati bhikkhave bhāvitāḥ ॥

Tatruddānaṃ¹ ॥Aṭṭhika² Puḷavaka³ Vinīlakam⁴ ॥Vicchiddakam⁵ Uddhumātena pañcamam⁶ ॥

Mettā Karuṇā Muditā Upekhā ॥

Ānāpānena te dasā ti ॥

Bojhaṅgasam̐yuttassa⁷ Ānāpānavaggo sattamo⁸ ॥

CHAPTER VIII. NIBODHAVAGGO AṬṬHAMO.

67. (1) *Asubha*.

I-VI. Asubhasaññā bhikkhave ॥

68. (2) *Marāṇa*.I-VI. Marāṇasaññā bhikkhave⁹ ॥69. (3) *Paṭikkūla*.I-VI. Āhāre¹⁰ paṭikkūlasaññā bhikkhave ॥70. (4) *Anabhirati (or Sabbaloke)*.

I-VI. Sabbaloke anabhiratisaññā bhikkhave ॥

71. (5) *Anicca*.

I-VI. Aniccasaññā bhikkhave ॥

72. (6) *Dukkha*.

I-VI. Anicce dukkhasaññā bhikkhave ॥

¹ in S¹⁻³ only. ² S¹⁻³ atthi.³ B¹⁻² puḷuvaka S¹⁻³ puḷa° S³ pula° ⁴ B¹⁻² vinila.⁵ S¹⁻³ vicchi (S¹ -cha-) ddaṇā dduhu (S¹ dhū-) ma (S³ maha-) tena. ⁶ S¹⁻³ pañcamā. ⁷ missing in S¹⁻³.⁸ I put these mentions here at their right place although they be not so neither in the singhalese nor in the burmese MSS. They are in S¹⁻³ given with those of the following nirodhavaggo. ⁹ In S¹⁻³ marāṇa is the first, asubha the second. ¹⁰ S³ āhāro.

73. (7) *Anatta*.

I-IV. Dukkhe anattasaññā bhikkhave¹ ||

74. (8) *Pahāna*.

I-VI. Pahānasaññā bhikkhave¹ ||

75. (9) *Virāga*.

I-VI. Virāgasaññā bhikkhave¹ || pe¹ ||

76. (10) *Nirodha*.

I. MAHAPPHALAM MAHĀNISAMSĀ¹.

2. Nirodhasannā bhikkhave bhāvitā bahulikatā mahap-
phalā hoti mahānisamsā¹ ||

3. Katham bhavitā ca bhikkhave nirodhasaññā² ||

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu nirodhasaññāsahagataṃ² ||

5. Evam bhāvitā kho bhikkhave²

II. AÑÑĀ SATIVĀ.

2. Nirodhasaññāya bhikkhave bhavitāya bahulikatāya
dvinnam phalānam² ||

3. Katham bhāvitāya bhikkhave nirodhasaññāya²

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu nirodhasaññāsahagataṃ²

5. Evam bhāvitāya kho bhikkhave² °anāgāmitāti² ||

III. IV. V. VI. MAHATO ATTHA-YOGAKKHAMA-SAMVEGA-
PHĀSUVIHARĀ.

2. Nirodhasaññā bhikkhave bhāvitā bahulikatā mahato
atthāya samvattati¹ mahato yogakkhemāya samvattati¹
mahato samvegāya samvattati¹ mahato phāsuviḥārāya sam-
vattati³ ||

3. Katham bhāvitā ca bhikkhave¹ nirodhasaññākatham

¹ S. the number 57.

² These parts I. II are complete in B¹⁻² altogether sup-
pressed in S¹⁻³. — I have given the beginning of the para-
graphs. For the sequel all the MSS. agree.

³ mahato phāsu is missing in S¹⁻³.

⁴ B¹ inserts here bhikkhu.

bahulikatā mahato atthāya saṃvattatiṃ mahato yogakkhemāya saṃvattatiṃ mahato saṃvegāya saṃvattatiṃ mahato phāsuvihārāya saṃvattatiṃ ṃ

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu nirodhasaññāsahagataṃ satisaṃbojjhaṅgam bhāvetiṃ la¹ṃ nirodhasaññāsahagataṃ upekkhāsambhojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka^o virāga^o nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparināmiṃ ṃ

Evam bhāvitā kho bhikkhave nirodhasaññā evaṃ² bahulikatā mahato atthāya saṃvattatiṃ mahato yogakkhemāya saṃvattatiṃ mahato saṃvegāya saṃvattatiṃ mahato phāsuvihārāya saṃvattatiṃ ṃ

Tatruddānaṃ ṃ ṃ

Asubha-Marana³-Āhāre⁴ṃ

Paṭikkūla Anabhiratena⁵ṃ

Anicca Dukkha⁶ Anatta Pahānaṃ⁷ṃ

Virāgaṃ Nirodhena te dasā tiṃ ṃ

Bojjhaṅgasam̐yuttassa Nirodhavaggo aṭṭhamoṃ ṃ

CHAPTER IX. GAṄGAPEYYALO NAVAMOṃ (Viveka^o)

77. (1)

2. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave Gaṅgā⁸ nadi pacīnaninnā^o evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sattabhojjhaṅge bhāvento^o bahulikaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānaṇoṇo nibbānapabbhāroṃ ṃ

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu satisambhojjhaṅgam upekkhāsambhojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka^o virāga^o nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparināmiṃ ṃ Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu^o nibbānaninno hoti nibbānaṇoṇo nibbānapabbhāro tiṃ ṃ

78—88. (2—12) Yāva esanāpāli vitthāretabbātiṃ ṃ

¹ less abridged in S¹⁻³. ² missing in S¹.

³ B¹⁻² asubhāmaranā. ⁴ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁵ B¹⁻² paṭikkūlena ca sābbaloke.

⁶ S¹⁻³ aniccatādukkhaṃ. ⁷ S¹⁻³ pahānena.

⁸ S¹⁻³ stop here with -pe- and give immediately the ud-dāna. ⁹ this mention in B¹⁻² only.

Uddānam ॥

Cha¹ Pācīnato ninnā ॥
 Cha ninnā ca Samuddato ॥
 Dve te cha dvādasa² honti ॥
 Vaggo³ tena vuccati ti ॥
 Gaṅgāpeyyālo⁴ navamo⁵ ॥

CHAPTER X. APPAMĀDAVAGGO DASAMO (viveka°)

89—98. 1—10.

Yāvata bhikkhave sattā apadā vā dvipadā vā catuppadā
 vā bahuppadā vā ti vitthāretabbam⁶ ॥

[Uddānam]

Tathāgatam Padam Kūṭam ॥
 Mūlam Sāro ca⁷ Vassikam ॥
 Rājā Candimasuriyā⁸ ॥
 Vatthena dasamam padam ॥

Appamādavagge Bojjhaṅgasamyuttassa bojjhaṅgavasena
 vittāretabbam⁹ ॥

Bojjhaṅgassa samyuttassa appamādavaggo dasamo¹⁰ ॥

CHAPTER XI. BALAKARAṆĪYAVAGGO EKĀDASAMO
 (viveka°).

99—100. 1—12.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci balakaraṇiyā kammantā
 kayiranti ti vitthāretabbam¹¹ ॥

Balakaraṇiyavaggo bojjhaṅgasamyuttassa¹² bojjhaṅga-
 vasena vitthāretabbo¹² ॥

¹ S³ chā. ² S¹⁻³ dvechhāgaṅgādvādasā. ³ missing in S¹
⁴ S¹⁻³ °peyyāli (S³ -li). ⁵ S¹⁻³ nāmo. ⁶ this mention in
 B¹⁻² only. ⁷ S¹⁻³ sārena.
⁸ S¹⁻³ °suriyo ca. ⁹ So B¹⁻²; S¹⁻³ appamādamagga
 (S¹ -ggam) samyuttamgava (S¹ -ve) sena vitthāretabbam.
¹⁰ So B¹⁻²; S¹⁻³ bojjhaṅgasamyuttam bojjhaṅgavasena
 vitthārānam ke appamādavaggo^o ¹¹ missing in S¹⁻³.
¹² S¹⁻³ °tabbam.

[Uddānaṃ]

Balam Bijaṅca Nāgo ca¹ ||
 Rukkha-Kumbhena Sukiriya² ||
 Ākāsenā ca dve Meghā ||
 Nāvā³ Āgantukā Nadīti || ||
 Balakaraṇiyavaggo ekādasamo || ||

CHAPTER XII. ESANĀVAGGO DVĀDASAMO (viveka°)

101—110. (1—12).

Tisso imā bhikkhave esanā || Katamā tisso || Kāmesanā
 bhavesanā brahmacariyesanāti vitthāretabbaṃ⁴ || ||

Bojjhaṅgasamyuttassa⁵ esanā peyyālaṃ⁶ vivekanissitato⁷
 vitthāretabbaṃ⁸ || ||

[Uddānaṃ]

Esanā⁹ Vidhā¹⁰ Āsavo ||
 Bhavo¹¹ ca Dukkhatā tisso ||
 Khilam Malaṃ ca¹² Nigho¹³ ca ||
 Vedanā Tanhā-Tasena¹⁴ cāti || ||
 Esanā vaggo¹⁵ dvādasamo || ||

CHAPTER XIII. OGHAVAGGO TERASAMO (viveka°)

111—119. (1—9).

1. Sāvattḥinidānaṃ || ||

2. Cattāro me bhikkhave oghā || katame satta || || Kāmogho
 bhavogho ditṭhogho avijjogho || vitthāretabbaṃ || ||

120. (10) *Uddhambhāgiyāni*¹⁶.

2. Pañcimani bhikkhave uddhambhāgiyani samyojanāni ||
 Katamāni pañca || || Rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccam

¹ S¹⁻³ bali bjanāgo ca. ² S¹⁻³ Kumbhenassariyam.³ S¹⁻³ megha navā. ⁴ *this phrase in B¹⁻² only.*⁵ S³ bojjhaṅge° ⁶ S¹⁻³ piyāli.⁷ S¹ tako B¹⁻² °nissitamkocirūhi. ⁸ S¹⁻³ vitthārake.⁹ S¹⁻³ esana. ¹⁰ B¹⁻² vidha. ¹¹ S¹ vaco S³ vamo.¹² S¹⁻³ khilamava. ¹³ S¹⁻³ nighe B¹⁻² diḅho.¹⁴ S¹⁻³ tanhāsena. ¹⁵ S¹⁻³ nirodhavaggo.¹⁶ *these texts are to be found in the burmese MSS only.*

avijjā || Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcuddhambhāgiyāni samyojanāni ||

3. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannam uddhambhāgiyānaṃ samyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvetabbā || Katame satta ||

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti || laṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariñāmiṃ ||

5. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu pañcannam uddhambhāgiyānaṃ samyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ime satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvetabbā ti ||

[Uddānam]

Ogho¹ Yogo Upādānaṃ ||

Gandhā² Anusayena ca ||

Kāma Guṇā Nīvaraṇā³ ||

Khandhā⁴ Oruddhambhāgiyānti⁵ ||

Oghavaggo terasamo⁶ ||

CHAPTER XIV. GAṄGĀ-PEYYĀLAM (Rāgavinaya°)

121. (1).

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave Gaṅgā nadī pācinaninnā° || evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu° nibbānapabbhāro || Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu sattabojjhaṅge bhāvento° nibbānapabbhāro ||

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti || laṃ upekhā sambojjhaṅgam bhāveti ragavinaya° dosavinaya mohavinayapariyosānaṃ || evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu° nibbānapabbhāro⁷ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ ogha. ² S¹⁻³ gantha. ³ S¹⁻³ nīvaraṇaṃ.

⁴ S¹⁻³ ganthā. ⁵ S¹⁻³ oruddhabhā°

⁶ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁷ this text is to be found in B¹⁻² only, subjoined to the three preceding ones and coming before all the uddānas.

122—132. (2—12).

evam rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ yāva esanāpāli vitthāretabbam¹ ||

[Uddānaṃ]

Cha pācīnato ninnā¹ Cha ninnā ca samuddato¹ ||

Dve te cha dvādasa honti¹ Vaggo tena pavuccati¹ ||

Bojjhaṅgasamyyuttassa² Gaṅgāpeyyālam³ rāgavasena vitthāretabbam⁴ || ||

Vaggo cuddasamo⁵ || ||

CHAPTER XV. APPAMĀDAVAGGO (Rāgavinaya^o).

132—142. (1—10).

Tathāgatam Padam Kūṭam¹ Mūlam Sārena Vassikaṃ¹ ||
Rājā Candimasuriyo ca¹ Vatthena dasamam padam¹ ||

Bojjhaṅgasamyyuttassa⁶ Appamādavaggo rāgavasena vitthāretabbo¹ pa⁷ Pannarasamo⁸ || ||

CHAPTER XVI. BALAKARAṆIYAVAGGO (rāgavinaya).

143—154. (1—12).

Balam⁹ Bijañca⁹ Nāgo ca¹⁰ ||

Rukkha¹¹ Kumbhena Sukiyaṃ¹² ||

Ākāsenā¹³ ca¹⁴ dve Meghā¹⁵ ||

Nāvā¹⁶ Agantukā Nadi¹ || ||

Bojjhaṅgasamyyuttassa Balakaraṇiyavaggo rāgavasena vitthāretabbo¹⁷ || ||

Soḷasamo¹⁸ || ||

¹ S¹⁻³ have chāpā ca (S³ omits ca) ninnāgoninnā cha (S³ omits cha) ninnāsamuddato ceva gaṅgā (S³ gāgā) dasā honti vaggo tena vuccati. ² S¹⁻³ °samyyutta.

³ S¹⁻³ peyyali (S³ -li). ⁴ S¹⁻³ rāgavinayavitthāravasena.

⁵ S¹⁻³ catuddasamo. ⁶ missing in B¹⁻².

⁷ S¹⁻³ rāgavinayavasena vitthāretabbanti.

⁸ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁹ S¹⁻³ bala B¹ phalam.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ bijavaga (-S³ vasa) nāto. ¹¹ S³ rukkham.

¹² S¹⁻³ ssariyaṃ. ¹³ S³ āgantukena. ¹⁴ missing in S¹⁻³.

¹⁵ S³ meghe. ¹⁶ S¹⁻³ navā.

¹⁷ S¹⁻³ rāgavinayavasena vitthārānaki. ¹⁸ missing in S¹⁻³.

CHAPTER XVII. ESANĀ VAGGO (rāgavinaye).

154—164. (1—10).

Esanā Vidhā¹ Āsavo² Bhavo ca² Dukkhatā tisso¹
Khilam Malaṃ³ ca Niḥho ca¹ Vedanā Taṇhā-Tasena ca⁴ ||

Bojjhingasamyuttassa Esanāvaggo rāgavinayavasena
vitthārānaki⁵ || Sattarasamo⁶ ||

CHAPTER XVIII. OGHAVAGGO (Rāgavinaya).

165—174. (1—9)

1. Sāvattthinidānaṃ ||

2. Cattāro me bhikkhave oghā¹ katame cattāro¹ || Ka-
mogho bhavogho diṭṭhogo avijjhogo ti¹ vitthāretabbaṃ⁷ ||

175. (10) Uddhambhāgiyāni⁸.

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave uddhambhāgiyāni¹ Katamāni
pañca¹ || Rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccam avijjā¹ ||
Imāni kho pañcuddhambhāgiyāni samyojanāni¹ ||

3. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannam uddhambhāgiyā-
nam samyojanānam abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya
pahānāya satta bojjhaṅgā⁹ bhāvetabbā¹ || Katame satta¹ ||

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgam¹ pa¹⁰ ||
upekhāsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti rāgavinaya⁹ dosavinaya⁹
mohavinayapariyosānaṃ¹ amatogadham amataparāyanam
amatapariyosānaṃ¹ nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānaṇaṃ nibbāna-
pabbhāram¹ ||

5. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannam uddhambhāgiya-
nam samyojanānam abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya
pahānāya ime satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvetabbāti¹ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ esanayo. ² S¹⁻³ gavo.³ S¹⁻³ phalam *omitting* khila. ⁴ S¹⁻³ taṇhāyenacāti.⁵ B¹⁻² *omit* rāga⁹ vitthārānaki. ⁶ *missing in* S¹⁻³.⁷ *These two numbers in* B¹⁻² *only.*⁸ *This text occur twice in* B¹⁻², *at first after the three already noticed ones, the second time (with some increase after-noticed) before the uddāna of the vaggo terasamo. — It is the only text given by* S¹⁻³ *at the end of the Samyutta.*⁹ S¹ bojjhaṅgambhāvanā. ¹⁰ B¹⁻² *insert here* viveka⁹ virāga⁹ nirodhanissitam vossaggaparinānim.

[Uddānaṃ]

Ogho¹ Yogo Upādānaṃ²
 Gandhā² Anusayena ca²
 Kāmaguṇā³ Nivaraṇā⁴
 Khandhā Oruddhambhāgiyānīti⁵ ॥

Rāgavinayapariyosāna ॥ dosavinaya pariyosāna ॥ mohavi-
 nayapariyosānavasena vaggero veditabbo⁶ ॥

Bojjhaṅgasamyuttassa Oghavaggero⁷ ॥

Yadapi Maggasamyuttam vitthāretabbam ॥ tadapi Bojj-
 haṅgasamyuttam vitthāretabbam⁸ ॥

Bojjhaṅgasamyuttam samattam ॥

¹ S¹ ogha. ² S¹⁻³ gantho. ³ S¹ oḡuṇaṃ.

⁴ S¹ nivaraṇaṃ. ⁵ S¹⁻³ oruddhabhā^o

⁶ this mention in B¹⁻² only. ⁷ this mention in S¹⁻³ only.

⁸ this mention in B¹⁻² only.

BOOK III.

SATIPATTHĀNA-SAMŪTAM.

CHAPTER I. AMBAPĀLI-VAGGO PATHAMO.

1. (1) *Ambapāli.*

1. Evam me sutam Ekam Samayam Bhagavā Vesāliyam viharati Ambapālivane ॥

2. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi ॥ Bhikkhavoti ॥ Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum ॥ Bhagavā etad avoca ॥

3. Ekāya no ayam¹ bhikkhave maggo sattānam visuddhiyā sokaparidevānam² samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānam atthagamāya nāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriya ॥ yad idam cattāro satipatthānā ॥ Katame cattāro ॥

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyanupassī viharati ॥ ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam ॥ Vedanāsu vedānupassī viharati ॥ ātāpi sampajāno³ ॥ Citte³ cittānupassī viharati ॥ ātāpi sampajāno³ ॥ Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ॥ ātāpi sampajāno satimā vinneyya loke abhijjhādomanassam ॥

5. Ekāya¹ no ayam bhikkhave maggo sattānam visuddhiyā sokaparidevānam² samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānam atthagamāya nāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriya ॥ yad idam cattāro satipatthānā ti ॥

6. Idam avoca Bhagavā ॥ attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinandum⁴ ॥

¹ B¹ nvāyam.

² S¹⁻³ °pariddavānam.

³ S¹ cittesu.

⁴ B¹⁻² add ti.

2. (2) *Sato.*

1. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Ambapālivane¹ ||

2. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi² [pe]

3. Sato bhikkhave³ bhikkhu vihareyya sampajāno⁴ ayam vo amhākam anusāsani⁵ ||

4. Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu sato hoti⁶ || Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati⁷ ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ || Veda-nāsu⁸ la [pe]⁹ Cित्ते¹⁰ la [pe]¹¹ Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati¹² ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ || Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sato hoti¹³ ||

5. Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu sampajāno hoti¹⁴ || Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakāri hoti¹⁵ ālokite vilokite sampajānakāri hoti¹⁶ sammiñjite¹⁷ pasārite sampajānakāri hoti¹⁸ saṅghāṭi patta-civara-dhāraṇe sampajānakāri hoti¹⁹ asite pite khāyite sāyite sampajānakāri hoti²⁰ uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakāri hoti²¹ gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tunhībhāve sampajānakāri hoti²² || Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sampajāno²³ hoti²⁴ ||

6. Sato²⁵ bhikkhave bhikkhu vihareyya sampajāno²⁶ ayam vo amhākam anusāsani²⁷ ti²⁸ ||

3. (3) *Bhikkhu.*

1. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyāṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme⁶ ||

2. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkami⁷ upasaṅkamtivā⁸ pe⁹ ekam antaṃ nisīdi¹⁰ || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca¹¹ ||

3. Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu¹² || yam aham Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko

¹ missing in S¹⁻³. ² B¹⁻² °sāsanti S³ °sāsati.

³ S¹⁻³ mixing and mutilating this and the preceding phrase have Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sampajāno hoti.

⁴ B¹⁻² samañchite. ⁵ B¹⁻² sampajānakāri.

⁶ S¹ sate. ⁷ This phrase in B¹⁻² only.

vūpakattho appamatto ātāpi pahitatto¹ vihareyyam ti evam² pañdhékacce³ moghapurisā mañceva ajjesanti⁴ dhamme ca bhāsita⁵ mam eva anubandhitabbam maññanti ti || Desetu me bhante Bhagavā samkhittena dhammaṃ desetu Sugato samkhittena dhammam || appeva nāmāham Bhagavato bhāsita⁶ssa atthaṃ jāneyyam⁶ appeva nāmāham Bhagavato bhāsita⁶ssa dāyādo assan ti ||

Tasmātiha⁷ tvam bhikkhu ādim eva visodehi kusalesu dhammesu || ko cādikusalanāṃ⁸ dhammānaṃ sīlam ca⁹ suvisuddhaṃ diṭṭhi ca ujukā || yato kho te bhikkhu sīlaṃ ca¹⁰ suvisuddham bhavissati diṭṭhi ca ujukā || tato tvam¹¹ bhikkhu sīlam¹² nissāya sīle patitṭhāya cattāro satipaṭṭhāne tividhena bhāveyyāsi || kātame cattāro ||

5. Idha tvam bhikkhu ajjhataṃ vā¹³ kāye¹⁴ kāyānupassī viharāhi || ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ || bahiddhā vā kāye kāyānupassī viharāhi || ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ || || ajjhatabhiddhā¹⁵ vā kāye kāyānupassī viharāhi || ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjādomanassaṃ || || Ajjhataṃ vā vedanāsu || bahiddhāvā vedanāsu || ajjhatabhiddhā vā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharāhi || [pe] || Ajjhataṃ citte || bahiddhā citte || ajjhatabhiddhā citte cittānupassī viharāhi || [pe] || Ajjhataṃ vā dhammesu || bahiddhā vā dhammesu || ajjhatabhiddhā vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāhi || ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjādomanassaṃ || ||

5. Yato kho tvam bhikkhu sīlam nissāya sīle patitṭhāya ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evam tividhena bhāvessasi¹⁶ || tato tuyham bhikkhu yā ratti vā divaso vā āgamissati vuddhi yeva pāṭikamkhā kusalesu dhammesu no parihānti || ||

6. Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinan-

¹ S³ pahī^o ² S¹⁻³ evam. ³ S¹⁻³ °kacco.

⁴ S¹⁻³ mameva ajjhāpanne. ⁵ S¹⁻³ bhāsito.

⁷ S¹⁻³ jāneyya. ⁷ S¹ omits ha. ⁶ S¹⁻³ kocaādi^o

⁹ missing in S¹ S³ vi. ¹⁰ missing in S¹⁻³.

¹¹ S¹ tam, missing in S³. ¹² S¹ repeats sīlam.

¹³ missing in S¹⁻³ always. ¹⁴ S¹ kāyena.

¹⁵ S¹⁻³ ajjhataṃ^o ¹⁶ S¹⁻³ B¹ bhāvessati.

ditvā anumoditvā utṭhāyāsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi ||

7. Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpi pahitatto¹ viharanto² na cirasseva yassatthāya kula-puttā³ sammad eva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti tad anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam⁴ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā⁵ sachikatvā upasampajja vihāsi⁶ || Khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyam kataṃ karaṇiyam nāparam itthattāyāti abhiññāsi ||

8. Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahatam ahositi ||

4. (4) *Sallam.*

1. Evam me sutam⁷ Ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati Sālāyam⁸ brāhmaṇagāme⁹ ||

2. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi || la [pe] || etad avoca ||

3. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ || te ve¹⁰ bhikkhave bhikkhū catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānam bhāvanāya samādapetabbā nivesetabbā patiṭṭhāpetabbā || katamesaṃ catunnaṃ ||

4. Etha tumhe āvuso kāye kāyānupassino viharatha || ātāpino sampajānā¹¹ ekodibhūtā vipasannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā kāyassa yathābhūtaṃ nāṇāya || Vedanāsu vedanānupassino viharatha || ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vipasannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā¹² vedanānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nāṇāya || Cितte cittānupassino viharatha || ātāpino¹³ sampajānā¹⁴ ekodibhūtā vipassannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā cittassa yathābhūtaṃ nāṇāya || Dammesu dhammānupassino viharatha || ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vipasannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā dhammānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nāṇāya ||

¹ S³ pahitatto. ² missing in S¹⁻³. ³ S¹⁻³ oputto.

⁴ B¹ cariyam^o ⁵ S¹⁻³ abhiññāya. ⁶ B¹⁻² viharati.

⁷ this phrase S¹⁻³ only. ⁸ B¹ kosalāya B² kosallāyam.

⁹ B² brahmagāme. ¹⁰ missing in B¹⁻² S³ ce.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ oṇāno. ¹² S¹ ekaggā^o

¹³ S¹⁻³ atāpi^o (S¹ pi^o). ¹⁴ S³ oṇāno.

5. Ye pi¹ te bhikkhave bhikkhū sekhā appattamānasā anuttaram yoggakkhemam patthayamānā² viharanti³ te pi kāye³ kāyanupassino viharanti⁴ ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vippasannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā kāyassa pariññāya⁵ || Vedanāsu vedanānupassino viharanti⁶ pe⁶ vedanānam⁴ pariññāya⁵ || Citte cittānupassino viharanti⁷ [pe]⁷ cittassa pariññāya⁸ || Dhammesu dhammānupassino viharanti⁹ ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vippasannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā dhammānam⁶ pariññāya⁵ ||

6. Ye pi te bhikkhave bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā⁷ anuppattasadatthā⁸ parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanā sammadaññā⁹ vimuttā¹⁰ te pi kāye¹⁰ kāyanupassino viharanti¹¹ ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vippasannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā kāyena visamyuttā¹¹ || Vedanāsu vedanānupassino viharanti¹² [pe]¹² vedanāhi visamyuttā¹¹ || Citte [pe]¹² cittena visamyuttā¹¹ || Dhammesu dhammānupassino viharanti¹³ ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vippasannacittā samāhitā¹¹ ekaggacittā dhammehi visamyuttā¹¹ ||

7. Ye pi¹² te bhikkhave bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ¹³ te ve¹³ bhikkhave bhikkhū imesaṃ satipaṭṭhānānam bhāvanāya samādape-tabbā nivesetabbā¹⁴ patiṭṭhāpetabbā¹⁴ ti¹⁴ ||

5. (5) Kusalarāsi.

1—2.¹⁵ Sāvatti¹⁵ || Tatra kho Bhagavā etad avoca¹⁵ ||

3. Akusalarāsi ti bhikkhave¹⁶ vadamāno pañcanivarane sammāvadamāno vadeyya¹⁶ kevalo hāyam¹⁷ bhikkhave akusalarāsi¹⁸ yad idam pañcanivaraṇā¹⁸ katame pañca¹⁸ ||

¹ missing in S¹⁻³. ² S¹ patthā^o ³ S¹ kāyena.

⁴ S¹⁻³ vedanā. ⁵ So S¹⁻³; complete in B¹⁻².

⁶ S¹⁻³ insert ye. ⁷ S¹ ohitaparam.

⁸ S¹⁻³ add ya erased in S³ ⁹ B¹⁻³ sampajāññā.

¹⁰ missing in S¹⁻³. ¹¹ in B¹⁻² only. ¹² missing in S¹⁻³.

¹³ missing in B¹⁻². ¹⁴ S¹⁻³ nive (S³ -vā-) sāpetabbā.

¹⁵ missing in S¹⁻³. ¹⁶ S¹⁻³ insert sammā.

¹⁷ S¹ hāyam S³ ham B² sāyam. ¹⁸ B¹⁻² rāsi always.

4. Kāmacchandanivaraṇaṃ¹ byāpādanivaraṇaṃ² thina-
middhanivaraṇaṃ³ uddhaccakukkuccanivaraṇaṃ⁴ vicikicchā-
nivaraṇaṃ⁵ Akusalarāsi⁶ bhikkhave vadamāno ime⁷ pañca
nivarane sammāvadamāno vadeyya⁸ kevalo hāyam⁹ bhikkhave
akusalarāsi yad idam¹⁰ pañcanivaraṇā¹¹ ||

5. Kusalarāsi ti bhikkhave¹² vadamāno cattāro sati-
paṭṭhāne sammāvadamāno vadeyya¹³ kevalo hāyam¹⁴ bhik-
khave kusalarāsi yad idam cattāro satipaṭṭhānā¹⁵ katame
cattaro¹⁶ ||

6. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati
ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññādomanassaṃ¹⁷ ||
Vedanāsu¹⁸ Cित्ते¹⁹ Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati²⁰ ||
ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññādomanassaṃ²¹ ||
Kusalarāsi ti bhikkhave vadamāno ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne
sammāvadamāno vadeyya²² kevalo hāyam²³ bhikkhave kusa-
larāsi yad idam²⁴ cattāro satipaṭṭhānā²⁵ ti²⁶ ||

G. (6) *Sakuṇagghi.*

3. Bhūtapubbam bhikkhave sakuṇagghi lāpam sakuṇam
sahasā ajjhapattā²⁷ aggahesi²⁸ ||

4. Atha kho bhikkhave lāpo sakuṇo sakuṇagghiyā hari-
yamāno evam paridevasi²⁹ Mayam evamha³⁰ alakkhikā
mayam appapuññā ye mayam agocare carimha³¹ paravi-
saye³² sacejja³³ mayam gocare careyyāma sake pettike
visaye³⁴ na myāyam³⁵ sakuṇagghi alambhaviṣṣa³⁶ yad idam
yuddhāyā³⁷ ti³⁸ ||

Ko pana te lāpa gocarō sako³⁹ pettiko visayo ti⁴⁰ ||

Yad idam naṅgalakattṭhakarāṇaṃ⁴¹ leḍḍuttṭhānanti⁴² ||

¹ B¹⁻² vicikicchā⁰ ² S¹⁻³ omīṭ vadamāno ime.

³ S¹⁻³ hāyam B² sāyam. ⁴ S¹⁻³ ime.

⁵ put after vadamāno in S¹⁻³. ⁶ S¹⁻³ cittesu.

⁷ S³ °pannā. ⁸ S¹⁻³ °devesi. ⁹ S¹ evamahā.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ carimhā. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ sāvajja B² sacajja.

¹² S¹⁻³ navāyam. ¹³ B¹ alamabhaviṣṣa.

¹⁴ S¹ sake. ¹⁵ S¹ °katṭharāṇaṃ always.

¹⁶ S¹⁻³ leḍḍhu⁰ always.

5. Atha kho bhikkhave sakunagghi sake bale apatthaddhā¹ sake² bale asaṃvadamānā³ lāpam sakunam⁴ pamuñci⁵ || Gaccha kho tvaṃ lāpa tatra⁶ pi me gantvā na mokkhasi ti ||

6. Atha kho bhikkhave lāpo sakuno naṅgalakattākaraṇam leḍḍuttānaṃ⁷ gantvā mahantaṃ leḍḍum abhirūhitvā sakunagghim vadamāno⁸ atthāsi || Ehi kho dāni me⁹ sakunagghi || Ehi kho dāni me⁹ sakunagghi ti¹⁰ ||

7. Atha kho bhikkhave sakunagghi¹¹ sake bale apatthaddhā sake bale asaṃvadamānā ubho pakkhe sannāyha¹² lāpam sakunam sahasā ajjhapattā || Yadā kho bhikkhave aññāsi¹³ lāpo sakuno Bahum¹⁴ āgatā kho¹⁵ myāyam sakunagghiti || atha tasseva leḍḍussa¹⁶ antaram paccupādi || Atha kho bhikkhave sakunagghi tattheva uram paccatālesi ||

8. Evaṃ hi tam¹⁷ bhikkhave¹⁸ hoti yo¹⁹ agocare carati paravisaye || Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave mā agocare carittha paravisaye || agocare bhikkhave caratam paravisaye lacchati Māro otāram lacchati Māro ārammaṇam ||

9. Ko ca bhikkhave bhikkhuno agocaro paravisayo || yad idam pañca kāmaguṇā || katame pañca ||

10. Cakkhuvinnēyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā²⁰ piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajaniyā || Sotavinnēyyā saddā || la [pe] || Ghānavinnēyyā gandhā || Jivhāvinnēyyā rasā || Kāyavinnēyyā poṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajaniyā || Ayam bhikkhave bhikkhuno agocaro paravisayo ||

11. Gocare bhikkhave caratha sake pettike visaye || Gocare bhikkhave carataṃ sake pettike visaye na lacchati Māro otāram na lacchati Māro ārammaṇam ||

¹ B¹ apathaddhā *always*.

² S¹⁻³ yake.

³ S¹⁻³ B¹ avadamānā.

⁴ S¹⁻³ *omit* lāpam^o

⁵ S¹ amuñci.

⁶ S¹⁻³ tatthā.

⁷ S¹ leḍḍhudānaṃ.

⁸ S¹⁻³ avadamāno.

⁹ *in* B¹⁻² *only*.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ sakunagghi.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ *so instead of* bhikkhave sa^o

¹² S¹⁻³ sandhāya.

¹³ S¹ aññāpisi.

¹⁴ B¹⁻² bahu.

¹⁵ S³ khyo.

¹⁶ S¹ lessu.

¹⁷ S¹⁻³ evaṃ hetam.

¹⁸ *missing in* S¹.

¹⁹ S¹⁻³ -pe- *instead of* hoti yo.

²⁰ *missing in* S¹.

12. Ko ca bhikkhave bhikkhuno gocaro sako pettiko visayo¹ yad idaṃ cattāro satipaṭṭhānā² Katame cattāro³

13. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyanupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassam⁴ Vedanāsu⁵ Cित्ते⁶ Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati⁷ ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassam⁸ Ayam bhikkhave bhikkhuno gocaro sako pettiko visayo ti⁹

7. (7) Makkato.

3. Atthi bhikkhave Himavato pabbatarājassa duggā visamā desā¹ yattha neva makkaṭānaṃ cāri² na manussānaṃ³

4. Atthi bhikkhave Himavato pabbatarājassa duggā visamā desā⁴ yattha makkaṭānaṃ hi kho cāri na manussānaṃ⁵

5. Atthi Himavato pabbatarājassa samā bhūmibhāgā ramanīyā⁶ yattha makkaṭānañceva cāri manussānaṃ ca⁷ Tatra bhikkhave luddā⁸ makkaṭavithisu lepam oḍḍenti⁹ makkaṭānaṃ bādhanāya¹⁰ Tatra bhikkhave ye te makkaṭā abālaṭātikā¹¹ alolaṭātikā¹² te taṃ¹³ lepam disvā ārakā parivajjanti¹⁴ Yo pana so hoti makkaṭo bālaṭātikō¹⁵ lolaṭātikō¹⁶ so taṃ lepam upasaṅkamitvā hatthena gaṇhāti¹⁷ so tattha bajjhati¹⁸ Hattham mocessāmiti dutiyena hatthena gaṇhāti¹⁹ so tattha bajjhati²⁰ Ubho hatthe mocessāmiti pādena gaṇhāti so tattha bajjhati²¹ Ubho hatthe mocessāmiti pādāṃ cā²² ti²³ dutiyena pādena gaṇhāti so tattha bajjhati²⁴ Ubho hatthe mocessāmi pāde cā²⁵ ti tuṇḍena gaṇhāti so tattha bajjhati²⁶

6. Evaṃ hi so¹⁰ bhikkhave makkaṭo pañcoḍḍito¹¹ thūnam¹² seti anayam āpanno byasanam āpanno yathākāma-

¹ S¹⁻³ cittesu. ² B¹⁻² cāri *always*.

³ 3 and 4 are not to be found in S¹⁻³.

⁴ S¹⁻³ luddo. ⁵ B¹⁻² oḍḍenti.

⁶ S¹⁻³ oḍḍanti-ya *always*. ⁷ B¹⁻² tattha.

⁸ S¹⁻³ parivajjeyanti.

⁹ S¹⁻³ mocessāmiti pādāṃ vā (S¹ va).

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ evaṃ tāso. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ pañcoḍḍito.

¹² S¹ thanaṃ S³ naṃ.

karāṇiyo luddassa¹ || Tam enam¹ bhikkhave luddo vijjhivā² tasmim yeva kaṭṭhakataṅgāre³ avasajjetvā⁴ yena kāmam pakkamati⁵ ||

7. Evaṃ hi⁵ tam bhikkhave hoti yo⁶ agocare carati paravisaye⁶ || tasmā ti ha bhikkhave mā agocare carittha paravisaye⁶ agocare bhikkhave caratam paravisaye lacchati Māro otāraṃ lacchati Māro⁷ ārammanam⁶ ||

8. Ko ca bhikkhave bhikkhuno agocarō⁸ paravisayo⁸ || Yad idam pañcakāmaguṇā⁸ katame pañca⁸ ||

9. Cakkhu viññeyyā⁹ rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā⁹ [pe] || Kāyaviññeyyā poṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā⁹ || kāmūpasamhitā rajantiyā⁹ || Ayam bhikkhave bhikkhuno agocarō paravisayo⁹ ||

10. Gocare bhikkhave caratha sake pettike visaye¹⁰ || Gocare bhikkhave caratam sake pettike visaye na lacchati Māro otāraṃ na lacchati Māro ārammanam¹⁰ ||

11. Ko ca bhikkhave bhikkhuno gocarō sako pettiko visayo¹¹ || Yad idam cattāro satipaṭṭhānā¹¹ katame cattāro¹¹ ||

12. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassam¹² || Vedanāsu¹² Citte¹² Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassam¹² || Ayam bhikkhave bhikkhuno gocarō sako pettiko visayo ti¹⁰ ||

8. (8) Sūdo.

I.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave bālo avyatto akusalo sūdo rājānam vā rājamahāmattānam¹¹ vā nānāccayehi¹² sūpehi paccupaṭṭhito assa¹¹ ambilaggehi pi tittakaggehi pi kaṭukaggehi pi madhuraggehi pi khārikehi pi akhārikehi pi loṇikehi¹³ pi aloṇikehi pi¹¹ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ ena. ² S¹⁻³ jhatvā.

³ S¹⁻³ kaṭṭhakam uddha (S³ ubba-) retvā. ⁴ B¹ avassa^o
S¹⁻³ āvajje^o ⁵ B¹ so B² se. ⁶ S¹ so. ⁷ S¹ amāro.

⁸ S³ gocarō. ⁹ S¹ veññeyyā. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ omit ti.

¹¹ B¹⁻² mahāmattam always. ¹² S¹⁻³ nāna^o always.

¹³ S¹⁻³ loṇa (S³ -na-) kehi. .

4. Sa kho so bhikkhave bālo avyatto akusalo sūdo sakassa bhattassa¹ nimittam na uggaṇhati። Idam² vā me ajja bhattasūpeyyam ruccati። imassa vā abhiharati። imassa vā bahum gaṇhāti። imassa vā vaṇṇam bhāsati።። Ambilaggam vā me ajja bhattasūpeyyam ruccati። ambulaggassa³ vā abhiharati። ambulaggassa⁴ vā bahum gaṇhāti። ambulaggassa⁵ vā vaṇṇam bhāsati።። Tittakaggam vā me ajja⁶ Kaṭukaggam vā me ajja⁶። Madhuraggam vā me ajja። Khārikam vā me ajja። Akhārikam vā me ajja⁷። Loṇikam vā me ajja⁸። Aloṇikam vā me ajja bhattasūpeyyam ruccati። aloṇikassa vā abhiharati። aloṇikassa vā bahum gaṇhāti⁹ aloṇikassa vā¹⁰ vaṇṇam bhāsati ti።።

5. Sa kho so bhikkhave bālo avyatto akusalo sūdo na ceva lābhī hoti acchādanassa¹¹። na lābhī vetanassa¹² na¹³ lābhī abhihārānam። tam kissa hetu።። Tathā hi so bhikkhave bālo¹⁴ avyatto akusalo sūdo sakassa bhattassa nimittam na¹⁵ uggaṇhāti።።

6. Evam eva kho bhikkhave idhekacco bālo avyatto akusalo bhikkhu kāye¹⁶ kāyānupassī viharati። ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassam። tassa kāye¹⁷ kāyānupassino viharato cittam na¹⁷ samādhīyati upakkilesā na¹⁷ pahīyanti። so tam nimittam na¹⁸ uggaṇhāti። Vedanāsu። Cितte¹⁹። Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati። ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassam። tassa dhammesu dhammānupassino viharato cittam na¹⁷ samādhīyati upakkilesā na¹⁷ pahīyanti። so tam nimittam na uggaṇhāti።።

7. Sa kho so bhikkhave bālo avyatto akusalo bhikkhu na ceva lābhī diṭṭheva dhamme sukhavihārānam። na lābhī

¹ S¹⁻³ bhattussa; S¹⁻³ B² bhattu° *always*. ² B¹ imam.

³ S¹⁻³ aloṇa (S³ -na) kassa. ⁴ S¹⁻³ ambulassa.

⁵ S¹ tittikaggañcā. ⁶ S¹⁻³ *add* me.

⁷ *missing* in S³, *repetition* of khārikam° in S¹.

⁸ S¹⁻³ *omit* loṇikam° ⁹ *this phrase is rehearsed* in S³.
¹⁰ *missing* in S¹. ¹¹ S¹ acchādassa.

¹² B¹⁻² vetta° *always*. ¹³ *missing* in S¹.

¹⁴ S¹ bāle. ¹⁵ *missing* in S¹. ¹⁶ S¹⁻³ kāyena.

¹⁷ *missing* in S¹⁻³. ¹⁸ *missing* in S¹. ¹⁹ S¹⁻³ cittesu.

satisampajaññassa|| tam kissa hetu|| Tathā hi so bhikkhave bālo avyatto akusalo bhikkhu sakassa cittassa nimittam na uggaṇhāti||

II.

8. Seyyathāpi pi bhikkhave paṇḍito vyatto kusalo sūdo rājanam vā rājamahāmatānam¹ vā nānāccayehi² sūpehi paccupaṭṭhito assa|| ambilaggehi pi tittakaggehi³ pi kaṭukaggehi pi madhuraggehi pi⁴ khārikehi pi akhārikehi pi⁵ loṇikehi⁶ pi alonikehi pi⁷|| Sa kho so bhikkhave paṇḍito⁸ vyatto kusalo sūdo sakassa bhattassa nimittam uggaṇhāti|| Idam vā me ajja bhattasūpeyyam ruccati|| imassa vā abhiharati⁹|| imassa vā bahum gaṇhāti|| imassa vā vaṇnam bhāsati|| Ambilaggam vā me ajja bhattasūpeyyam ruccati ambilaggassa vā abhiharati|| ambilaggassa vā bahum¹⁰ gaṇhāti|| ambilaggassa¹¹ vā vaṇnam bhasati¹²|| Tittakaggam vā ma ajja|| Kaṭukaggam vā me ajja|| Madhuraggam vā me ajja|| Khārikam vā me ajja|| Akhārikam vā me ajja|| Loṇikam vā me ajja|| Alonikam vā me ajja bhattasūpeyyam ruccati|| alonikassa vā abhiharati|| alonikassa vā bahum gaṇhāti|| alonikassa vā vaṇnam bhāsati ti||

9. Sa kho bhikkhave paṇḍito vyatto kusalo sūdo lābhi ceva hoti acchādanassa¹³ lābhi vetanassa¹⁴ lābhi abhihārānam|| tam kissa hetu|| Tathā hi so bhikkhave paṇḍito vyatto kusalo sūdo sakassa bhattassa nimittam uggaṇhāti||

10. Evam eva kho bhikkhave idhekacco paṇḍito vyatto kusalo bhikkhu kāye kāyanupassī viharati|| ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhihādomanassam|| tassa kāye kāyanupassino viharato cittam samādhīyati upakkilesā

¹ B¹ °mattam. ² S³ nānacca° S¹ nacca°

³ S¹⁻³ titti S³ titta *both omitting* kaggehi pi.

⁴ *repeated in* S¹. ⁵ S³ omits akhā°

⁶ S¹ loṅkehi S³ alonikehi pi. ⁷ S³ lonikehi pi.

⁸ S¹ *adds* pi. ⁹ S¹⁻³ adhiharati. ¹⁰ S¹ bahu.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ aloṇi (S³ ni) kassa.

¹² S¹⁻³ bhāsati ti *the end of this number is missing in* S¹⁻³.

¹³ S¹ acchādassa. ¹⁴ B¹⁻³ vetta°

pahiyanti|| so taṃ nimittam uggaṇhāti|| Vedanāsu|| [pe]|| Cित्ते|| [pe]|| Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati|| ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassaṃ|| tassa dhammesu dhammānupassino viharato cittaṃ samādhiyati upakkilesā pahiyanti|| so taṃ nimittam uggaṇhāti||

11. Sa kho so bhikkhave paṇḍito vyatto kusalo bhikkhu lābhī ceva hoti diṭṭheva dhamme sukhavihārānaṃ lābhī hoti¹ satisampajānnessa|| taṃ kissa hetu|| Tathā hi so bhikkhave paṇḍito vyatto kusalo bhikkhu sakassa cittassa nimittam uggaṇhāti ti||

9. (9) *Gilāno.*

1. Ekam me sutam² Ekam samayam Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Beluvagāmake³||

2. Tatra kho Bhagavā⁴ bhikkhū āmantesi|| Etha tumhe bhikkhave samantā⁵ Vesāliyā yathā mittam⁶ yathā sandiṭṭham yathā sambhattam⁷ vassam upetha gacchatha⁸ idhevāham Beluvagāmake vassam upagacchamiti||

Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paṭissutvā samantā⁹, Vesāliyā yathā mittam yathā sandiṭṭham yathā sambhattam¹⁰ vassam upagañchum|| Bhagavā pana tattheva⁸ Beluvagāmake vassam upagañchi¹¹||

3. Atha kho Bhagavato vassupagatassa kharo ābādho uppajji|| bālā vedanā vattanti māraṇantikā¹²|| tatra¹³ sudam Bhagavā sato sampajāno adhvāsesi avihaññāmaṇo||

4. Atha kho Bhagavato etad aho si|| Na kho pana me taṃ paṭirūpaṃ yo haṃ anāmantetvā¹⁴ upaṭṭhāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṅgham¹⁵ parinibbāyeyyam¹⁶|| yaṃ nūnāham imam ābādham viriyena patipaṇāmetvā jīvitasaṅkhāram

¹ in S¹⁻³ only. ² this phrase in B¹⁻² only.

³ B¹⁻³ velu° S³ beḷu° both always. ⁴ S¹ bhikkhave.

⁵ S¹⁻³ sāmantā corrected from sa° in S³.

⁶ S³ yathānimittam. ⁷ S³ sambhattam. ⁸ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁹ S¹ sā° ¹⁰ S³ °bhattam corrected from °bhattam.

¹¹ B¹⁻² °gacchanti °gacchati.

¹² B¹ maraṇa° ¹³ S¹⁻³ tā. ¹⁴ S³ āmantetvā.

¹⁵ S¹⁻³ °saṅghe. ¹⁶ B¹⁻² °nibbāyeyya S¹ °nibbāpeyyam.

adhittḥāya vihareyyanti¹ || Atha kho Bhagavā tam ābādhaṃ viriyena patipaṇāmetvā jīvitasaṅkhāram adhiṭṭhāya vihāsi² ||

5. Atha kho Bhagavā gilānā vuṭṭhito aciravuṭṭhito³ gelaṇṇā vihārā nikkhamitvā⁴ vihārapacchā chāyāyam⁵ paṇṇatte āsane nisīdi⁶ ||

6. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami⁷ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi⁸ || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etad avoca⁹ || Diṭṭhā⁴ bhante khamaniyam diṭṭhā⁴ bhante Bhagavato yāpaniyam¹⁰ api me bhante madhurakajāto viya kāyo¹¹ disā pi me na pakkhāyanti¹² dhammā pi¹³ maṃ na paṭibbanti Bhagavato gelaṇṇena¹⁴ || Api ca me bhante ahosi kācid eva assāsamattā⁶ na tāva Bhagavā parinibbāyissati¹⁵ na tāva Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgham ārabha kiñcid eva⁷ udāharatī ti¹⁶ ||

7. Kim pana dāni Ānanda bhikkhusaṅgho mayi paccāsimṣati⁸ desito Ānanda mayā dhammo anantaram abāhiraṃ katvā⁹ || Natthānanda Tathāgatassa dhammesu ācariyamutṭhi¹⁰ yassa¹¹ nūnānanda¹² evam assa Aham bhikkhusaṅgham pariharissāmīti vā Mamuddesiko bhikkhusaṅgho ti vā so¹³ nūnānanda¹⁴ bhikkhusaṅgham ārabha kiñcid eva udāhareyya¹⁵ || Tathāgatassa kho Ānanda na evam hoti¹⁶ Aham bhikkhusaṅgham pariharissamīti vā Mamuddesiko bhikkhusaṅgho ti vā sakim Ānanda Tathāgato bhikkhusaṅgham ārabha kiñcid eva udāharissati¹⁷ ||

8. Etarahi kho panāham Ānanda jipṇo vuddho¹² mahallako addhagato vayo anuppatto asītiko me vasso¹³ vattati¹⁴ || Seyyathāpi Ānanda jarasakaṭam vedhamissakena¹⁴ yāpeti¹⁵ evam eva kho Ānanda vedhamissakena¹⁵ maññe tathāgatassa kāyo yāpeti¹⁶ ||

¹ B¹ °vuṭṭhite.

² S¹⁻³ omīti viharā nikkhamitvā.

³ S³ yāyam.

⁴ B¹⁻² diṭṭham.

⁵ B¹ inserts naṃ.

⁶ B² asāsa^o S¹⁻³ assādamattam (S¹ °matta).

⁷ S¹⁻³ kiñci.

⁸ B¹⁻² °sisati.

⁹ B¹⁻² karitvā.

¹⁰ B¹ yaṃ.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ nūna ānanda.

¹² B¹ buddho.

¹³ S¹⁻³ vayo.

¹⁴ B² vekha^o S¹⁻³ vegha^o always.

¹⁵ B¹ °missako.

9. Yasmim Ānanda samaye Tathāgato sabbanimittanam amanasikārā ekaccānam vedanānaṃ nirodhā¹ animittam cetosamādhim upasampajja viharatiṃ phāsutaram Ānanda tasmim samaye Tathagatassa hotiṃṃ Tasmā ti hānanda attadīpā viharatha attasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā dhammadīpā dhammasaraṇā anaññasaraṇāṃṃ Kathaṅcānanda bhikkhu attadīpo viharati attasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo dhammadīpo dhammasaraṇo anaññasaraṇoṃṃ

10. Idhānanda bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharatiṃ ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassaṃṃ Vedanāsuṃ Citteṃ Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharatiṃ ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassaṃṃṃ Evaṃ kho Ānanda bhikkhu attadīpo viharati attasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo dhammadīpo dhammasaraṇo anaññasaraṇoṃṃ

11. Ye hi keci Ānanda etarahi vā mamaccāye² vā attadīpā viharissanti attasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā dhammadīpā dhammasaraṇā anaññasaraṇāṃṃ tamatagge³ me⁴ te Ānanda bhikkhū bhavissanti ye keci sikkhākāmā tiṃṃ

10. (10) *Bhikkhunivāsako.*

1. Savatthi⁵ṃṃ

2. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattavīram ādāya yena aññataro⁶ bhikkhunu-passayo⁷ tenupasaṅkamiṃṃ upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdiṃṃ

2. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhuniyo yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkamimisuṃ upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam Ānandam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisidimisuṃṃṃ Ekam antam nisinnā kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmantam Ānandam etad avocumṃṃ

3. Idha bhante Ānanda sambahulā bhikkhuniyo catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu supatīṭṭhitacittā viharantiyo uḷāram pubbenāparam visesaṃ sampajānantī ti⁸ṃṃ

¹ missing in S³. ² B¹ mapaccāye.

³ S³ tamatamagge°. ⁴ B¹ pe. ⁵ in B¹ only.

⁶ S¹⁻³ yenañña° ⁷ S¹ bhikkhunipa° always.

⁸ S¹⁻³ jānantī ti.

Evam etam bhaginiyo evam etam bhaginiyo¹ yo hi¹ koci bhaginiyo bhikkhu vā bhikkhuni vā catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu supatiṭṭhitacitto viharati¹ tassetam pāṭikaṅkham uḷāram pubbenāparam viśesaṃ sampajānissati ti² ||

4. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando tā bhikkhuniyo dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā utthāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi ||

5. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando³ Sāvatthiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapatiṭṭhikanto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkhami⁴ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etad avoca || Idhāham bhante pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya yena aññataro⁴ bhikkhunupassayo⁵ tenupasaṅkamim⁶ upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdim⁷ || Atha kho bhante sambahulā bhikkhuniyo yenaṃham tenupasaṅkamimsu⁸ upasaṅkamitvā mam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdimsu⁹ ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho bhante tā bhikkhuniyo mam etad avocum¹⁰ || Idha bhante Ānanda sambahulā bhikkhuniyo catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu supatiṭṭhitacittā viharantiyo⁷ uḷāram pubbenāparam viśesaṃ sampajānanti ti⁸ || Evam vuttāham bhante tā bhikkhuniyo etad avocum⁹ || Evam etam bhaginiyo evam etam bhaginiyo yo hi koci bhaginiyo bhikkhu va bhikkhuni vā catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu supatiṭṭhitacitto¹⁰ viharati¹¹ tassetam pāṭikaṅkham uḷāram pubbenāparam viśesaṃ samajānissati ti¹¹ ||

6. Evam etam Ānanda evam etaṃ¹¹ yo hi koci Ānanda bhikkhu vā bhikkhuni vā catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu supatiṭṭhitacitto¹⁰ viharati¹¹ tassetam pāṭikaṅkham uḷāram pubbenāparam viśesaṃ sañjānissati ti¹¹ katamesu catūsu ||

7. Idhānanda bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati¹¹ ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam¹¹ ||

¹ missing in B¹⁻². ² S¹⁻³ samajānissati ti.

³ S¹⁻³ āyasmānando. ⁴ S¹⁻³ yenañña^o ⁵ S¹ bhikkhuni^o

⁶ S³ nisīdi. ⁷ S¹⁻³ viharanti. ⁸ S¹⁻³ samajānanti ti.

⁹ B¹ avocum. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ supatiṭṭhitacittā.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ jānissati ti.

Tassa kāye kāyanupassino viharato kāyārammano vā uppajjati kāyasmim pariḷāho cetaso vā lnattam bahiddhā vā cittaṃ vikkhipati¹ Tenānanda² bhikkhunā kismiñcid eva pasādaniye nimitta cittaṃ paṇidahitabbam³ tassa kismiñcid eva pasādaniye nimitte cittaṃ paṇidahato pāmujjaṃ jāyati⁴ pamuditassa pīti jāyati⁵ pītimanassa kāyo passambhati⁶ passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedayati⁷ sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati⁸ So iti paṭisaṃcikkhati⁹ Yassa khvāham¹⁰ atthāya cittaṃ paṇidahim so me attho abhinipphanno¹¹ handa dāni paṭisaṃharāmi ti¹² So paṭisaṃharati ceva na ca vitakketi na ca vicāreti¹³ Avitakkomhi avicāro ajjhattaṃ satimā sukhamasmī ti¹⁴ pajānāti¹⁵ ||

8—9. Puna ca param Ānanda vedanāsu¹⁶ citte¹⁷ ||

10. Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati¹⁸ ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiṃhādomanassaṃ¹⁹ tassa dhammesu dhammānupassino viharato dhammārammano vā uppajjati kāyasmim²⁰ pariḷāho cetaso vā²¹ lnattam bahiddhā vā cittaṃ²² vikkhipati²³ Tenānanda bhikkhunā kismiñcid²⁴ eva pasādaniye nimitte cittaṃ paṇidahitabbam²⁵ tassa kismiñcid²⁶ eva pasādaniye nimitte cittaṃ paṇidahato pāmujjaṃ jāyati²⁷ pamuditassa pīti jāyati²⁸ pītimanassa kāyo passambhati²⁹ passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedayati³⁰ sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati³¹ so iti paṭisaṃcikkhati³² Yassa khvāham³³ atthāya cittaṃ paṇidahim³⁴ so me attho abhinipphanno³⁵ handa dāni paṭisaṃharāmi³⁶ ti³⁷ So paṭisaṃharati ceva na ca vitakketi na ca vicāreti³⁸ Avitakkomhi avicāro ajjhattaṃ satimā sukhamasmī ti³⁹ pajānāti⁴⁰ ||

11. Evaṃ kho Ānanda paṇidhāya bhāvanā hoti⁴¹ ||

12. Kathaṅcānanda apaṇidhāya bhāvanā hoti⁴² ||

¹ S¹⁻³ tenahānanda *always*. ² S¹⁻³ vediyati.

³ S¹⁻³ khoham *always*. ⁴ B¹⁻² nippanno *always*.

⁵ S¹⁻³ vicarati *always*. ⁶ S³ sacittasmī ti S¹ sacītasmi ti.

⁷ *more complete in S¹⁻³*. ⁸ S¹⁻³ insert hi.

⁹ *missing in S¹⁻³*. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ vitakkaṃ.

¹¹ B¹ S¹⁻³ kismicid. ¹² S¹⁻³ kismicid B¹ kismimcid.

¹³ S¹⁻³ vedeti. ¹⁴ S¹⁻³ khoham.

¹⁵ S¹⁻³ sacita (S³ tta) smiti.

13. Bahiddhā Ānanda¹ bhikkhu cittam apanidhāya Apanihitam me bahiddhā² cittan ti pajānāti³ || Atha pacchāpure asaṃkhittam³ vimuttam Apanihitan ti pajānāti⁴ || Atha ca pana kāye kāyānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā sukhamasmī ti⁴ pajānāti⁵ ||

14. Bahiddhā Ānanda bhikkhu cittam apanidhāya Apanihitam me bahiddhā cittan ti pajānāti⁶ || Atha pacchāpure asaṃkhittam³ vimuttam Apanihitanti pajānāti⁷ || Atha ca pana vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā Sukham asmī ti pajānāti⁸ ||

15. Bahiddhā Ānanda bhikkhu cittam apanidhāya Apanihitam me bahiddhā cittan ti pajānāti⁹ || Atha pacchāpure asaṃkhittam vimuttam⁵ Apanihitanti pajānāti¹⁰ || Atha⁶ pana citte cittānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā sukhamasmīti pajānāti¹¹ ||

16. Bahiddhā Ānanda bhikkhu cittam apanidhāya apanihitam me bahiddhā cittanti pajānāti¹² || Atha⁷ pacchāpure asaṃkhittam⁸ vimuttam Apanihitanti pajānāti¹³ || Atha ca pana dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāmi¹⁴ ātāpī sampajāno satimā sukhamasmīti pajānāti¹⁵ ||

17. Evaṃ kho¹⁰ Ānanda apanidhāya bhāvanā¹¹ hoti¹² ||

18. Iti kho Ānanda desitā mayā panidhāya bhāvanā desitā apanidhāya bhāvanā¹³ || Yam¹² Ānanda satthārā karaṇīyam sāvakānaṃ hitesinā anukampakena anukampam upādāya¹⁴ kataṃ vo tam¹³ mayā¹⁵ || Etāni Ānanda rukkhamūlāni etāni suññāgārāni nijjhāyathānanda¹⁴ mā pamādattha ma pacchāvippatisārino ahuvattha¹⁵ ayam vo amhākam anusāsani ti¹⁶ ||

19. Idam avoca Bhagavā¹⁷ attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinandi ti¹⁵ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ bahiddhānanda *always*. ² *missing in S¹*.

³ S¹⁻³ ayamcittam *always*. ⁴ S¹⁻³ sutasmiti *always*.

⁵ S¹ cittam. ⁶ S¹⁻³ *insert ca*. ⁷ S¹⁻³ *insert kho*.

⁸ S¹⁻³ ayam cittam. ⁹ S¹⁻³ pajānāmi.

¹⁰ *missing in S¹⁻³*. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ bhāvanāya. ¹² S¹ ya.

¹³ *missing in B¹⁻² added between the lines in S³*.

¹⁴ S³ jhāyathā° S¹ kāyamyathānanda.

¹⁵ *number 19 is to be found in B¹⁻² only*.

Tatruddānam¹ ॥Ambapālivaggo pathamo² ॥Ambapāli³ Sato Bhikkhu ॥Sāllam⁴ Kusalarāsi⁵ ca ॥Sakunagghi Makkato⁶ Sūdo ॥Gilāno Bhikkhuni-vāsakoti⁷ ॥ ॥

CHAPTER II. NĀLANDAVAGGO DUTIYO.

11. (1) *Mahāpuriso.*1. Sāvatti-nidānam⁸ ॥

2. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto yena Bhagavā tenupa
saṅkami ॥ upasaṅkamitvā ॥ pe ॥ Ekam antam nisinno kho
āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantam etad avoca ॥ ॥

3. Mahāpuriso mahāpuriso ti bhante vuccati ॥ Kittāvatā
nu kho bhante mahāpuriso hoti ti ॥ ॥

Vimuttacittattā kho haṃ⁹ Sāriputta Mahāpuriso ti va-
dāmi ॥ avimuttacittattā No mahāpuriso ti vadāmi ॥ ॥ Kathaṅ
ca Sāriputta vimuttacitto hoti ॥ ॥

4. Idha Sāriputta bhikkhu kāye kāyanupassī viharati ॥
ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññādomanassam ॥
tassa kāye kāyanupassino viharato cittaṃ virajjati vimuccati
anupādāya āsavehi ॥ ॥ Vedanāsu ॥ ॥ Citte ॥ ॥ Dhammesu
dhammānupassī viharati ॥ ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya
loke abhiññādomanassam ॥ tassa dhammesu dhammānu-
passino viharato cittaṃ virajjati vimuccati anupādāya
āsavehi ॥ ॥

5. Evaṃ kho Sāriputta vimuttacitto hoti ॥ ॥ Vimutta-
cittattā¹⁰ kho haṃ Sāriputta Mahāpuriso ti vadāmi ॥ avi-
muttacittattā¹¹ No mahāpuriso ti vadāmi ti ॥ ॥

¹ in S¹⁻³ only. ² drawn back to the end in S¹⁻³.

³ S¹ ambali. ⁴ S¹⁻³ 'sālā.

⁵ B¹⁻² 'rāsī. ⁶ S¹⁻³ makkato.

⁷ S¹ upassane cāti S³ upassayena cāti *instead of* vāsakoti.

⁸ S¹⁻³ omit nidānam. ⁹ S³ kho ahaṃ B¹⁻² kvāhaṃ *always*.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ 'cittam. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ avimuttattā.

12. (2) *Nālandam.*

1. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Nālandāyaṃ viharati Pāvārikambavane¹ ||

2. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto yena Bhagavā tenupasarikami² upasaṅkamtivā³ [pe] || Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantam etad avoca⁴ ||

3. Evam pasanno⁵ ham bhante Bhagavati⁶ || Na cāhu na ca bhavissati na cetaṛahi vijjati añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā Bhagavatā bhiyyo bhiññatāro yad idaṃ sambodhiyaṃ ti⁷ ||

Uḷārā kho tyāyaṃ⁸ Sāriputta āsabhi⁹ vācā bhāsita ekamso gahito sīhanādo nadito¹⁰ || Evam pasanno¹¹ ham bhante Bhagavati na cāhu na ca bhavissati na cetaṛahi vijjati añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā Bhagavatā bhiyyo bhiññatāro yad idaṃ sambodhiyaṃ ti¹² ||

4. Kinnu te Sāriputta ye te ahesum atitā addhānam arahanto sammāsambuddhā¹³ || sabbe te bhagavanto¹⁴ cetasā cetopariccaviditā¹⁵ || Evam¹⁶ silā te bhagavanto ahesum iti vā¹⁷ || Evam¹⁸ dhammā te bhagavanto ahesum iti vā¹⁹ || Evam²⁰ paññā te bhagavanto ahesum iti vā²¹ || Evam²² vihārino te bhagavanto ahesum iti vā²³ || Evam²⁴ vimuttā te bhagavanto ahesum iti vā²⁵ ti²⁶ ||

No hetam bhante²⁷ ||

5. Kim pana te²⁸ Sāriputta ye te bhavissanti anāgatam addhānam arahanto sammāsambuddhā²⁹ || sabbe te bhagavanto³⁰ cetasā cetopariccaviditā³¹ evam³² silā te bhagavanto bhavissanti iti vā³³ || evam³⁴ dhammā te bhagavanto bhavissanti iti vā³⁵ || evam³⁶ paññā te bhagavanto bhavissanti iti vā³⁷ || evam³⁸ vihārino te bhagavanto bhavissanti iti vā³⁹ || evam⁴⁰ vimuttā kho⁴¹ bhagavanto bhavissanti iti vā⁴² ti⁴³ ||

¹ B¹⁻² pasannā *always*.

² uḷāro tya (S³ -ta) trāyaṃ (S¹ -ya). ³ S¹ asābhim^o

⁴ B¹ pasannā.

⁵ S¹ °buddho S³ °buddhā *corrected from* °buddho.

⁶ S¹ bhagavantam *corrected from* bhagavante.

⁷ S¹⁻³ ahesunti. ⁸ evam vimuttā^o *is to be found in* B¹⁻² *only*.

⁹ S¹⁻³ panete. ¹⁰ evamviharino^o *is missing in* S¹⁻³.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ evamvimuttan (S¹ tam) te.

No hetam bhante||

6. Kim pana tyāham¹ Sāriputta etarahi araham sammā-sambuddho cetasā cetopariccavidito|| evamsilo bhagavā iti vā evaṃdhammo bhagavā iti vā evampaṇño bhagavā iti vā evaṃvihāri bhagavā iti vā evaṃvimutto bhagavā iti vā ti²||

No hetam bhante||

7. Ettha ca te Sāriputta atitānāgatapaccuppannesu arahantesu sammāsambuddhesu cetopariyāyañāṇam natthi|| atha kimcarahi tayā³ Sāriputta ulārā āsabhi vācā⁴ bhāsītā⁵ ekaṃso gahito sihanādo nadito|| Evam pasannoham⁶ bhante Bhagavati na cāhu na ca bhavissati na cetarahi vijjati añño samaṇo va brāhmaṇo vā Bhagavato⁷ bhiyyo bhiññataro yadidaṃ sambodhiyan ti||

Na kho me tam bhante atitānāgatapaccuppannesu arahantesu sammāsambuddhesu cetopariyāyañāṇam atthi|| api ca dhammanvayo vidito||

8. Seyyathāpi bhante rañño paccantimaṃ nagaram daḷhuddāpam daḷhapākāratoraṇam ekadvāraṃ|| tatrassa do-vāriko paṇḍito viyatto⁸ medhāvī aññātānaṃ nivāretvā ñātānaṃ pavesetā|| So⁹ tassa nagarassa samantā anupariyāya¹⁰ patham anukkamamāno na passeyya pākārasandhiṃ vā pākāravivaraṃ vā antamaso biḷāranissakkana-mattam¹¹ pi|| tassa evam assa|| Ye kho¹² keci oḷarikā pānā imaṃ nagaram pavisanti vā nikkhamanti vā sabbe te iminā va dvārena pavisanti vā nikkhamanti vā ti|| Evam eva kho me¹³ bhante dhammanvayo vidito||

9. Ye pi¹⁴ te bhante¹⁵ ahesum atitam addhānaṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā sabbe te bhagavanto pañcānivarāṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbaliḷkarāṇe¹⁶ catusu satipaṭṭhānesu supatīṭṭhitacittā¹⁷ sattabojjhaṅge

¹ S¹⁻³ tyāham. ² S¹⁻³ omīti vāti. ³ B¹ tyāham.

⁴ S¹⁻³ ulāraṃ āsabhiṃ vācam. ⁵ B¹ bhāvitā.

⁶ B¹ pasannāham. ⁷ S¹ bhagavatā.

⁸ missing in S³ B¹ adds byatto. ⁹ S³ yo.

¹⁰ S¹ °pariyā. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ biḷālanikkamana° (S³ nikammana°).

¹² missing in S¹⁻³. ¹³ S³ dubbali°

¹⁴ S¹ supatīṭṭhita°

yathābhūtam bhāvetvā anuttaram sammāsambodhim abhisambujjhimsu¹ || Ye pi te bhante bhavissanti anāgatam addhānam arahanto sammāsambuddhā sabbe te bhagavanto² pañcanivarane pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkarane catusu satipaṭṭhānesu supatiṭṭhitacittā³ sattabojjhange yathābhūtam bhāvetvā anuttaram sammāsambodhim abhisambujjhissanti⁴ || Bhagavā pi bhante etarahi araham sammāsambuddho pañcanivarane pahāya cetaso upakkilese⁵ paññāya dubbalīkarane catusu satipaṭṭhānesu supatiṭṭhitacitto⁶ sattabojjhange yathābhūtam bhāvetvā anuttaram sammāsambodhim abhisambuddhoti⁷ ||

10. Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta tasmā ti ha tvaṃ Sāriputta imam dhammapariyāyam abhikkhaṇam bhāseyyāsi⁸ bhikkhūnam bhikkhūṇīnam upāsakānam upāsikānam || yesam pi hi Sāriputta moghapurisānam bhavissati Tathāgate kaṅkhā vā vimati vā tesam pi mam dhammapariyāyam sutvā yā tesam⁹ Tathāgate kaṅkhā vā vimati vā sā pahiyissati ti ||

13. (3) Cundo.

1. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme ||

2. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto Magadhesu viharati Nālagāmake¹ ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno || Cundo ca² samaṇuddeso āyasmato Sāriputtassa upaṭṭhāko³ hoti ||

3. Atha āyasmā Sāriputto tena ābādhena parinibbāyi ||

4. Atha kho Cundo samaṇuddeso āyasmato Sāriputtassa pattavivaram adāya yena Sāvatti-Jetavanam Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami || upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam Ānandam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi || Ekam antaṃ nisīno kho Cundo sama-

¹ missing in S¹⁻³.

² S¹ supaṭṭhitacitto S³ supaṭṭhitacittā. ³ S¹ inserts so.

⁴ S¹⁻³ supaṭṭhitacitto (S¹ -citte). ⁵ S¹ bhāveyyāsi.

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit yā tesam. ⁷ B¹⁻² nāla (B¹ -lā) gāmake.

⁸ in S¹ only. ⁹ B¹ upaṭṭhako.

nuddeso āyasmantam Ānandam etad avoca¹ || Āyasmā bhante Sāriputto parinibbuto idam assa pattacīvaranti² ||

5. Atthi kho idam āvuso Cunda³ kathāpābhatam Bhagavantam dassanāya⁴ || āyāmāvuso Cunda yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamissāma⁵ || upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavato⁶ etam attham ārocessāmāti⁷ ||

Evam bhante ti kho Cundo samaṇuddeso āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosi⁸ ||

6. Atha kho āyasmā ca Ānando Cundo ca samaṇuddeso yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu⁹ || upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisidimsu¹⁰ || Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etad avoca¹¹ || Ayam bhante Cundo samaṇuddeso evam āha¹² || Āyasmā bhante Sāriputto parinibbuto idam assa pattacīvaran ti¹³ || Api ca¹⁴ me bhante madhurakajāto¹⁵ viya kāyo¹⁶ || disā pi me na pakkhāyanti dhammā pi me¹⁷ na paṭibhanti āyasmā Sāriputto parinibbuto ti sutvā ti¹⁸ ||

7. Kinnu te¹⁹ Ānanda Sāriputto silakkhandham vā ādāya parinibbuto²⁰ || samādhikkhandham vā ādāya parinibbuto²¹ || paññakkhandham vā ādāya parinibbuto²² || vimuttikkhandham vā ādāya parinibbuto²³ || vimuttiññanadassanakkhandham vā ādāya parinibbuto ti²⁴ ||

Na ca²⁵ kho me tam²⁶ bhante āyasmā Sāriputto silakkhandham vā ādāya parinibbuto²⁷ || pe²⁸ vimuttiññāpadassanakkhandham vā ādāya parinibbuto²⁹ || Api ca me³⁰ bhante āyasmā Sāriputto ovādako ahosi otiṇṇo³¹ viññāpako sandassako samādapako samuttejako sampahaṃsako akilāsu dhammadesanāya anuggāhako sabrahmacārīnaṃ tam³² mayam āyasmato Sāriputtassa dhammojāṃ dhammabhogaṃ dhammānuggaham anussarāmāti³³ ||

8. Nanu tam Ānanda mayā paṭigacceva³⁴ akkhātaṃ sabbehi piyehi manāpehi nānābhāvo vinābhāvo aññathā-

¹ B¹ °cīvaram idam dhātuparibhāvananti.

² in B¹⁻² only. ³ S¹ bhavato. ⁴ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁵ S¹ madhukaraka^o ⁶ S¹⁻³ maṃ. ⁷ B¹ omits ti.

⁸ B¹ kho. ⁹ this phrase omitted in S¹.

¹⁰ in S¹⁻³ only. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ ti. ¹² B¹⁻² paṭigacceva.

bhāvo¹ tam kutettha Ānanda labbhā² Yan tam jātam bhūtam saṅkhatam palokadhammaṃ³ tam vata mā palujjiti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati⁴ ||

9. Seyyathāpi Ānanda mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato yo mahantataro⁵ khandho so palujjeyya⁶ evam eva kho Ānanda mahato bhikkhusaṅghassa tiṭṭhato sāravato Sāriputto parinibbuto tam kutettha Ānanda labbhā yan tam jātam bhūtam saṅkhatam palokadhammaṃ tam vata mā palujjiti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati⁷ ||

10. Tasmā ti hānanda attadipā viharatha attasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā dhammadipā dhammasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā⁸ || Kathañcānanda bhikkhu attadīpo⁹ viharati attasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo dhammadīpo dhammasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo¹⁰ ||

11. Idhānanda bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati¹¹ ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ¹² Vedanāsu¹³ Citte¹⁴ Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati¹⁵ ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ¹⁶ Evaṃ kho Ānanda bhikkhu attadīpo viharati attasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo dhammadīpo dhammasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo¹⁷ ||

12. Ye hi keci Ānanda etarahi vā mamaccaye¹⁸ vā attadipā viharissanti attasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā dhammadipā dhammasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā¹⁹ tamatagge²⁰ pete²¹ Ānanda bhikkhū bhavissanti ye keci sikkhākāmā ti²² ||

14. (4) *Celam.*

1. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Vajjisu viharati Ukkacelāyaṃ²³ Gaṅgāya nadiyā²⁴ tīre mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim aciraparinibbutesu Sāriputta-Moggalānesu²⁵ ||

2. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā bhikkhu-saṅgha-parivuto ajjhokāse²⁶ nisinno hoti²⁷ || Atha kho Bhagavā tunhībūtā²⁸ bhikkhusaṅgham anuviloketvā bhikkhū āmantesi²⁹ ||

¹ S¹ °dhammānaṃ. ² S¹ mahattaro. ³ S¹ -dipā.

⁴ S³ omāts dhammadīpo° ⁵ S¹ anaññakaragge.

⁶ B¹⁻² °accayena. ⁷ B¹ tadamatagge. ⁸ S¹⁻³ B² mete.

⁹ S³ ukkave° S¹ ukkace *corrected from* ukkabe° (?)

¹⁰ B¹⁻² Gaṅganadiyā. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ abbhokāse. ¹² *repeated in* S¹.

3. Api myāyam¹ bhikkhave parisā suññā viya khāyati² parinibbutesu Sāriputta-Moggalānesu³ suññā³ me bhikkhave parisā hoti⁴ anapekkhā tassam⁴ disāyam hoti yassam disāyam Sāriputta-Moggalānā viharanti⁴ ||

4. Ye hi te bhikkhave ahesum atītamadhānam arahanto sammāsambuddhā⁵ tesam pi bhagavantānam etaparamam yeva sāvakayugam ahosi⁵ seyyathāpi mayham Sāriputta-Moggalānā⁵ || Ye pi te bhikkhave bhavissanti anāgatam addhānam arahanto sammāsambuddhā⁵ tesam pi bhagavantānam etaparamam yeva sāvakayugam bhavissati⁵ seyyathāpi mayham Sāriputta-Moggalānā⁵ ||

5. Acchariyam bhikkhave sāvakānam abbhutam bhikkhave sāvakānam satthu ca nāma sāsana-karā⁶ bhavissanti ovādatikarā⁶ catunnam ca parisānam piyā bhavissanti manāpā garū ca⁷ bhāvaniyā ca⁷ || Acchariyam bhikkhave Tathāgatassa abbhutam bhikkhave Tathāgatassa⁸ evarūpe pi nāma sāvakayuge⁸ parinibbute natthi Tathāgatassa soko vā paridevo vā⁸ tam kutettha bhikkhave⁹ labbhā⁸ yantam jātam bhūtam saṅkhatam palokadhammam¹⁰ tam vata ma palujjīti netam ṭhānam vijjati¹⁰ ||

6. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato ye⁹ mahantatarā¹¹ khandhā te palujjeyyū⁹ || Evam eva kho bhikkhave mahato bhikkhusaṅghassa tiṭṭhato sāravato Sāriputta-Moggalānā parinibbutā¹¹ tam kutettha¹² bhikkhave labbhā¹¹ yan tam jātam bhūtam saṅkhatam palokadhammam tam vata mā palujjīti¹¹ netam ṭhānam vijjati¹¹ ||

7. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave attadīpā viharathā¹⁰ °anañña-saraṇā¹⁰ ||

8. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassi¹⁰ °anañña-saraṇo¹⁰ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ api ca khvāyam. ² S³ parinibbute^o olāne.

³ B¹⁻² aparinibbutesu^o asuññā. ⁴ S¹⁻³ tassa.

⁵ B¹⁻² olāno.

⁶ S¹ Satthusamānāmasāsanaṃptarā S³ Satthusamānānāmasāsanaṃantarā. ⁷ S¹⁻³ garu *omitting* ca.

⁸ S¹ *adds* pi S³ su. ⁹ *missing in* S¹⁻³.

¹⁰ S¹ °dhamma. ¹¹ S¹ mahattarā S³ mahanta *or* mahatta.

¹² S¹⁻³ *insert* labbhā.

9. Ye hi keci bhikkhave etarahi vā mamaccaye¹ vā attadīpā viharissanti^o °tamatagge^r bhikkhave bhikkhu bhavissanti ye keci sikkhākāmā ti² ||

15. (15) *Bāhiyo* (or *Bāhiko*).

1. °Sāvatti nidanaṃ ||

2. Atha kho āyasmā Bāhiyo⁴ yena Bhagavā tenupasañkami || upasañkamitvā || [pe] || ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Bāhiyo Bhagavantam etad avoca || Sādhu me bhante sañkhittena dhammaṃ desetu || yam aham Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho apamatto ātāpi pahitatto vihareyyanti ||

Tasmā ti ha tvam Bāhiya ādim eva visodhehi⁵ kusalesu dhammesu || Ko cādi kusalānaṃ⁶ dhammānaṃ || silāṇca suvisuddhaṃ diṭṭhi ca⁷ ujukā ||

3. Yato ca⁸ kho te Bāhiya silāṇca suvisuddham⁹ bhavissati diṭṭhi ca¹⁰ ujukā || tato tvam¹¹ Bāhiya silam nissāya¹² sile patitṭhāya cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāveyyāsi || katame cattāro ||

4. Idha tvam Bāhiya kāye kāyānupassī viharāhi || ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ || Vedanāsu || Citte || Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāhi || ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ || Yato kho tvam Bāhiya silam nissāya sile patitṭhāya ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evam bhāveyyāsi¹³ || tato tuhyam Bāhiya yā¹⁴ ratti vā divaso vā āgamissasi || vuddhi¹⁵ yeva paṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no parihānī ti ||

¹ as in number 12 of the preceding sutta.

² The numbers 7, 8, 9 being identical with 10, 11, 12 of the preceding sutta, I give only the beginning of them and the ending words. ³ in B¹⁻² only.

⁴ S¹⁻³ bāhiko-ka always. ⁵ S³ sodhehi. ⁶ S¹ vādi^o

⁷ S³ diṭṭhiṇca. ⁸ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁹ B¹ °suddhi.

¹⁰ missing in S³. ¹¹ B¹ tasmā ti.

¹² S¹⁻³ -pe- instead of silam ni^o

¹³ S³ B¹ bhāveyyāsi; in the following sutta B¹⁻² have bhāveyyāsi. ¹⁴ S¹⁻³ yam. ¹⁵ B¹ buddhi.

5. Atha kho āyasmā Bāhiyo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmiṃṃ

6. Atha kho āyasmā Bāhiyo eko vupakaṭṭho apamatto ātāpi pahitatto viharanto na cirasseva yassatthāya kula-puttā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ¹ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsiṃ Khinā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ ittatthāyā ti abbhāññasiṃṃ

7. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Bāhiyo² arahatam aho si ti³ṃṃ

16. (6) Uttiyo.

1. Sāvatti⁴ṃṃ

2—4. Atha kho āyasmā Uttiyo⁴ yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkamaṃ [pe]ṃṃ tato tvam Uttiya gamissasi maccudheyyassa pārantiṃṃ peṃṃ

5. 6. 7. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Uttiyo arahatam aho si ti⁵ṃṃ

17. (7) Ariyo.

1. Sāvatti⁶ṃṃ

2. Cattāro me bhikkhave satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulikatā ariyā niyyānikā niyyanti⁷ takkarassa sammādukkhakkhayāyaṃ katame cattāroṃṃ

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharatiṃṃ ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃṃ Vedanāsuṃṃ Cितteṃṃ Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharatiṃṃ ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃṃṃ

¹ B¹ °cariyampa° ² B² bāhiro. ³ in B¹⁻² only.

⁴ S¹⁻³ Uttiko (-ka) always.

⁵ So S¹⁻³, complete in B¹⁻²; — the same as the preceding sutta with very little change. ⁶ in B² only.

⁷ S¹⁻³ ni (S¹ ni) yati here and further on.

4. Ime kho bhikkhave¹ cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulikā² ariyā niyyānikā niyyanti² takkarassa sammā-dukkhakkhāyā ti¹ ||

18. (8) *Brahmā.*

1. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Uruvelāyā viharati najjā Nerañjarāya tīre Ajapālanigrodhe pathamābhisambuddho¹ ||

2. Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi¹ || Ekāyano yam³ maggo sattānam visuddhiyā sokaparidevānam⁴ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānam atthagamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya yad idam cattāro satipaṭṭhānā¹ katame cattāro¹ ||

3. Kāye vā bhikkhu⁵ kāyānupassī vihareyya¹ ātāpi sampajāno satimā vinneyya loke abhiññādomanassaṃ¹ || Vedanāsu vā bhikkhu¹ Cित्ते vā bhikkhu¹ Dhammesu vā bhikkhu¹ dhammānupassī vihareyya¹ ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññādomanassaṃ¹ || Ekāyano yam maggo sattānam visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānam atthagamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya yadidam⁶ cattāro satipaṭṭhānā ti¹ ||

4. Atha kho Brahmā sahampati Bhagavato cetasa cetoparivitakkam aññāya⁷ seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso sammiñjitam⁸ vā bāham pasāreyya pasāritam vā bāham sammiñjeyya⁸ || evam eva kho Brahmāloke antarahito Bhagavato purato pāturahosi¹ || Atha kho Brahmā sahampati ekamsam uttarāsaṃgam karitvā yena Bhagavā tenañjalim pañāmetvā Bhagavantam etad avoca¹ ||

5. Evam etam Bhagavā evam etaṃ Sugata¹ ekāyano yam bhante maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānam atthagamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya yadidam cattāro

¹ S¹⁻³ omīti kho bhi^o ² S¹⁻³ niyyati.

³ B¹⁻² ekāyanvāyāṃ *always.* ⁴ S¹⁻³ °paridda^o *always.*

⁵ S¹⁻³ *insert* kāye. ⁶ S¹ yadime. ⁷ B¹ maññāya.

⁸ B¹⁻² samañch^o

satipaṭṭhānāḥ katame cattāroḥḥ Kāye vā bhante bhikkhu kāyanupassī vihareyya¹ḥ ātāpī sampajāno satimāḥ vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaḥḥ Vedanāsu vā bhante bhikkhuḥ Cितte vā bhante bhikkhuḥ Dhammesu vā bhante dhammānupassī vihareyyaḥḥ ātāpī sampajāno satimāḥ vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaḥḥ Ekāyano yam bhante maggo sattānaḥ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaḥ samatikkamāya dukkhādomanassānaḥ atthagamāya nāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya yad idam² cattāro satipaṭṭhānātiḥḥ

6. Idam avoca Brahmā saḥampatiḥḥ idam vatvā Brahmā saḥampati³ athāparam etad avocaḥḥ

Ekāyanam⁴ jātikhayantadassiḥḥ
Maggam pajānāti hitānukampiḥḥ
Etena maggena atariḥsu⁵ pubbeḥḥ
Tarissanti⁶ ye⁷ taranti ca⁷ oghan tiḥḥḥ

19. (9) *Sedakam* or *Ekantaka* (?).

1. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sumbhesu⁸ viharati Sedakam⁹ nāma Sumbhānaḥ nigamoḥḥ

2. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesiḥḥ Bhūta-pubbam bhikkhave caṇḍālavamsiko caṇḍālavamsam ussāpetvā Medakathālikam antevāsī¹⁰ āmantesiḥḥ Ehi tvaḥ samma Medakathālike¹¹ Caṇḍālavamsam abhirūhitvā mama uparikhandhe titthāhi tiḥḥ

Evam ācariyā ti kho bhikkhave Medakathālikā antevāsī Caṇḍālavamsikassa paṭissutvā Caṇḍālavamsam abhirūhitvā ācariyassa uparikhandhe aṭṭhāsiḥḥ

3. Atha kho bhikkhave Caṇḍālavamsiko¹² Medakathālikam antevāsī etad avocaḥḥ Tvaḥ samma Medakathālike mamaḥ¹³ rakkha aham tvaḥ¹⁴ rakkhissāmi evam mayam

¹ S¹⁻³ viharati. ² S¹ ime. ³ S¹⁻³ omit Brahmā^o

⁴ S³ ekāsaḥṇā. ⁵ B¹ atamsu S¹ akariḥsu.

⁶ B¹ karissanti. ⁷ B¹⁻³ caranti *omitting* ca.

⁸ S¹⁻³ subbhe^o-bhā^o ⁹ S¹ sekadakam B² pesakārakam.

¹⁰ S¹ ovasī. ¹¹ B¹ othālika.

¹² S³ caṇḍāla^o B¹ caṇḍālī. ¹³ S¹ mama S³ bbabba (?).

¹⁴ S¹⁻³ tava.

aññamaññaguttā¹ aññamaññarakkhitā¹ sippāni ceva dassessāma² lābhañ³ ca lacchāma sotthinā ca⁴ caṇḍalavamsam⁵ orohissāmā ti¹¹ ||

4. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Medakathālikā⁶ antevāsī Caṇḍalavamsikam etad avoca¹¹ || Na kho panetam⁷ ācariya evam bhavissati¹¹ tvam ācariya attānaṃ rakkha aham attanaṃ⁸ rakkhissāmi¹¹ || Evaṃ mayam attaguttā attarakkhitā sippāni ceva dassessāma lābhañca lacchāma sotthinā ca⁴ caṇḍalavamsā orohissāmā⁹ ti¹¹ || So tattha nāyo ti¹¹ ||

5. Bhagavā¹⁰ avoca¹¹ || Yathā Medakathālikā antevāsī¹¹ ācariyam avoca¹¹ Attānaṃ bhikkhave rakkhissāmi ti satipatṭhānaṃ sevitabbaṃ¹¹ Paraṃ rakkhissamā ti satipatṭhānaṃ sevitabbaṃ¹¹ || Attānaṃ bhikkhave rakkhanto paraṃ rakkhati¹¹ paraṃ rakkhanto attānaṃ rakkhati¹¹ ||

6. Kathaṅca bhikkhave attānaṃ rakkhanto paraṃ rakkhati¹¹ āsevanāya bhāvanāya bahulikammena¹² ||¹¹ Evaṃ kho bhikkhave attānaṃ rakkhanto paraṃ rakkhati¹¹ ||

7. Kathaṅca bhikkhave paraṃ rakkhanto attānaṃ rakkhati¹¹ khantiyā avihimsāya mettatāya¹³ anudayatāya¹⁴ ||¹¹ Evaṃ kho bhikkhave paraṃ rakkhanto attānaṃ rakkhati¹¹ ||

8. Attānaṃ bhikkhave rakkhissāmi ti satipatṭhānaṃ¹⁵ sevitabbaṃ¹¹ Paraṃ rakkhissāmi ti satipatṭhānaṃ sevitabbaṃ¹¹ attānaṃ bhikkhave rakkhanto paraṃ rakkhati¹¹ paraṃ rakkhanto attānaṃ rakkhati¹¹ ti¹¹ ||

20. (10) Janapada or Ekantaka(?).

1. Evaṃ me sutam¹⁶ Ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Sumbhesu¹⁷ viharati Sedakam¹⁸ nāma Sumbhānaṃ nigamo¹¹ ||

¹ B¹⁻² aññamaññam° ² B¹ dassissāma *always*.

³ S¹ lābhe. ⁴ *missing in B¹⁻²*.

⁵ S¹⁻³ °vamsā *corrected from vamsam in S³*.

⁶ S³ °thāliko. ⁷ S¹⁻³ nāmetam. ⁸ B¹⁻² omit rakkha°

⁹ S¹⁻³ orohessāmā. ¹⁰ B¹ inserts etad.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ °vāsim. ¹² B¹ bahuli° S¹⁻³ bahulikadhammena.

¹³ S³ mettacittatā S¹ mettacittacittatā.

¹⁴ B² anudda° S¹⁻³ anuddayatā. ¹⁵ S¹ °ṭṭhānā.

¹⁶ *this phrase in B¹⁻² only.* ¹⁷ S¹⁻³ subbhe° -bhā°

¹⁸ B² desakam.

2. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi¹ [pe]||

3. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave Janapadakalyāṇi janapadakalyāṇi ti kho bhikkhave mahājanakāyo sannipateyya² Sā kho panassa³ janapadakalyāṇi paramapāsāvinī nacce paramapāsāvinī gīte⁴ Janapadakalyāṇi naccati gāyatīti kho bhikkhave bhīyosomattāya mahā janakāyo sannipateyya⁵ || Atha puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo sukha-kāmo dukkhapaṭikūlo tam enaṃ evaṃ⁶ vadeyyuṃ⁷ || Ayan te ambho purisa samatittiko⁸ telapatto antarena ca⁹ mahāsamajjam¹⁰ antarena ca¹¹ janapadakalyāṇi¹² parihaṭṭabbo¹³ || puriso ca te¹⁴ ukkhitāsiko piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhissati yattheva¹⁵ naṃ thokam¹⁶ pi chaḍḍessati¹⁷ tattheva te siro pātessati ti¹⁸ || Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave¹⁹ api nu so puriso amum telapattam²⁰ amanasikarivā bahiddhā pamādam āhareyyāti²¹ ||

No hetam bhante²² ||

4. Upamā kho myāyam bhikkhave katā atthassa viññāpanāya²³ || ayaṃ cevettha²⁴ attho²⁵ Samatittiko telapatto ti kho bhikkhave kāyagatāya etaṃ satiyā adhivacanam²⁶ ||

5. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbam²⁷ || Kāyagatā sati no²⁸ bhāvitā bhavissati bahulikātā yānikātā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā²⁹ ti³⁰ || Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti³¹ ||

Nālandavaggo dutiyo³² ||

Tassa³³ uddānam³⁴ ||

¹ missing in B¹. ² S¹⁻³ tam eneva. ³ B¹⁻² vadeyya.

⁴ S¹ samattiko. ⁵ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁶ S¹⁻³ samayaṃ (S³ -ya). ⁷ S¹⁻³ B¹ °kalyāṇiyā.

⁸ B¹ pariharitabbo.

⁹ S¹ cete (or vete) S³ cheko instead of ca te.

¹⁰ S³ tattheva. ¹¹ B¹ dhokam. ¹² B¹ chaṭṭe°

¹³ B¹⁻² pātissati ti. ¹⁴ B¹ telam°

¹⁵ S¹⁻³ °reyyāsi. ¹⁶ S¹⁻³ cettha.

¹⁷ S¹⁻³ no sati B² nussati both instead of sati no.

¹⁸ S¹⁻³ add yā.

¹⁹ S¹⁻³ Nālanda° drawn back to the end in S¹⁻³.

²⁰ S¹⁻³ tatr.

Mahāpuriso¹ Nālandam²||
 Cundo³ Celañca Bāhiyo⁴||
 Uttiyo Ariyo Brahmā||
 Sedakam Janapadena cā ti⁵||

CHAPTER III. SĪLATṬHITIVAGGO TATIYO.

21. (1) *Sīlam.*

1. Evam me sutam⁶ Ekam samayam āyasmā ca Ānando āyasmā ca Bhaddo Pāṭaliputte viharanti Kukkuṭārāme||

2. Atha kho āyasmā Bhaddo sāyaṇhasamayam paṭi-sallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami|| upa-saṅkamitvā āyasmaṭā Ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi|| pe āyasmantam Ānandam etad avoca||

3. Yānimani āvuso Ānanda kusalāni sīlāni vuttāni Bhagavatā|| imāni kusalāni sīlāni kimatthiyāni vuttāni Bhagavatā ti||

Sādhu sādhu āvuso Bhadda⁷|| bhaddako kho te āvuso Bhadda⁷ ummaggo⁸ bhaddakam paṭibhānam kalyāṇi⁹ pa-ripucchā|| Evam hi tvam avuso Bhadda pucchasi|| Yānimāni āvuso Ānanda kusalāni sīlāni vuttāni Bhagavatā|| imāni kusalāni sīlāni kimatthiyāni vuttāni Bhagavatā ti||

Evam āvuso ti¹⁰||

4. Yānimani āvuso Bhadda kusalāni sīlāni vuttāni Bhagavatā imāni kusalāni sīlāni yāvad eva catunnam sati-paṭṭhānānam bhāvanāya vuttāni Bhagavatā|| katamesam catunnam||

5. Idhāvuso bhikkhu kāye¹¹ kāyānupassī viharati|| ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam|| Vedanāsu|| Citte|| Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati|| ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam||

¹ S³ adds ca. ² S¹ nālandā S³ nālandā.

³ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁴ S¹⁻³ ce (S¹ ve?) lo ca bāhiko.

⁵ S¹⁻³ dve yekatanakena (S³ -yekantayena-) cāti instead of sedakam^o ⁶ this phrase in B¹⁻² only.

⁷ S¹⁻³ bhaddaka. ⁸ S¹ ummago.

⁹ S¹ kalyāṇam (S³ ṇim). ¹⁰ B¹ omits ti. ¹¹ S¹ kāyena.

Yānimaṇi āvuso Bhadda kusalāni sīlāni vuttāni Bhagavatāṁ
 imani kusalāni sīlāni yāvad eva imesaṃ catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhā-
 nānaṃ bhāvanāya vuttāni Bhagavatā tiṁṁ

22. (2) *Ṭhiti.*

1. Taṃ yeva nidānaṃ¹ṁṁ.

2. Ekam antam nisinnaṃ² °etad avoca³ṁṁ

3. Ko nu kho āvuso Ānanda hetu ko paccayo yena
 tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo na ciraṭṭhitiko hotiṁṁ ko
 panāvuso hetu ko paccayo yena tathāgate parinibbute
 saddhammo ciraṭṭhitiko hoti tiṁṁ

Sādhu sādhu āvuso Bhaddaṁṁ bhaddako kho te āvuso
 Bhadda ummaggo³ bhaddakam⁴ paṭibhānaṃ kalyaṇi⁵
 paripucchāṁṁ evaṃ hi tvam āvuso Bhadda pucchasiṁṁ Ko
 nu kho āvuso Ānanda hetu ko paccayo yena tathāgate
 parinibbute saddhammo na ciraṭṭhitiko hotiṁṁ ko panāvuso
 Ānanda hetu ko paccayo yena tathāgate parinibbute
 saddhammo ciraṭṭhitiko hoti tiṁṁ

Evam āvuso tiṁṁ

4. Catunnaṃ kho āvuso satipaṭṭhānānaṃ abhāvitattā
 abahulikatattā Tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo na ci-
 raṭṭhitiko hotiṁṁ Catunnaṃ ca kho āvuso satipaṭṭhānānaṃ
 bhāvitattā bahulikatattā⁶ Tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo
 ciraṭṭhitiko hotiṁṁ katamesaṃ catunnaṃṁṁ

5. Idhāvuso bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharatiṁṁ ātāpi
 sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññādomanassaṃṁṁ Ve-
 danāsuṁṁ Citteṁṁ Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharatiṁṁ ātāpi
 sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññādomanassaṃṁṁ
 Ivesaṃ kho āvuso catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ abhāvitattā
 abahulikatattā tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo na ci-
 raṭṭhitiko hotiṁṁ ivesaṃ ca kho āvuso catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhā-
 nānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā tathāgate parinibbute
 saddhammo ciraṭṭhitiko hoti tiṁṁ

¹ So B¹⁻²; S¹⁻³ tayo suttā kukkuṭārāme.

² in B¹⁻² only. ³ S¹ ummage. ⁴ S¹ °ka.

⁵ S¹⁻³ °pi. ⁶ S¹⁻³ -pe-

23. (3) *Purihānaṃ.*

1—2. Pāṭaliputte¹ viharanti² Kukkuṭārāme³ ॥

3. Ko nu kho āvuso Ānanda hetu ko paccayo yena saddhammaparihānaṃ⁴ hoti ॥ ko nu kho āvuso⁵ Ānanda hetu ko paccayo yena saddhamma-aparihānaṃ⁴ hetu ॥

Sādhu sādhu āvuso Bhadda ॥ bhaddhako kho te āvuso Bhadda ummaggo⁶ bhaddakam⁷ paṭibhānaṃ kalyāṇi paripucchā ॥ evaṃ hi tvam āvuso Bhadda pucchasi ॥ Ko nu āvuso hetu ko paccayo yena saddhammaparihānaṃ⁴ hoti ॥ ko panāvuso Ānanda hetu ko paccayo yena saddhamma-aparihānaṃ⁴ hoti ti ॥

Evam āvuso ti ॥

4. Catunnaṃ kho āvuso satipaṭṭhānānaṃ abhāvitattā abahulikatattā saddhammaparihānaṃ⁸ hoti ॥ catunnaṃ ca⁹ kho āvuso satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā saddhamma-aparihānaṃ¹⁰ hoti ॥ katamesaṃ catunnaṃ ॥

5. Idhāvuso bhikkhu kāye¹¹ kāyānupassī viharati ॥ atāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ ॥ Vedanāsu ॥ Citte ॥ Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ॥ atāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ ॥ Imesaṃ kho āvuso¹² catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ abhāvitattā abahulikatattā saddhammaparihānaṃ hoti ॥ imesaṃ¹³ kho āvuso catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā saddhamma-aparihānaṃ⁸ hoti ti ॥

24. (4) *Suddhakam.*

1. Sāvattthinidānaṃ¹⁴ ॥

2. Cattāro me bhikkhave satipaṭṭhānā ॥ katame cattāro ॥

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ॥ atāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ ॥

¹ S¹⁻³ °puttake. ² S¹⁻³ viharati.

³ So S¹⁻³, complete in B¹⁻² (S. 21).

⁴ S¹⁻³ saddhammaṃ pari° aparī° ⁵ S¹⁻³ ko panāvuso.

⁶ S¹ ummaṅgo. ⁷ S¹⁻³ bhaddakānaṃ.

⁸ S³ saddhammaṃ° ⁹ missing in S¹⁻³.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ saddhammo° ¹¹ S¹ kāyena.

¹² S¹ omits imesaṃ° ¹³ S¹⁻³ imesañca. ¹⁴ in B¹⁻² only.

Vedanāsuḥ Citteḥ Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharatiḥ
 ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassamḥḥ
 Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro satipaṭṭhānā tiḥḥ

25. (5) Brāhmaṇa.

1. Evam me sutam ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvatthi-
 yaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme¹ḥḥ

2. Atha kho aññataro brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenu-
 pasaṅkamiḥ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodiḥḥ
 sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ
 nisidiḥḥ Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so brāhmaṇo Bhaga-
 vantam etad avocaḥḥ

3. Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yena Ta-
 thāgate parinibbute saddhammo na ciraṭṭhitiko hotiḥḥ ko
 pana bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yena tathāgate pari-
 nibbute saddhammo ciraṭṭhitiko hoti tiḥḥ

4. Catunnaṃ kho brāhmaṇa satipaṭṭhānānam abhāvitattā^o

5. Idha brāhmaṇa bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī^o °doma-
 nassamḥḥ Imesaṃ kho brāhmaṇa catunnaṃ^o °ciraṭṭhitiko
 hoti ti²ḥḥ

6. Evaṃ vutte so brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad avocaḥḥ
 Abhikkantam bho Gotamaḥḥ la -peḥḥ upāsakam mam bha-
 vaṃ Gotamo dhāretu³ ajjatagge pānupetaṃ saraṇaṃ
 gatan tiḥḥ

26. (6) Padesam.

1. Ekam samayam āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca
 Mahā-Moggalāno āyasmā ca Anuruddho Sākete viharanti⁴
 Kaṇṭakivane⁵ḥḥ

2. Atha kho āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahā-
 Moggalāno sāyaṇhasamayam patisallāṇā vuṭṭhito yena-
 yasmā Anuruddho tenupasaṅkamissaḥḥ upasaṅkamitvā āyas-
 matā Anuruddhena saddhiṃ sammodiṃsuḥḥ sammodaniyaṃ

¹ This number in B¹⁻² only.

² The number 4, 5 are the same as those of Thiti 22 (p. 172).

³ S¹⁻³ omit upāsakam^o ⁴ B¹⁻² kaṇḍaki^o

⁵ S¹⁻³ viharati.

katham sārāṇiyam vitisāretvā ekam antam nisīdimsuḥḥ
Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantam
Anuruddham etad avocaḥḥ

3. Sekho sekho ti āvuso Anuruddha vuccatiḥḥ kittāvataḥḥ
nu kho āvuso Sekho ti hoti tiḥḥ

Catunnam kho āvuso satipaṭṭhānānam padesaṃ bhāvi-
tattā sekho hotiḥḥ katamesaṃ catunnaṃḥḥ

4. Idhāvuso bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī
sampajāno satimā vineyyaloke abhijjhādomanassaṃḥḥ Veda-
nāsuḥḥ Citteḥḥ Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī
sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃḥḥ
Imesaṃ kho āvuso catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānam padesaṃ
bhāvitattā sekho hoti tiḥḥ

27. (7) *Samattam.*

1—2. Tam yeva nidānaṃḥḥ Ekam antam° Anuruddham
etad avocaḥḥ

3. Asekho asekho ti āvuso Anuruddha vuccatiḥḥ kittā-
vatā nu kho āvuso Asekho hoti tiḥḥ

Catunnaṃ kho āvuso satipaṭṭhānānam samattam bhāvi-
tattā asekho hotiḥḥ Katamesaṃ catunnaṃḥḥ

4. Idhāvuso bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī
sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃḥḥ Ve-
danāsuḥḥ Citteḥḥ Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī
sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃḥḥ
Imesaṃ kho āvuso catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ samattāḥḥ
bhāvitattā asekho hoti tiḥḥ

28. (8) *Loko.*

1—2.⁴ Tam yeva nidānaṃḥḥ Ekam antam nisinno°
Anuruddham etad avocaḥḥ

3. Katamesaṃ āyasmā⁵ Anuruddha dhammānam bhāvi-
tattā bahulikattā mahābhinnātam⁶ patto tiḥḥ

¹ *The whole is missing in S¹⁻³ which have only tinnaṃ
suttanti (S³ -ta) kaṇṭavane.*

² S¹⁻³ hoti ti. ³ B¹⁻² samattam. ⁴ in B¹⁻² only.

⁵ B¹⁻² āvuso. ⁶ S³ viññātam.

Catunnaṃ āvuso² satipaṭṭhānānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā mahābhiññatam² patto¹ katamesaṃ catunnaṃ¹ ॥

4. Idhāham āvuso kāye kāyanupassī viharāmi ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ¹ Vedanāsu¹ Cित्ते¹ Dhammesu dhammanupassī viharāmi ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ¹ ॥ Imesaṃ khvāham³ āvuso catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā mahābhiññatam patto¹ ॥

5. Imesaṃ ca⁴ panāham āvuso catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā sahaṃsaṃ lokam abhijjānamiti¹ ॥

29. (9) *Sirivaḍḍho.*

1. Ekam samayam āyasmā Ānando Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe¹ ॥

2. Tena kho pana samayena Sirivaḍḍho⁵ gahapati ābādhiko hoti¹ dukkhito bāḷhagilāno¹ ॥

3. Atha kho Sirivaḍḍho gahapati aññataram purisaṃ āmantesi¹ Ehi tvam ambho purisa yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkama¹ upasaṅkamtivā mama vacanena āyasmato Ānandassa pāde sirasā⁶ vanda¹ Sirivaḍḍho bhante⁷ gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno¹ so āyasmato Ānandassa pāde sirasā vandati ti evaṅca vadeti¹ Sādhu kira bhante āyasmā Anando yena⁸ Sirivaḍḍhassa gahapatissa⁹ nivesanaṃ¹ tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti¹ ॥

Evam bhante ti kho so¹⁰ puriso Sirivaḍḍhassa gahapatissa paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami¹ ॥

4. Upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Ānandam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi¹ ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so puriso āyasmantaṃ Ānandam etad avoca¹ Sirivaḍḍho bhante gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno¹ so āyasmato Ānandassa pāde sirasā vandati¹ evaṅca vadeti¹¹ Sādhu kira bhante āyasmā Ānando yena Sirivaḍḍhassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyā ti¹ ॥

¹ S²⁻³ kho. ² S³ °bhiññākam. ³ S¹⁻³ kho aham.

⁴ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁵ B¹ siri° always B² siri° twice only.

⁶ S¹⁻³ sirasā, pāde. ⁷ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁸ S¹⁻³ insert ca.

⁹ S¹⁻³ °patino. ¹⁰ missing in S¹. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ vadesi.

30. (10) *Mānadinna.*

1. Tam yeva nidānaṃ¹ ||
2. Tena kho pana samayena Mānadinno gahapati ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḥagilāno ||
- 3—6. Atha kho Mānadinno gahapati aññataram purisam āmantesi || pe² ||
7. Evarūpāya³ cāham bhante dukkhāya vedanāya puṭṭho samāno kāye kāyānupassi viharāmi ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññādomanassaṃ || Vedanāsu || Citte || Dhammesu dhammānupassi viharāmi ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññādomanassaṃ ||
8. Yānicimāni⁴ bhante Bhagavatā pañcorambhāgiyani⁵ samyojanāni desitāni || nāham bhante yaṃ kiñci attani appahinaṃ samanupassāmi ||
9. Lābhā te gahapati || suladdhan te gahapati || anāgāmi-phalaṃ tayā gahapati vyākatan ti ||

Silavaggo tatiyo⁶ ||

Tassa⁷ uddānaṃ ||

Silaṃ Thiti⁸ Parihānaṃ Suddhakaṃ ||

Brahmaṇena ca Padesaṃ⁹ ||

Samattam Loko ca¹⁰ Sirivaḍḍho¹¹ ||

Mānadinnena te dasā ti¹² ||

Satipaṭṭhāna-samyuttassa¹³ Silaṭṭhitivaggo tatiyo ||

CHAPTER VI. ANUSSUTA-VAGGO CATUTTHO.

31. (1) *Anussutam.*

- 1—2. Sāvatti nidānaṃ¹⁴ ||
3. Ayaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā¹⁵ ti me bhikkhave pubbe

¹ S¹⁻³ Ek^o sam^o ā^o Ānando Rā^o vi^o Ve^o Kalandakanivāpe.

² B¹⁻² ehi^o purisa || la^o na me bhante^o no patikkamo.

³ S¹⁻³ evarūpā. ⁴ B¹ yācini^o ⁵ S¹⁻³ orambhā^o

⁶ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁷ S¹⁻³ tatr. ⁸ B² Silati.

⁹ S¹⁻³ pade. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ loke omitting ca.

¹¹ B¹ siri^o B² sirivaḍḍho S¹ sivaḍḍho.

¹² S¹⁻³ cāti instead of te dasā ti. ¹³ missing in S¹⁻³.

¹⁴ in B¹⁻² only B² niddānaṃ. ¹⁵ S¹⁻³ kāyānupassi (S³ ssi) nā.

ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi nāṇam¹ udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi² || Sā kho panāyam kāye kāyanupassanā² bhāvetabbā ti me bhikkhave³ || bhavitā ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi nāṇam udapādi⁴ vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi⁵ ||

4. Ayam vedanānupassanā ti⁶

5. Ayam citte cittānupassanā ti⁷

6. Ayam dhammesu dhammānupassanā ti⁸ || sā kho panāyam dhammesu dhammānupassanā⁶ bhāvetabbā ti me bhikkhave⁷ || bhavitā ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi nāṇam udapādi⁴ vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi⁵ ||

32. (2) Virāgo.

1—2. Sāvattiyam⁹ ||

3. Cattāro me bhikkhave satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya¹⁰ upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattanti || katame cattāro ||

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññādomanassam || Vedanāsu || Citte || Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññādomanassam || Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattanti ti¹¹ ||

33. (3) Viraddho.

3. Yesam kesañci bhikkhave cattāro satipaṭṭhānā viraddhā || viraddho tesam ariyo¹² maggo sammādukkhakkhaya-gāmī ||

¹ B¹⁻² paññā. ² S¹ °passinā, S³ °passa° corrected from passī°

³ S¹⁻³ omit me bhi° ⁴ B¹⁻² insert paññā udapādi.

⁵ 4, 5, 6 are altogether omitted in S¹⁻³ which continue by sākho panāyam° without any sign of interruption or abbreviation. ⁶ S³ °passinā corrected into passanā.

⁷ S¹⁻³ insert pubbe. ⁸ B² S³ udapādi. ⁹ in B¹ only.

¹⁰ missing in S¹. ¹¹ B¹ samvattanti.

¹² B¹⁻² insert atṭhaṅgiko always.

upaṭṭhahanti¹ viditā abbattham gacchanti² Viditā vitakkā uppajjanti³ viditā upaṭṭhahanti⁴ viditā abbattham gacchanti⁵ Viditā saññā⁶ uppajjanti⁷ viditā upaṭṭhahanti⁸ viditā abbattham gacchanti⁹ Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sampajāno hoti¹⁰

6. Sato bhikkhave bhikkhu vihareyya sampajāno¹¹ ayam vo amhākam¹² anusāsanti¹³

36. (6) Aññam.

1—2. Sāvattiyam⁴

3. Cattāro me bhikkhave satipaṭṭhānā⁵ katame cattāro⁶ Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati⁷ [pe]⁸ Vedanāsu⁹ Cितte¹⁰ Dhammesu dhammanupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam¹¹ Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro satipaṭṭhānā¹²

4. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānam bhavitattā bahulikattattā⁶ dvinnam phalānam aññataram phalam pāṭikaṅkhaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme aññā sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā ti¹¹

37. (7) Chandam.

1. Sāvattiyam⁷

2. Cattāro me bhikkhave satipaṭṭhānā⁸ katame cattāro⁹

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam⁸ Tassa kāye kāyānupassino⁹ viharato yo kāyasmim chando so pahiyati¹⁰ chandassa pahānāya amatam sacchikatam hoti¹¹

4. Vedanāsu¹⁰ yo¹⁰ vedanāsu chando¹¹ so pahiyati¹² chandassa pahānā¹² amatam sacchikatam hoti¹³

¹ This article (vitakkā) is not to be found in S¹⁻³.

² B¹ paññā? ³ missing in S¹. ⁴ in B² only.

⁵ S¹⁻³ omīṭ ime kho⁶ ⁶ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁷ in B² only.

⁸ S³ inserts here tassa kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī⁹ domanassam. ⁹ S¹⁻³ opassī. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ so.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ vedanāsu¹² B¹⁻² pahānāya always.

5. Cित्ते^o °yoⁱ cित्तमहि² chando so pahiyati[॥] chandassa pahānā amatam sacchikatam hoti[॥]

6. Dhammesu³ dhammānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam[॥] tassa dhammesu dhammānupassino⁴ viharato yo dhammesu chando so pahiyati[॥] chandassa pahānā⁵ amatam sacchikatam hoti ti[॥]

38. (8) *Pariññāya.*

2. Cattāro me bhikkhave satipaṭṭhānā[॥] katame cattāro[॥]

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam[॥] tassa kāye kāyānupassino⁴ viharato⁶ kāyo pariññāto hoti[॥] kāyassa pariññātattā amatam sacchikatam hoti[॥]

4. Vedanāsu^{o2} vedanā pariññātā honti⁷ vedanānam⁸ pariññātattā amatam sacchikatam hoti[॥]

5. Cित्ते^{o1} °cittam pariññātām hoti[॥] cittassa⁹ pariññātattā amatam sacchikatam hoti[॥]

6. Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam[॥] tassa dhammesu dhammānupassino viharato dhammā pariññātā¹⁰ honti[॥] dhammānam pariññātattā amatam sacchikatam hoti ti[॥]

39. (9) *Bhāvanā.*

2. Catunnam bhikkhave satipaṭṭhānānam bhāvanam de-sissāmi[॥] tam suṇātha[॥] Katamā ca¹¹ bhikkhave catunnam satipaṭṭhānānam bhāvanā[॥]

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam[॥] Vedanāsu[॥] Cित्ते[॥] Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati

¹ abridged in S¹⁻². ² S¹⁻³ cittasmim.

³ S¹⁻³ dhamme. ⁴ S¹⁻³ °passīno. ⁵ S¹ pahā.

⁶ S¹ virato. ⁷ S¹⁻³ hoti. ⁸ S¹⁻³ vedanāya.

⁹ S¹ tassa. ¹⁰ S¹ pariññā. ¹¹ missing in B¹⁻².

ātāpi¹ sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam² ||

4 Ayam² bhikkhave catunnam satipaṭṭhānānam bhāvanā ti² ||

40. (10) *Vibhanga.*

2. Satipaṭṭhānañca vo bhikkhave desissāmi satipaṭṭhānabhāvanañca satipaṭṭhānabhāvanāgaminīñca paṭipadam² tam suṇātha² ||

3. Katamañca bhikkhave satipaṭṭhānam² ||

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyanupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam² Vedanāsu³ Citte³ Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam² Idam vuccati bhikkhave satipaṭṭhānam² ||

4. Katamā ca bhikkhave satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā⁴ ||

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu samudayadhammānupassī kāyasmim viharati⁴ vayadhammānupassī kāyasmim viharati⁴ samudayavayadhammānupassī⁵ kāyasmim viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam² Samudayadhammānupassī vedanāsu viharati vayadhammānupassī vedanāsu viharati⁴ samudayavayadhammānupassī vedanāsu viharati⁴ Tathā citte⁶ Dhammesu viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam² Ayam vuccati bhikkhave satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā⁴ ||

5. Katamā ca bhikkhave satipaṭṭhānabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā⁴ Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo⁴ seyyathidam sammādiṭṭhi⁴ [pe]⁴ sammāsamādhi⁴ Ayam vuccati bhikkhave satipaṭṭhāna bhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā ti⁴ ||

Ananussuta-vaggo⁷ catuttho⁷ ||

Tassa⁸ uddānam⁸ ||

¹ S¹ āpi. ² B inserts kḥo.

³ S¹⁻³ citesse; vedanāsu is more and citte altogether complete in B¹. ⁴ S¹⁻³ add ātāpi^o °domanassam.

⁵ S¹⁻³ omit vaya in this compound. ⁶ complete in S¹⁻³.

⁷ S¹ anussati^o S³ anusati^o the whole being drawn back to the end. ⁸ S¹⁻³ tatr.

Ananussutaṃ¹ Virāgo caḥ
 Viraddho² Bhāvanā Satoḥ
 Aññaṃ³ Chandam⁴ Pariññāya⁵ḥ
 Bhāvanā Vibhangaena te dasāti⁶ḥḥ

CHAPTER V. AMATAVAGGO PAÑCAMO.

41. (1) *Amatam.*

1. Sāvatti⁷ḥḥ
2. Catusu bhikkhave satipaṭṭhānesu supatiṭṭhitacittā viharathaḥ mā vo amatam panassaḥ katamesu catusuḥḥ
3. Idha bhikkhave kāye kāyanupassi viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhihjhādomanassaḥḥ Vedanāsuḥḥ Cितteḥḥ Dhammesu dhammānupassi viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhihjhādomanassaḥḥ
4. Imesu bhikkhave catusu satipaṭṭhānesu supatiṭṭhitacittā viharathaḥ mā vo amatam panassā tiḥḥ

42. (2) *Samudayo.*

2. Catunnam bhikkhave satipaṭṭhānānam samudayañca atthagamañca desissāmiḥḥ taṃ suñāthaḥḥ
3. Ko ca bhikkhave kāyassa samudayoḥḥ Āhārasamudayā kāyassa samudayoḥḥ āhāranirodhā kāyassa atthagamoḥḥ
4. Phassasamudayā vedanānam⁸ samudayoḥḥ phassanirodhā vedanānam atthagamoḥḥ
5. Nāmarūpasamudayā cittassa samudayoḥḥ nāmarūpanirodhā cittassa atthagamoḥḥ
6. Manasikārasamudayā dhammānam samudayoḥḥ manasikāranirodhā dhammānam atthagamo tiḥḥ

¹ S¹⁻³ anusayatā.

² S¹⁻³ viraddham.

³ S¹ aññeca. ⁴ S¹⁻³ chando B² sandam.

⁵ S¹⁻³ pariñño ca.

⁶ S¹⁻³ cāti *instead of* te dasāti.

⁷ in B¹ only. ⁸ S¹⁻³ vedanā.

43. (3) *Maggo.*

1. Sāvatti¹ ||

2. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū amantesi² ||

Ekam idāham bhikkhave समयam Uruvelāyaṃ viharāmi najjā Nerañjarāya³ tire Ajapālanigrodhe pathamābhisambuddho ||

3. Tassa mayham bhikkhave rahogatassa paṭisallinassa evaṃ cetaso parivitatko udapādi || Ekāyanvāyam⁴ maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ⁵ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthagamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya yad idaṃ cattāro satipaṭṭhānā || katame cattāro || Kāye vā bhikkhu⁶ kāyānupassī vihareyya⁷ Vedanāsu vā bhikkhu vedānānupassī vihareyya || Citte vā bhikkhu cittānupassī vihareyya || Dhammesu vā bhikkhu dhammānupassī vihareyya || ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ || Ekāyanvāyam⁸ maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthagamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya yad idaṃ cattāro satipaṭṭhānā ti ||

4. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmā sahampati mama cetasā ceto parivittakam aññāya || seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso sammiñjitaṃ⁹ vā bāham pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā¹⁰ bāham sammiñjeyya¹¹ || evam eva¹² Brahmaloke antarahito pi mama purato pātur aho si ||

5. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmā sahampati ekamsam uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yenāham tenañjalim paṇametvā mam etad avoca || Evam etaṃ Bhagavā evam etaṃ Sugata || ekāyanvāyam¹³ maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ¹⁴ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthagamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya yad idaṃ

¹ So B¹ S¹⁻³ Ek^o sam^o Bh^o vih^o Jet^o An^o ārāme.

² B¹⁻² have only tatra. ³ S¹ nerañjarā.

⁴ S¹⁻³ ekāyanoyaṃ almost always.

⁵ S¹⁻³ °pariddavānaṃ always. ⁶ S¹ omits vā bhikkhu.

⁷ S¹⁻³ add ātāpi^o ⁸ S¹⁻³ ekāyano.

⁹ B¹ samañchitaṃ B¹ samachitaṃ. ¹⁰ missing in S¹.

¹¹ B¹⁻² samañcheyya. ¹² S¹⁻³ evaṃ.

¹³ B¹ adds bhante. ¹⁴ B¹ adds devānaṃ.

cattāro satipaṭṭhānāḥ katame cattāroḥḥ Kāye vā bhante bhikkhu kāyānupassī vihareyya¹ḥ Vedanāsu vā²ḥ Cित्ते vā²ḥ Dhammesu vā bhante bhikkhu dhammānupassī vihareyyaḥ ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassamḥḥ Ekāyanvāyam bhante maggo sattānam visuddhiyā soka-paridavānam samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānam atthagamāya nāyassa adhigamāya³ nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya yad idam cattāro satipaṭṭhānā tiḥḥ

6. Idam avoca bhikkhave Brahmā sahampatiḥ idam vatvā⁴ athāparam etad avocaḥḥ

Ekāyanam jātikhayantadassīḥ
maggam pajānāti hitānukampīḥ
Etena maggena atamsu⁵ pubbeḥ
tarissanti ye ca taranti oghan tiḥḥ

44. (4) Sato.

1. Sāvattiyam⁶ḥḥ

2. Sato bhikkhave bhikkhu vihareyyaḥ ayam vo amhākam anusāsani⁷ḥḥ

3. Kathānca bhikkhave bhikkhu sato hotiḥḥ

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati⁸ḥ Vedanāsuḥ Cित्तेḥ Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassamḥḥ Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sato hotiḥḥ

4. Sato bhikkhave bhikkhu vihareyyaḥ ayam vo amhākam anusāsani tiḥḥ

45. (5) Kusalarāsi.

2. Kusalarāsi ti bhikkhave vadamāno cattāro satipaṭṭhāne sammāvadamāno vadeyyaḥḥ

Kevalo hāyam⁹ bhikkhave kusalarāsi yad idam cattāro satipaṭṭhānāḥ katame cattāroḥḥ

¹ S¹⁻³ add ātāpī^o odomanassam.

² complete in S¹⁻³.

³ S¹⁻³ omit nāyassa^o ⁴ B² adds ca.

⁵ B² atarimsu. ⁶ in B² only.

⁷ B¹ S³ osāsani.

⁸ S¹⁻³ add ātāpī^o odomanassam

⁹ S¹⁻³ cāyam.

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati¹ Vedanāsu² Citte³ Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam⁴||

4. Kusalarāsi ti bhikkhave vadamāno ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne sammāvadamāno vadeyya⁵|| Kevalo hāyam⁶ bhikkhave kusalarāsi yad idaṃ cattāro satipaṭṭhānā ti⁷||

46. (6) Pātimokkha.

2. Atha kho aññataro⁸ bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenu-pasaṅkami⁹ la¹⁰ Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca¹¹||

3. Sādhu me bhante saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu yam aham Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakatṭho appamatto ātāpi pahitatto vihareyyanti¹²||

Tasmā ti ha tvam bhikkhu ādim eva visodhehi kusalesu dhammesu¹³|| Ko cādi kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ¹⁴||

4. Idha tvam bhikkhu pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharāhi ācāragocarasaṃpanno anumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhasu¹⁵ sikkhāpadesu¹⁶|| Yato kho tvam bhikkhu pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharissasi ācāragocarasaṃpanno anumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya¹⁷ sikkhissasi¹⁸ sikkhāpadesu¹⁹ tato tvam bhikkhu silaṃ nissāya sile patiṭṭhāya cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāveyyāsi²⁰ katame cattāro²¹||

5. Idha tvam bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharāhi²² Vedanāsu²³ Citte²⁴ Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāhi ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam²⁵||

6. Yato²⁶ kho tvam bhikkhu silaṃ nissāya sile patiṭṭhāya ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evam bhāveyyāsi²⁷ tato tuyham bhikkhu yā ratti²⁸ vā divāso vā āgamissati²⁹ vuddhi³⁰ yeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no parihānti³¹||

7. Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ³²||

¹ S³ kevalohaṃ S¹ kevalāhaṃ. ² S¹ *inserts* bhikkhave.

³ B² sikkhasu- S¹ -si S³ -ti. ⁴ B² sammādāya.

⁵ S¹⁻³ sikkhasi B¹ -su. ⁶ S¹⁻³ *add* ātāpi¹⁰ domanassam.

⁷ S³ *inserts* ca. ⁸ S¹⁻³ rattim *omitting* yā.

⁹ S¹⁻³ āgamissasi. ¹⁰ B¹ buddhi.

8. Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakattho^o °abbhaññāsi¹ ॥
 9. Aññataro capana so bhikkhu arahatam² ahoṣi ti ॥

47. (7) *Duccaritam.*

2. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā ॥ la ॥ pe³ ॥
 3. Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ
 desetu ॥ yam aham Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpa-
 kattho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyanti ॥

Tasmā ti ha tvam bhikkhu ādim eva visodhehi⁴ kusalesu
 dhammesu ॥ ko cādi kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ॥

4. Idha tvam bhikkhu kāyaduccaritam pahāya⁵ kāyasu-
 caritam bhāveṣṣasi ॥ vaci^o ॥ mano^o sucaritam bhāveṣṣasi ॥
 Yato kho tvam bhikkhu kāyaduccaritam pahāya kāya-
 sucaritam bhāveṣṣasi ॥ vaci^o ॥ mano^o °sucaritam bhāveṣṣasi⁶ ॥
 tato tvam bhikkhu silaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya cattāro
 satipaṭṭhāne bhāveṣṣasi⁷ ॥ katame cattāro ॥

5. Idha tvam bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharāhi⁸ ॥ Ve-
 danāsu ॥ Cितte ॥ Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāhi ātāpī
 sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ ॥

6. Yato kho tvam bhikkhu silaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya
 ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evam bhāveṣṣasi ॥ tato tuyham
 bhikkhu yā ratti⁹ vā divaso vā āgamissati¹⁰ vuddhi¹¹ yeva
 pāṭikāṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no parihānī ti ॥

7—8. ॥ la¹² ॥

9. Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahatam¹³ ahoṣi ti ॥

¹ The numbers 7, 8 are complete in B¹⁻² suppressed in S¹⁻³.
 (S. the numbers 5, 6 of the sutta 15 Bāhiyo, p. 166).

² S¹⁻³ arahattam.

³ More complete in the singhalese than in the burmese MSS.

⁴ S¹ vise^o

⁵ S¹⁻³ have here -pe- suppressing the rest till here under
 noted bhāveṣṣasi. ⁶ S¹⁻³ bhāveṣṣasi.

⁷ S¹⁻³ bhāveyyāsi. ⁸ S¹⁻³ add ātāpī^o domanassaṃ.

⁹ S¹⁻³ yam (corrected from yā in S¹) rattim.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ °missasi. ¹¹ B² buddhi.

¹² S¹⁻³ have nothing. ¹³ S¹⁻³ arahattam.

48. (8) *Mittā.*

1. Sāvattthiyam¹ ||

2. Ye bhikkhave anukampeyyātha || ye ca² sotabbam maññeyyum mittā vā³ amaccā vā ñāti vā sālohitā vā || te vo bhikkhave catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānam bhāvanāya samādapetabbā⁴ nivesetabbā patipṭṭhāpetabbā⁵ || katamesaṃ catunnaṃ ||

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati || Vedanāsu || Cित्ते || Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati⁶ ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññādomanassaṃ ||

4. Ye bhikkhave anukampeyyātha ye ca sotabbam maññeyyum mittā va amaccā vā ñāti vā⁷ sālohitā vā || te vo bhikkhave imesaṃ catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānam bhāvanāya samādapetabbā⁸ nivesetabbā patipṭṭhāpetabbā ti ||

49. (9) *Vedanā.*

1. Sāvattthiyam¹ ||

2. Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā || katamā tisso || Suktā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhāvedanā || Imā kho bhikkhave tisso vedanā⁹ ||

3. Imāsaṃ kho bhikkhave tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ pariññāya cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbā || katame cattāro ||

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati || Vedanāsu || Cित्ते || Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññādomanassaṃ ||

5. Imāsaṃ kho bhikkhave tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ pariññāya ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbā ti ||

50. (10) *Āsava.*

2. Tayo¹⁰ bhikkhave āsavā || katame tayo || Kāmāsavo || bhavāsavo || avijjāsavo || Ime kho bhikkhave tayo āsavā ||

¹ in B² only. ² B¹ adds kho. ³ S³ ṭa S¹ adds amattā vā.

⁴ B² sammādape° S¹⁻³ samādāpe°

⁵ B¹ adds ti. ⁶ more abbreviated in S¹⁻³ which omit

Vedanāsu° ⁷ S¹⁻³ omit vā.

⁸ B² sammāda° S¹ samādā°

⁹ This phrase is missing in S¹⁻³. B¹⁻² insert me.

3. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave tiṇṇannam āsavānam pahānāya cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbāḥ katame cattāroḥḥ

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassamḥ Vedanāsuḥ Cित्तेḥ Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassamḥḥ

5. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave tiṇṇannam āsavānam pahānāya ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbā tiḥḥ

Amatavaggo pañcama¹ḥḥ

Tatrauddānam²ḥḥ

Amataṃ Samudayo³ Maggoḥ

Sato kusalarāsiyā⁴ḥḥ

Pāṭimokkhaṃ Duccaritaṃḥ

Mittā⁵ Vedanā Āsavena⁶ cāti⁷ḥḥ

CHAPTER VI. GAṄGAPEYYĀLA.

51—62. (1—12).

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave Gaṅgā nadi⁸ pācīnaninnā⁹ °evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu cattaro satipaṭṭhāne bhāvento¹⁰ °nibbānapabbhāroḥḥ

3. Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu¹¹ °nibbānapabbhāroḥḥ

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī¹² °abhiññhādomanassamḥ vedanāsuḥ cित्तेḥ dhammesu¹³ḥḥ Eḥvam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu¹⁴ °nibbānapabbhāro tiḥḥ

[Uddānam]

Cha pācīnato ninnāḥḥ cha⁹ ninnā ca¹⁰ samuddatoḥḥ

Ete¹⁰ dve cha¹¹ dvādasa¹² hontiḥḥ vaggo tena pavuccatiḥḥ

Gaṅgapeyyāla satipaṭṭhānavasena vitthāretabbam¹³ḥḥ

¹ Drawn back to the end in S¹⁻³.

² S³ tatra^o; missing in B¹. ³ S¹⁻³ amakaṃ samudayaṃ.

⁴ S¹⁻³ °rāsī ca (S¹ va). ⁵ S¹⁻³ metta B² mettam.

⁶ B¹ āsane S³ āsave. ⁷ B¹⁻² put this 'uddāna after the Gaṅgapeyyāli and other similar chapters.

⁸ No more in S¹⁻³ which abridge exceedingly. ⁹ S³ ca.

¹⁰ missing in S¹⁻³. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ capaṅca. ¹² S¹⁻³ dvādasā.

¹³ This mention and the following uddānas and mentions in S¹⁻³ only.

CHAPTER VII. APPAMĀDA-VAGGO.

63—72. (1—10).

Tathāgata-Padam Kūṭa¹||
Mūlam Sārena Vassikaṃ²||
Rājā Candima-Suriye ca||
Vatthena dasamam padam³||

Satipaṭṭhānavasena appamādavaggo satipaṭṭhāna-vitthāre-
tabbo vaggo||

CHAPTER VIII. BALAKARANĪYA-VAGGO.

73—82. (1—10).

Phalam Bijañca⁴ Nāgo ca||
Rukkham Kumbhena Sūriyyā||
Akāsetṭhena vā Āgantukā Nadi||
Balakaranīya-vaggo||

Satipaṭṭhānavasena vitthāretabbo vaggo||

CHAPTER IX. ESANA-VAGGO.

83—93. (1—11).

Esanayo Vidhā Āsavā||
Dukkhatañca tisso Khila⁵||
Mala ca Nigho ca Vedanā||
Taṇhāyenavā Esanavaggo||

Satipaṭṭhānavasena vitthāretabbā⁶—vaggo||

CHAPTER X. OGHA-VAGGO.

93—102. (1—9).

103. (10) *Uddhambhāgiyāni*.⁷

2. Pañcimani bhikkhave uddhambhāgiyāni samyojanāni||
katamāni pañca|| Rūparāgo arūparāgo⁸ māno uddhaccam

¹ S¹ vikkūṭa. ² S¹ vassi. ³ S¹ dam *omitting* pa.

⁴ S³ bijaca. ⁵ S¹ khala *corrected from* khila. ⁶ *So* S¹⁻³.

⁷ *This text, the last of this chapter and of the samyutta, is to be found in all the MSS.* ⁸ *missing in* S³.

avijjāṃṃ Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcuddhambhāgiyāni samyojanāniṃṃ

3. Imesam kho bhikkhave pañcannam uddhambhāgiyānam samyojanānam abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbāṃṃ katame cattāroṃṃ

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassamṃṃ Vedanāsuṃṃ Cित्तेṃṃ Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke¹ abhijjhādomanassamṃṃ

5. Imesam kho bhikkhave pañcannam uddhambhāgiyānam samyojanānam abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbātiṃṃ

[Uddānam]

Ogho Yogo Upādānamṃṃ Gantha-Anusayena caṃṃ

Kāmaguṇā Nīvaranamṃṃ Khandham Oruddhabhāgiyāniṃṃ

Oghavaggo ṃṃ

Satipaṭṭhānavasena vitthāretuvaggo²ṃṃ

Yathā Maggasamyuttam vitthāritamṃṃ evam Satipaṭṭhānasamyuttam vitthāretabbam³ṃṃ

Satipaṭṭhānasamyuttam tatiyam samattam⁴ṃṃ

¹ S¹ loko. ² This mention as well as the Uddāna is to be found in S¹⁻³ only, but put before the last text of the vaggo (uddambhāgiyāni). ³ This summing up mention is in B¹⁻² only instead of the mention of the chapters VII—X.

⁴ This word added in S¹⁻³ only.

To be noticed. The sixth text of this Samyutta (the sakunagghī pages 146—147) occurs frequently. See particularly Milinda (pāli) p. 365;—Julien's avadānas N. 99—Lane's arabian nights. 2.58.

BOOK IV.

INDRIYA-SAMYUTTAM.

CHAPTER I. SUDDHIKA-VAGGO PATHAMO.

1. (1) *Suddhikam.*

1—2¹. Sāvatti² || Tatra kho Bhagavā etad avoca ||

3. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni || katamāni pañca ||
Saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ³ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ
paññindriyaṃ || Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcindriyāni ti ||

2. (2) *Sota 1.*

3. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni || katamāni pañca ||
Saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ³ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ
paññindriyaṃ ||

4. Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako imesaṃ⁴ pañcannam
indriyānaṃ⁵ assādañca ādinañca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathā-
bhūtam pajānati || ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave⁶ ariyasāvako
sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti ||

3. (2) *Sota 2.*

3. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni || katamāni pañca ||
Saddhindriyaṃ || pe || paññindriyaṃ ||

4. Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako imesaṃ pañcannam
indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādina-

¹ missing in S¹⁻³.

² B² adds yam.

³ S¹ virindriyaṃ.

⁴ S¹⁻³ insert kho.

⁵ B¹⁻² insert here samudayañca atthagamañca.

⁶ S¹ bhikkhu.

vañca nissaraṇaṅca yathābhūtam pajānāti¹ ayam vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti² ||

4. (4) *Araham* 1.

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni³ katamāni pañca⁴ || Saddhindriyaṃ⁵ pe⁶ paññindriyaṃ⁷ ||

3. Yato¹ kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako² imesam pañcannam indriyānam³ assādaṅca ādīnavaṅca nissaraṇaṅca yathābhūtam viditvā anupādā vimutto hoti⁴ || ayam vuccati bhikkhave araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasamyojano sammadaññā vimutto ti⁵ ||

5. (5) *Araham* 2.

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni⁶ katamāni pañca⁷ || Saddhindriyaṃ⁸ pe⁹ paññindriyaṃ¹⁰ ||

3. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imesam pañcannam indriyānam Samudayaṅca atthagamaṅca assādaṅca ādīnavaṅca nissaraṇaṅca yathābhūtam viditvā anupādā vimutto hoti¹¹ || ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo¹² °samadaññā vimutto ti¹³ ||

6. (6) *Samaṇabrahmaṇā* 1.

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni¹⁴ katamāni pañca¹⁵ || Saddhindriyaṃ¹⁶ la -pe¹⁷ paññindriyaṃ¹⁸ ||

3. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam indriyānaṃ samudayaṅca assādaṅca ādīnavaṅca nissaraṇaṅca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti na me¹⁹ te bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā²⁰ samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammatā²¹ na ca

¹ S³ insert ca.

² S¹⁻³ bhikkhu.

³ B¹⁻² insert here samudayaṅca atthagamaṅca.

⁴ S¹ ime S³ ce.

⁵ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁶ S¹ adds vā.

panete āyasmanto¹ sāmaññattham vā brahmaññattham vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā² sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti³ ||

4. Ye ca kho keci³ bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā⁴ imesam pañcannam indriyānam samudayaṃca atthagamaṃca assādaṃca ādinavaṃca⁵ nissaranaṃ ca yathābhūtam pajānanti⁶ || te kho me⁶ bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva⁷ samaṇasammata brāhmaṇesu ca⁷ brāhmaṇasammata te ca panāyasmanto⁸ sāmaññattham ca⁷ brahmaññattham ca⁷ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā² sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti ti¹¹ ||

7. (7) *Samaṇabrahmaṇā* 2.

3. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā saddhindriyaṃ nappajānanti saddhindriyasamudayaṃ nappajānanti saddhindriyanirodham nappajānanti saddhindriyanirodhagāminipaṭipadam nappajānanti¹¹ pa [pe]¹¹ Viriyindriyaṃ nappajānanti¹¹ pa [pe]¹¹ Satindriyaṃ nappajānanti¹¹ Samādhindriyaṃ nappajānanti¹¹ Paññindriyaṃ nappajānanti paññindriyasamudayaṃ nappajānanti¹¹ paññindriyanirodham nappajānanti paññindriyanirodhagāminipaṭipadam nappajānanti¹¹ na me te bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva⁹ samaṇasammata brahmaṇesu ca⁹ brāhmaṇasammata¹¹ na ca panete āyasmanta sāmaññattham vā brahmaññattham vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā² sacchikatvā upasampajja¹⁰ viharanti¹¹ ||

4. Ye hi¹¹ keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā saddhindriyaṃ pajānanti saddhindriyasamudayaṃ pajānanti saddhindriyanirodham pajānanti saddhindriyanirodhagāminipaṭipadam pajānanti¹¹ Viriyindriyaṃ pajānanti¹¹ pe¹¹ Satindriyaṃ pajānanti¹¹ samādhindriyaṃ pajānanti¹¹ pa [pe]¹¹

¹ S¹⁻³ pana te āyasmanta. ² S¹⁻³ add ya. ³ B¹⁻² te.

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit samaṇā⁰ ⁵ S¹ -pe- instead of ādi⁰

⁶ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁷ S¹⁻³ vā. ⁸ S¹⁻³ omit te ca⁰

⁹ S¹⁻³ vā. ¹⁰ S¹ insert viharati.

¹¹ S¹ ca S³ ca kho.

paññindriyam pajānanti paññindriyasamudayam pajānanti
 paññindriyanirodham pajānanti paññindriyanirodhagāmini-
 patipadam pajānanti te kho pana¹ me² bhikkhave sa-
 maṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu³ ceva⁴ samaṇasammata⁵
 brāhmaṇesu ca⁶ brāhmaṇasammata⁵ te ca panāyasmanto⁷
 sāmāññattham ca brahmaññattham ca diṭṭheva dhamme
 sayam abhiññā⁸ sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti ti ||

8. (8) *Daṭṭhabbam.*

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni || katamāni pañca ||
 Saddhindriyam || la -pe || paññindriyam ||

3. Kattha⁹ ca bhikkhave saddhindriyam daṭṭhabbam ||
 Catusu sotāpattiyaṅgesu¹⁰ ettha saddhindriyam daṭṭhab-
 bam ||

4. Kattha¹¹ ca bhikkhave viriyindriyam daṭṭhabbam ||
 Catusu sammāpadhānesu || ettha viriyindriyam daṭṭhabbam ||

5. Kattha¹¹ ca bhikkhave satindriyam daṭṭhabbam ||
 Catusu satipatṭhānesu || ettha satindriyam daṭṭhabbam ||

6. Kattha¹² ca bhikkhave samādhindriyam daṭṭhabbam ||
 Catusu jhānesu¹³ ettha samādhindriyam daṭṭhabbam ||

7. Kattha¹² ca bhikkhave paññindriyam daṭṭhabbam ||
 Catusu ariyasaccesu || ettha paññindriyam daṭṭhabbam ||

8. Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcindriyāni ti ||

9. (9) *Vibhaṅga 1.*

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni || katamāni pañca ||
 Saddhindriyam || la || paññindriyam¹⁴ ||

3. Katamañca bhikkhave saddhindriyam || Iddha bhik-
 khave ariyasāvako saddho hoti || saddahati tathāgatassa

¹ in B¹ only.

² S¹⁻³ te.

³ missing in S³.

⁴ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁵ S¹⁻³ add vā.

⁶ S³ vā.

⁷ S³ smantā.

⁸ S¹ adds ya.

⁹ S³ katamañ.

¹⁰ S¹ sotāpattimaggesu S³ sotāpattiyamaggesu.

¹¹ S³ kamañ B² katthañ.

¹² B¹⁻² kattham.

¹³ B add ca.

¹⁴ la^o is missing in S¹⁻³.

bodhiṃ¹ Iti pi so Bhagavā araham sammāsambuddho vijjā caraṇa sampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisa-dhammasārathi satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti² Idam vuccati bhikkhave saddhindriyam³ ||

4. Katamañ¹ ca² bhikkhave viriyindriyam³ || Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako āradhaviṛiyo viharati⁴ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya⁵ thāmaṃva⁶ dalhaparakkamo anikkhattadhuro kusalasu dhammesu⁷ || Idam vuccati viriyindriyam⁸ ||

5. Katamañ¹ ca bhikkhave satindriyam² || Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato cirakataṃ cirabhāsitaṃ pi saritā anussaritā³ || Idam vuccati bhikkhave satindriyam⁴ ||

6. Katamañ¹ ca bhikkhave samādhindriyam² || Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako vossaggārammaṇaṃ³ karitvā labhati samādhiṃ⁴ labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ⁵ || Idam vuccati bhikkhave samādhindriyam⁶ ||

7. Katamañ¹ ca bhikkhave paññindriyam² || Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako paññavā hoti³ Udayatthagāminiyā⁴ paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammādukkhakhayagāminiyā⁵ || Idam vuccati bhikkhave paññindriyam⁶ ||

8. Imāni kho² bhikkhave pañcindriyāni ti³ ||

10. (10) Vibhaṅga 2.

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni¹ katamāni pañca² saddhindriyam³ la -pe⁴ paññindriyam⁵ ||

3. Katamañ¹ ca bhikkhave saddhindriyam² ||

Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako saddho hoti saddahati tathāgatassa bodhiṃ¹ Iti pi so Bhagavā² pe³ satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti⁴ || Idam vuccati bhikkhave samādhindriyam⁵ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ katamā ca. * missing in S¹.

³ B¹⁻² uppādāya.

⁴ S¹ vavassaggarammaṇam vā S³ vassaggārammaṇam vā.

⁵ S¹⁻³ omiṭ labhati samādhiṃ. ⁶ S¹⁻³ ubhaya°

4. Katamañca bhikkhave viriyindriyam¹ ||

Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako āradhaviṛiyo viharati² akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya thāmaṃvā dalhaparakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu³ so anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyam ārabhati² cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati² uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyam ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati² anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyam ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati² uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tḥitiyā³ asammo-sāya bhiiyobhāvāya⁴ vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyam ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati² || Idam vuccati bhikkhave viriyindriyam¹ ||

5. Katamañca bhikkhave satindriyam¹ ||

Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato cirakatam pi cirabhāsitam pi saritā anussaritā¹ so kāye kāyānupassī viharati¹ pe¹ vedanāsu¹ citte¹ dhammesu dhammanupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ¹ || Idam vuccati bhikkhave satindriyam¹ ||

6. Katamañca bhikkhave samādhindriyam¹ ||

Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako vossaggārammaṇaṃ⁵ karitvā labhati samādhim labhati cittaṃ ekaggataṃ¹ || So vicicca kāmehi vicicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukham pathamajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharati¹ vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā¹ pe¹ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ⁶ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ⁶ upasampajja viharati¹ || Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkham asukham upekhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati¹ || Idam vuccati bhikkhave samādhindriyam¹ ||

¹ S³ adhammesu. ² B¹⁻² ārabhati *always*.

³ B¹⁻² samāpattiyā.

⁴ S¹ *has* bhiiyosāya [bhiiyobhāvāya]. ⁵ S¹⁻³ vavassagā^o

⁶ S¹⁻³ dutiya^o tatiya^o *these articles are complete in B¹⁻²*.

7. Katannaṃ ca bhikkhave paññindriyaṃ ॥

Idha bhikkhave ariyāsāvako paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā¹ paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammādukkhakkhayagāminiyā ॥ so Idam dukkhanti yathābhūtam pajānāti ॥ Ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtam pajānāti ॥ pe ॥ Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminipadā ti yathābhūtam pajānāti ॥

8. Idam vuccati bhikkhave paññindriyaṃ ॥ imāni kho bhikkhave pañcindriyāni ti ॥

Suddhikavaggo² pathamo³ ॥

Tassuddānaṃ⁴ ॥

Suddhikañ ceva⁵ dve Sotā ॥

Arahantā⁶ apare duve⁷ ॥

Samaṇabrāhmaṇā⁸ Daṭṭhabbam⁹ ॥

Vibhaṅgā¹⁰ apare duve¹¹ ti ॥

CHAPTER II. MUDATARAVAGGO DUTIYO.

11. (1) Paṭilābho.

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni ॥ Katamāni pañca ॥ Saddhindriyaṃ ॥ la -pe ॥ paññindriyaṃ ॥

3. Katamañca¹² bhikkhave saddhindriyaṃ ॥

Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako saddho hoti ॥ saddahati Tathāgatassa bodhim ॥ Iti pi so Bhagavā araham sammā-sambuddho ॥ pe ॥ sathā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti ॥ Idam vuccati bhikkhave saddhindriyaṃ ॥

4. Katamañca bhikkhave viriyindriyaṃ ॥

Yaṃ kho bhikkhave cattāro sammappadhāne ārabba viriyam paṭilabhati ॥ Idam vuccati bhikkhave viriyindriyaṃ ॥

¹ S¹⁻³ ubhayatthagāminiyā; in S¹ bha° (or rather ha) is erased. ² S¹⁻³ suddhaka.

³ this mention drawn back to the end in S¹⁻³.

⁴ S¹⁻³ tatrud° ⁵ S¹⁻³ suddhakañca. ⁶ S¹⁻³ arahante.

⁷ S dve. ⁸ S¹⁻³ pañcindriyaṃ dve samaṇā ca.

⁹ S¹⁻³ daṭṭhabba. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ vidumhoi B¹ vibhaṅge.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ hidve. ¹² S¹ katamāni.

14. (4) *Saṅkhitta* 3.

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni¹ katamāni pañca² ||
Saddhindriyaṃ³ la-pe⁴ paññindriyaṃ⁵ || Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcindriyāni⁶ ||

3. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannam indriyānaṃ samattā paripūrattā araham hoti⁷ °saddhānusārī hoti⁸ ||

4. Iti kho bhikkhave paripūram⁹ paripūrakārī ārādheti¹⁰ padesaṃ padesakārī ārādheti¹¹ avañjhānittevāham¹² bhikkhave pañcindriyāni vadāmiti¹³ ||

15. (5) *Vitthāro* 1.

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni¹ katamāni pañca² ||
Saddhindriyaṃ³ la-pe⁴ paññindriyaṃ⁵ || Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcindriyāni⁶ ||

3. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannam indriyānaṃ samattā paripūrattā⁷ araham hoti⁸ tato mudutarehi antarāparinibbāyī hoti⁹ tato mudutarehi upahacca parinibbāyī hoti¹⁰ tato mudutarehi asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti¹¹ tato mudutarehi sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti¹² tato mudutarehi uddham-soto hoti ākañiṭṭhagāmī¹³ tato mudutarehi sakadāgāmī hoti¹⁴ tato mudutarehi sotāpanno hoti¹⁵ tato mudutarehi dammānusārī hoti¹⁶ tato mudutarehi saddhānusārī hotiti¹⁷ ||

16. (6) *Vitthāro* 2.

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni¹ Katamāni pañca² ||
Saddhindriyaṃ³ la-pe⁴ paññindriyaṃ⁵ || Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcindriyāni⁶ ||

3. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannam indriyānaṃ samattā paripūrattā araham hoti⁷ tato mudutarehi antarāparinibbāyī⁸ °saddhānusārī hoti⁹ ||

4. Iti kho bhikkhave indriyavemattatā phalavemattatā hoti¹⁰ phalavemattatā¹¹ puggalavemattatā hoti¹² ||

¹ *The number 3 is the same in the three saṅkhitta.*

² *missing in S¹.* ³ S²⁻³ avañ (S¹ avaj-) jhānittevāham.

⁴ S²⁻³ pañca indr^o ⁵ S¹ parattā. ⁶ *missing in S³.*

⁷ S²⁻³ ti.

17. (7) *Vitthāro* 3.

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni¹ katamāni pañca² || Saddhindriyaṃ³ la-pe⁴ paññindriyaṃ⁵ || Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcindriyāni⁶ ||

3. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannam indriyānaṃ samattā paripūrattā arahaṃ hoti⁷ || tato mudatarehi antarā-parinibbāyī⁸ °saddhānusārī hoti⁹ ||

4. Iti kho bhikkhave paripūraṃ paripūrakārī ārādheti¹⁰ padesam padesakārī ārādheti¹¹ avañjhānitvevāham¹² bhikkhave pañcindriyāni¹³ vadamīti¹⁴ ||

18. (8) *Paṭipanno*.

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni¹ katamāni pañca² || Saddhindriyaṃ³ la-pe⁴ paññindriyaṃ⁵ || Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcindriyāni⁶ ||

3. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannam indriyānaṃ samattā paripūrattā arahaṃ hoti⁷ || tato mudutarehi arahattaphalasacchikiriyāya⁸ paṭipanno hoti⁹ || tato mudutarehi anāgāmi hoti¹⁰ || tato mudutarehi anāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno hoti¹¹ || tato mudutarehi sakadāgāmi hoti¹² || tato mudutarehi sakadāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno hoti¹³ || tato mudutarehi sotāpanno hoti¹⁴ || tato mudutarehi sotāpatti-phala sacchikiriyāya paṭipanno hoti¹⁵ ||

4. Yassa kho bhikkhave imāni pañcindriyāni sabbena sabbam sabbathā sabbam natthi¹⁶ || tam aham¹⁷ Bāhiro puthujanapakke t̥hito ti vadāmi ti¹⁸ ||

19. (9) *Upasanno*.

2. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenu-pasaṅkami¹ pe² Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca³ ||

3. Indriyasampanno⁴ indriyasampanno ti bhante vuccati⁵ || kittāvata⁶ nu kho bhante indriyasampanno hotīti⁷ ||

¹ This paragraph 3 is the same in the three vitthāro.

² S¹ āvajjhentive⁸ ³ B °ānīti. ⁴ S¹⁻³ arahattasacchi⁹

⁵ S¹⁻³ katthatamhā instead of natthi¹⁰

⁶ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁷ S³ vuccatī ti.

4. Idha bhikkhu¹ bhikkhu saddhindriyam bhāveti upasamagāmiṃ² sambodhagāmiṃ³ peṃ paññindriyam bhāveti upasamagāmiṃ² sambodhagāmiṃ³ peṃ

5. Ettāvata kho bhikkhu¹ bhikkhu⁴ indriyasampanno hotīti⁵ peṃ

20. (10) *Āsavānaṃ khayō.*

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni peṃ katamāni pañca peṃ Saddhindriyam peṃ la-peṃ paññindriyam peṃ Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcindriyāni peṃ

3. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannam indriyānam bhāvitattā bahulikattā bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā⁶ anāsavaṃ cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā⁷ sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī ti peṃ

Mudutaravaggo dutiyo⁸

Tassuddānaṃ⁹ peṃ

Paṭilābho ca tayo Saṃkhittā peṃ

Vitthārā apare tayo peṃ

Paṭipanno cupasamo peṃ

Āsavānaṃ khayō cime ti peṃ

CHAPTER III. CHALINDRIYA-VAGGO TATIYO.

21. (1) *Nabbhavo (or Nānavā).*

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni peṃ katamāni pañca peṃ Saddhindriyam peṃ la-peṃ paññindriyam peṃ

3. Yāva kivañcāham¹⁰ bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannam indriyānam samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ na¹¹ abhaññāsim peṃ

¹ B² S¹⁻³ bhikkhave (corrected from bhikkhu in S³).

² S¹ B¹ (here only) °gāmi. ³ S¹ °gāmi. ⁴ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁵ S¹⁻³ hoti. ⁶ S¹⁻³ khayam. ⁷ S¹ abhiññāya.

⁸ this mention drawn back to the end in S¹⁻³.

⁹ S¹⁻³ Tatraddānaṃ — Paṭilābham taso Saṃkhitto (S¹-ttā) Vitthāre apare taso Paṭipanno ca Sampanno dasamo Āsavakkhaya ti. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ kivañcāham. ¹¹ missing in S¹.

neva tāvāham¹ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhim abhisambuddho ti² paṇḍānāsipaṃ ॥

4. Yato ca khvāham³ bhikkhave imesam⁴ pañcannam indriyānam samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam abbhaññāsipaṃ ॥ atha khvāham⁵ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhim abhisambuddho ti² paṇḍānāsipaṃ ॥ nāṇaṇca pana me dassanam udapādi ॥ Akuppā me cetovimutti ॥ ayam antimā jāti natthidāni punabbhavo ti ॥

22. (2) Jivita.

2. Tṭimāni bhikkhave indriyāni ॥ katamāni tṭini ॥ Itthindriyam purisindriyam jivitindriyam ॥

3. Imāni kho bhikkhave tṭini indriyāni ti⁶ ॥

23. (3) Nāya.

2. Tṭimāni bhikkhave indriyāni ॥ Katamāni tṭini ॥ Anaññātāññassāmītindriyam⁷ aññindriyam aññātāvindriyam ॥

3. Imāni kho bhikkhave tṭini indriyāni ॥

24. (4) Ekābhiññam (or Ekabījī).

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni ॥ katamāni pañca ॥ Saddhindriyam ॥ la-pe ॥ paññindriyam ॥ Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcindriyāni ॥

3. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannam indriyānaṃ samattā paripūrattā araham hoti ॥ tato mudutarehi antarāparinibbāyī hoti ॥ tato mudutarehi upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti ॥ tato mudutarehi asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti ॥ tato

¹ S¹ B² tāham.

² S¹⁻³ omit ti.

³ S¹⁻³ kho ham.

⁴ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁵ S¹⁻³ athāham instead of athakh^o

⁶ B² indriyāni.

⁷ B¹⁻² °ssāmiti.

mudutarehi sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hotiṃ tato mudutarehi uddhamsoto hoti akanitṭhagāmiṃ tato mudutarehi sakadāgāmi hotiṃ tato mudutarehi ekabji hotiṃ tato mudutarehi kolampkolo hotiṃ tato mudutarehi¹ sattakkhattuparamo hotiṃ tato mudutarehi dhammānusārī hotiṃ tato mudutarehi saddhānusārī hoti tiṃṃ

25. (5) *Suddhakam.*

2. Chayimāni bhikkhave indriyāniṃ katamāni chaṃṃ Cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃṃṃ

3. Imāni kho bhikkhave cha indriyāni tiṃṃ

26. (6) *Soto or Sotāpanno.*

2. Cha yimāni bhikkhave indriyāniṃ [katamāni chaṃṃ cakkhundriyaṃṃ [pe]ṃ manindriyaṃṃṃ

3. Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako imesaṃ channam indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtam pajānātiṃ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano tiṃṃ

27. (7) *Arahatā 1.*

2. Cha yimāni bhikkhave indriyāniṃ katamāni chaṃṃ Cakkhundriyaṃṃ peṃ manindriyaṃṃṃ

3. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imesaṃ channam indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtam viditvā anupādā vimutto hotiṃ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhiṇabhavasamyojano samadaññā vimutto tiṃṃ

28. (8) *Arahatā 2 or Buddho.*

2. Chayimāni² bhikkhave indriyāniṃ katamāni chaṃṃ Cakkhundriyaṃṃ peṃ manindriyaṃṃṃ

¹ S³ tareha *instead of* tato mudu^o

² S¹ cha imāni.

3. Yāva kīvañcāham¹ bhikkhave imesaṃ channam indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ na abbhāññasiṃ² neva^o °abhisambuddhoti paccaññasiṃ³ Yato ca^o °abbhāññasiṃ °°abhisambuddho ti paccaññasiṃ² nānañca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi⁴ Akuppā me cetovimutti⁴ ayam antimā-jāti natthidāni punabbhavo ti⁴

29. (9) *Samaṇabrāhmaṇā* 1.

2. Cha yimāni bhikkhave indriyāni⁴ katamāni cha⁴ Cakkhundriyaṃ [pe]⁴ manindriyaṃ⁴

3. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ channam indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti⁴ na me te bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā^o °upasampajja viharanti⁴

4. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā^o pajānanti⁴ te kho me bhikkhave^o °sayam abhiññā³ sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti⁴

30. (10) *Samaṇabrāhmaṇā* 2.

3. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā cakkhundriyaṃ nappajānanti⁴ cakkhundriyasamudayaṃ nappajānanti⁴ pe⁴ cakkhundriyanirodhagāminipatipadam nappajānanti⁴ sotindriyaṃ⁴ ghānindriyaṃ⁴ jivhindriyaṃ⁴ kāyindriyaṃ⁴ manindriyaṃ nappajānanti⁴ manindriyasamudayaṃ nappajānanti⁴ manindriyanirodham nappajānanti⁴ manindriyanirodhagāminipatipadam nappajānanti⁴ na me te bhikkhave⁴ pa⁴ sayam abhiññā³ sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti⁴

¹ S¹⁻³ kīvacāham.

² Complete in B¹⁻², S¹⁻³ have only °yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññasiṃ nānañca^o (S. 21).

³ abhiññāya in S¹⁻³ which abridging have only yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti — sayam^o

⁴ S¹⁻³ add always nappajānanti.

4. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samanā vā brāhmanā va cakkhundriyam pajānanti^o te bhikkhave samanā vā brāhmaṇā vā^o °sayam¹ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti^{||}

Chalindriyavaggo² tatiyo³

Tassa uddānaṃ⁴ ||

Nabbhavo Jivita Nāyaṃ

Ekābhiññānaṃ⁵ Suddhakam^{||}

Soto dve Arahatā⁶ dve^{||}

Samāṇa-Brāhmaṇena cā ti^{||}

CHAPTER IV. SUKHINDRIYA (OR UPPAṬI) VAGGO CATUTTHO.

31. (1) *Suddhikam.*

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni^{||} katamāni pañca^{||} Sukhindriyam dukkhindriyam somanassindriyam domanassindriyam upekhindriyam^{||}

3. Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcindriyāni^{ti} ||

32. (2) *Soto.*

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni^{||} katamāni pañca^{||} Sukhindriyam dukkhindriyam somanassindriyam domanassindriyam upekhindriyam^{||}

3. Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako imesam pañcannam indriyānaṃ samudayaṃca atthagamaṃca assādaṃca ādīna-vaṃca nissaraṇaṃca yathabhūtam pajānāti^{||} ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano⁷ ti^{||}

¹ S¹⁻³ have only °paṭipadam nappajānanti sayam^o

² B² cha indriya^o

³ Drawn back to the end in S¹⁻³.

⁴ S¹⁻³ tatrūddānam — Nānavatā Jivanaṃ Nāyaṃ Ekab-
bijaṃca Suddhakam Sotāpanno Araham Buddho dve Sa-
maṇabrāhmaṇā ti. ⁵ B² °cha. ⁶ B² arahā.

S¹⁻³ insert ahoṣī.

33. (3) *Arahā.*

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni¹ katamāni pañca² ||
Sukhindriyaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ doma-
nassindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ ||

3. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imesam pañcannam in-
driyānam samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādīna-
vañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā anupādā³ vimutto²
hoti || ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo
vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho³ pa-
rikkhīṇabhavasamyojano sammadaññā⁴ vimutto ti ||

34. (4) *Samaṇabrāhmaṇa 1.*

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni¹ katamāni pañca² ||
Sukhindriyaṃ¹ pe¹ upekhindriyaṃ ||

3. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ime-
saṃ pañcannam indriyānam samudayañca atthagamañca
assādañca⁵ °yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti⁶ na ca panete⁵ °vi-
haranti ||

4. Ye hi keci⁵ °pajānanti || te kho⁵ °sayam⁵ abhiññā
sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti ||

35. (5) *Samaṇabrāhmaṇa 2.*

2. ⁶Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni¹ °upekhindriyaṃ ||

3. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā su-
kkindriyaṃ nappajānanti sukhindriyasamudayaṃ nappa-
jānanti || sukhindriyanirodham nappajānanti⁷ || sukhindriya-
nirodhagāminipaṭipadam nappajānanti || [pe] || upekhindri-
yaṃ nappajānanti || upekhindriyasamudayaṃ nappajānanti ||

¹ B¹ anuppādā. ² B¹⁻² vinimutto.

³ B¹ anuppattam sadatto.

⁴ S¹ sammappaññā S¹⁻³ sammappadaññā.

⁵ S¹⁻³ have only °nappajānanti -pe- pajānanti sayam
abhiññāya⁶ ⁶ Complete in B¹⁻², missing in S¹⁻³.

⁷ here we meet with a gap in B¹, the sheets pū and pe
wanting.

upekhindriyanirodhagāminipadaṃ nappajānantiṃ na me te° viharantiṃṃ

4. Ye ca keciṃ °pajānananti° te ca kho° °sayam abhiññā° sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti tiṃṃ

36. (6) Vibhaṅga 1.

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāniṃ katamāni pañcaṃṃ Sukhindriyaṃṃ peṃ upekhindriyaṃṃṃ

3. Katamañca bhikkhave sukhindriyaṃṃṃ Yaṃ kho bhikkhave kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyikaṃ sātamaṃ kāyasamphassa-
jaṃ sukhaṃ sātamaṃ vedayitaṃṃ idamaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sukhindriyaṃṃṃ

4. Katamañca bhikkhave dukkhindriyaṃṃṃ Yaṃ kho bhikkhave kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyikaṃ asātamaṃ kāyasam-
phassa-jaṃ dukkhaṃ asātamaṃ² vedayitaṃṃ idamaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dukkhindriyaṃṃṃ

5. Katamañca bhikkhave somanassindriyaṃṃṃ Yaṃ kho bhikkhu cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetasikaṃ sātamaṃ manosa-
mphassa-jaṃ sukhaṃ sātamaṃ vedayitaṃṃ idamaṃ vuccati bhik-
khava somanassindriyaṃṃṃ

6. Katamañca bhikkhave domanassindriyaṃṃṃ Yaṃ kho bhikkhave cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetasikaṃ asātamaṃ ma-
nosamphassa-jaṃ dukkhaṃ asātamaṃ vedayitaṃṃ idamaṃ vuccati bhikkhave domanassindriyaṃṃṃ

7. Katamañca bhikkhave upekhindriyaṃṃṃ Yaṃ kho bhikkhave kāyikaṃ vā cetasikaṃ³ vā⁴ neva sātamaṃ nāsā-
taṃ⁵ vedayitaṃṃ idamaṃ vuccati bhikkhave upekhindriyaṃṃṃ

8. Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcindriyānitiṃṃṃ

37. (7) Vibhaṅga 2.

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāniṃ katamāni pañcaṃṃ Sukhindriyaṃṃ peṃ upekhindriyaṃṃṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ have °patipadaṃ nappajānanti-sayaṃ abhiññāya°

² S¹ āsātamaṃ. ³ S¹⁻³ ca (S¹ va-)sikaṃ.

⁴ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁵ S¹ nāsataṃ.

3. Katamañca bhikkhave sukhindriyaṃ¹ Yam kho bhikkhave kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyikaṃ sātāṃ kāyasamphassa-
jaṃ sukhaṃ² sātāṃ vedāyitaṃ³ idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave
sukhindriyaṃ⁴ ||

4. 5. 6. Katamañca bhikkhave dukkhindriyaṃ⁵ pe⁶ ||

7. Katamañca bhikkhave upekhindriyaṃ⁷ Yam kho bhikkhave kāyikaṃ vā cetasikaṃ vā neva sātāṃ nāsātāṃ
vedāyitaṃ⁸ idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave upekhindriyaṃ⁹ ||

8. Tatra bhikkhave yaṃ ca sukhindriyaṃ yaṃ ca so-
manassindriyaṃ sukhā sā vedanā daṭṭhabbā¹⁰ || Tatra
bhikkhave yaṃ ca dukkhindriyaṃ yaṃ ca domanassindri-
yaṃ¹¹ dukkhā sā vedanā daṭṭhabbā¹² || Tatra bhikkhave
yadidaṃ¹³ upekhindriyaṃ adukkhamasukhā sā vedanā
daṭṭhabbā¹⁴ ||

9. Imāni kho¹⁵ bhikkhave pañcindriyāṇi¹⁶ ||

38. (8) Vibhaṅga 3.

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni¹⁷ katamāni pañca¹⁸ ||
Sukhindriyaṃ¹⁹ pe²⁰ upekhindriyaṃ²¹ ||

3. Katamañca bhikkhave sukhindriyaṃ²² Yam kho bhikkhave kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyikaṃ sātāṃ kāyasamphassa-
jaṃ sukhaṃ sātāṃ²³ vedāyitaṃ²⁴ idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave
sukhindriyaṃ²⁵ ||

4. Katamañ ca bhikkhave dukkhindriyaṃ²⁶ Yam kho bhikkhave²⁷ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyikaṃ asātāṃ kāyasam-
phassajaṃ dukkham asātāṃ vedāyitaṃ²⁸ idaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave dukkhindriyaṃ²⁹ ||

5. Katamañca bhikkhave somanassindriyaṃ³⁰ Yam kho bhikkhave cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetasikaṃ sātāṃ mano-
samphassajaṃ sukhaṃ sātāṃ vedāyitaṃ³¹ idaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave somanassindriyaṃ³² ||

¹ Sukham *once more* in S¹.

² Complete in B¹, identical with 4, 5, 6 of the preceding
sutta. ³ S³ somana^o ⁴ S¹⁻³ yami (S¹ miṃ) daṃ.

⁵ missing in S¹, erased in S³.

⁶ S¹⁻³ *invert* sātāṃ sukhaṃ.

⁷ S¹⁻³ *insert here* -pe-

6. Katamañca bhikkhave domanassindriyaṃ¹ || Yaṃ kho² bhikkhave cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ³ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ manosamphassajaṃ dukkhaṃ asātaṃ vedayitaṃ⁴ idañ vuccati bhikkhave domanassindriyaṃ⁵ ||

7. Katamañca bhikkhave upekhindriyaṃ⁶ || Yaṃ kho bhikkhave kāyikaṃ vā cetasikaṃ vā neva sātaṃ nāsātaṃ vedayitaṃ⁷ idañ vuccati bhikkhave upekhindriyaṃ⁸ ||

8. Tatra bhikkhave yaṃ ca sukhindriyaṃ yaṃ ca somanassindriyaṃ sukhā⁹ sā vedanā datṭhabbā¹⁰ || Tatra bhikkhave yaṃ ca dukkhindriyaṃ yaṃ ca domanassindriyaṃ dukkhā sā vedanā datṭhabbā¹¹ || Tatra bhikkhave yadidaṃ¹² upekhindriyaṃ adukkhamasukhā sā vedanā datṭhabbā¹³ ||

9. Iti kho bhikkhave imāni pañcindriyāni pañca hutvā tīni¹⁴ honti¹⁵ || tīni hutvā pañca honti pariyāyenā ti¹⁶ ||

39. (9) Araṇi.

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni¹ katamāni pañca² || Sukhindriyaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ domanassindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ³ ||

3. Sukhavedaniyaṃ bhikkhave phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhindriyaṃ⁴ so sukhito va samāno Sukhito smiti⁵ pajānāti⁶ || tasseva⁷ sukhavedaniyassa⁸ phassassa nirodhā yaṃ⁹ tajaṃ vedayitaṃ sukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca Uppannaṃ sukhindriyaṃ taṃ nirujjhati taṃ¹⁰ vūpasamma-tīti¹¹ pajānātīti¹² ||

4. Dukkavedaniyaṃ bhikkhave¹³ phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dukkhindriyaṃ¹⁴ so dukkhito¹⁵ va samāno Dukkhito smiti¹⁶ pajānāti¹⁷ || tasseva dukkhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajaṃ vedayitaṃ taṃ¹⁸ dukkhavedaniyaṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ ca. ² S¹⁻³ omit cet° duk°

³ S¹ sukhaṃ. ⁴ S¹⁻³ yamidaṃ.

⁵ S¹ inserts pañca. ⁶ S¹⁻³ sminti.

⁷ S¹⁻³ tassevaṃ. ⁸ S¹ °yassam.

⁹ S¹⁻³ nirodhāya always. ¹⁰ missing in S¹⁻³.

¹¹ B¹ vūpasamatīti always, here in S¹ the first m seems to be erased. ¹² missing in S¹⁻³. ¹³ S¹⁻³ insert -pe-

¹⁴ S³ dukkhita. ¹⁵ S¹ B¹ smiti. ¹⁶ in S¹⁻³ only.

phassam paṭicca Uppannaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ taṃ nirujjhati¹
taṃ vūpasammatīti pajānāti² ||

5. Somanassavedaniyaṃ bhikkhave phassam paṭicca up-
pajjati somanassindriyaṃ³ so sumano va samāno Sumano
smīti² pajānāti⁴ || tasseva somanassa vedaniyassa phassassa³
nirodhā yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ somanassavedaniyaṃ phassam
paṭicca Uppannaṃ somanassindriyaṃ taṃ nirujjhati taṃ⁴
vūpasammatīti pajānāti⁵ ||

6. Domanassavedaniyaṃ bhikkhave phassam paṭicca
uppajjati domanassindriyaṃ⁶ so dummano⁵ va samāno
dummano smīti pajānāti⁶ || tasseva domanassavedaniyassa
phassassa nirodhāyaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ domanassavedani-
yaṃ phassam⁶ paṭicca Uppannaṃ domanassindriyaṃ taṃ
nirujjhati taṃ vūpasammatīti pajānāti⁷ ||

7. Upekhāvedaniyaṃ bhikkhave phassam paṭicca uppajjati
upekhindriyaṃ⁷ so upekhako va⁷ samāno Upekhako smīti
pajānāti⁸ || tasseva upekhāvedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ
tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ upekhāvedaniyaṃ phassam paṭicca up-
pannam upekhindriyaṃ taṃ nirujjhati taṃ vūpasammatīti
pajānāti⁹ ||

8. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave dvinnam kaṭṭhānaṃ saṃghaṭṭa-
nā⁸ samodhānā usmā jāyati⁹ tejo abhinibbattati¹⁰ tesam
yeva kaṭṭhānaṃ nānābhāvā¹⁰ nikkhepā yā¹¹ tajjā usmā¹² sā ni-
rujjhati sā¹³ vūpasammatīti¹⁴ || Evam eva kho bhikkhave sukhaveda-
daniyaṃ phassam paṭicca uppajjati sukhindriyaṃ¹⁵ so sukhito
va samāno Sukhito smīti pajānāti¹⁵ || tasseva sukhavedani-
yassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ sukhaveda-
niyaṃ¹⁴ phassam paṭicca uppannam¹⁵ sukhindriyaṃ taṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ omit taṃ ni^o ² B¹ smīpti S¹ smīti.

³ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁴ in S¹⁻³ only.

⁵ B¹ dumano *always*. ⁶ B¹ omits vedaniyaṃ phassam.

⁷ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁸ S³ saṃghaṭṭassa S¹ saṃghassa.

⁹ S³ pajānāti S¹ upekhako smīti jānāti both instead of
usmā jāyati. ¹⁰ B¹ bhāva.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ vinikkhayāya *instead of* nikkhepāyā.

¹² S¹ upasamā. ¹³ missing in B¹.

¹⁴ B¹ sukhaṃ^o S¹ dukkha^o; omitted by S¹.

¹⁵ B¹ uppajjati.

nirujjhati taṃ vūpasammatīti pajānāti || Dukkavedaniyaṃ bhikkhave phassaṃ paṭicca || la¹ || Somanassavedaniyaṃ² Domanassavedaniyaṃ³ Upekhavedaniyaṃ bhikkhave⁴ phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati upekhindriyaṃ || so upekhako va samāno Upekhako smīti pajānāti || tasseva upekhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitam upekhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ⁵ paṭicca uppannaṃ⁶ upekhindriyaṃ || taṃ nirujjhati taṃ vūpasammatīti pajānāti⁷ ||

40. (10) Uppatika.

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni || katamāni pañca || Dukkhindriyaṃ domanassindriyaṃ sukhindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ ||

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati dukkhindriyaṃ || so evam pajānāti Uppannaṃ kho me idam dukkhindriyaṃ || taṃ ca kho sanimittam sanidānam sasaṅkhāram sappaccayaṃ || tañca animittam anidānam asaṅkhāram appaccayaṃ⁸ dukkhindriyaṃ uppajjissatīti netam thānam vijjati⁹ || so dukkhindriyaṃ¹⁰ ca pajānāti dukkhindriyasamudayañca pajānāti dukkhindriyanirodhañca pajānāti || yattha cuppannaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ aparisesam nirujjhati || tañca pajānāti || Kattha cuppannaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ aparisesam nirujjhati || Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāram vivekajaṃ pītisukham pathamam jhānam upasampajja viharati || ettha cuppannaṃ¹¹ dukkhindriyaṃ aparisesam nirujjhati || Ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu aññāsi dukkhindriyassa nirodham tathattāya¹² cittaṃ upasamhāsi¹³ ||

4. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati domanassindriyaṃ ||

¹ more abridged in S¹⁻³. ² missing in S¹⁻³.

³ B¹ phassa. ⁴ B¹ uppajjati. ⁵ B¹ pajānāti.

⁶ S¹⁻³ have neva sanimittam-pe- instead of tañca° °apaccayaṃ. ⁷ S¹ vijjati ti. ⁸ S¹⁻³ insert yañ.

⁹ S¹⁻³ etthuppannaṃ always. ¹⁰ B¹ tatatthāya.

¹¹ B¹ upasamharati always.

So evam pajānāti¹ Uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ domanassin-
driyaṃ² tañca kho sanimittam sanidānam sasaṅkhāraṃ
sappaccayaṃ³ taṃ vata⁴ animittam anidānam asaṅkhāraṃ
appaccayaṃ domanassindriyaṃ uppajjissatīti netam thā-
naṃ vijjati⁵ so⁶ domanassindriyaṃ ca pajānāti doma-
nassindriyasamudayañca pajānāti⁷ domanassindriyaniro-
dham ca pajānāti⁸ yattha cuppannaṃ domanassindriyaṃ
aparisesaṃ nirujjhati tañca pajānāti⁹ Kattha cuppannaṃ
domanassindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati¹⁰ Idha bhikkhave
bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasā-
danaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkam avicāraṃ samādi-
jāmaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati¹¹
ettha cuppannaṃ domanassindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati¹²
Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu aññāsi domanassindri-
yassa nirodham tathattāya cittaṃ upasamhāsi¹³ ||

5. Idha pana¹ bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamattassa ātā-
pino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati sukhindriyaṃ² so evam
pajānāti³ Uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ sukhindriyaṃ⁴ taṃ ca
kho sanimittam sanidānaṃ sasaṅkhāraṃ sappaccayaṃ⁵
taṃ ca animittam anidānam asaṅkhāraṃ appaccayaṃ
sukhindriyaṃ uppajjissatīti netam thānaṃ vijjati⁶ so
sukhindriyaṃ ca⁷ pajānāti⁸ sukhindriyasamudayañca pajā-
nāti⁹ sukhindriyanirodhañca pajānāti¹⁰ yattha cuppan-
naṃ sukhindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati taṃ ca pajānāti¹¹
Kattha cuppannaṃ sukhindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati¹²
Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca
viharati sato ca sampajāno¹³ sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃ-
vedeti¹⁴ yan tam¹⁵ ariyā ācikkhanti upekhako satimā
sukhavihārīti¹⁶ tatiyaṃ¹⁷ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati¹⁸
Ettha cuppannaṃ sukhindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati¹⁹
Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu aññāsi sukhindriyassa²⁰
nirodham tathattāya cittaṃ upasamhāsi²¹ ||

¹ B¹ ca. ² missing in S¹⁻³.

³ missing in S³. S¹ has somanass^o instead of sodomanass^o

⁴ S¹⁻³ uppajjissati taṃ panetaṃ thānaṃ vijjati ti.

⁵ S¹⁻³ omīti sukhindriyanirodhañca^o

⁶ S¹⁻³ samvedeti ti. ⁷ S¹ yantiṃ.

⁸ S¹⁻³ tatiya. ⁹ S¹⁻³ sukhindriyaṃ.

6. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati somanassindriyaṃ¹ so evam pajānāti² Uppannaṃ kho me³ idam somanassindriyaṃ⁴ taṃ ca kho⁵ sanimittam sanidānam sasaṅkhāram sappaccayaṃ⁶ taṃ ca⁷ animittam anidānam asaṅkhāram appaccayaṃ somanassindriyam uppajjissatīti netam ṭhānam vijjati⁸ so⁹ somanassindriyam pajānāti¹⁰ somanassindriyasamudayañca pajānāti¹¹ somanassindriyanirodhañ ca pajānāti¹² yattha cuppannam somanassindriyam aparisesaṃ nirujjhati tañca pajānāti¹³ Kattha cuppannam somanassindriyam aparisesaṃ nirujjhati¹⁴ Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānam atthagamā adukkhamasukham upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ¹⁵ jhānam upasampajja viharati¹⁶ ettha cuppannam somanassindriyam aparisesaṃ nirujjhati¹⁷ Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu aññāsi somanassindriyassa nirodham tathattāya cittam upasaṃhāsi¹⁸

7. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati upekhindriyam¹⁹ so²⁰ evam pajānāti²¹ Uppannaṃ kho me idam upekhindriyam²² tañca kho sanimittam sanidānam sasaṅkhāram sappaccayaṃ²³ tañca kho animittam anidānam asaṅkhāram appaccayaṃ upekhindriyam uppajjissatīti netam ṭhānam vijjati²⁴ so upekhindriyam ca pajānāti²⁵ upekhindriyasamudayañca²⁶ pajānāti²⁷ upekhindriyanirodhañca pajānāti²⁸ yattha cuppannam upekhindriyam aparisesaṃ nirujjhati tañca pajānāti²⁹ Kattha cuppannam upekhindriyam³⁰ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati³¹ Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññāna-saññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham³² upasampajja viharati³³ ettha cuppannam upekhindriyam aparisesaṃ nirujjhati³⁴ Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu

¹ missing in S¹⁻³. ² S¹⁻³ tathā instead of taṃ ca.

³ S¹⁻³ omit netam^o so. ⁴ S¹⁻³ catuttha.

⁵ S¹ eso. ⁶ S¹⁻³ add -pe-

⁷ upekhindriyam^o is missing in S¹⁻³.

⁸ S³ upekhindriyamsa^o ⁹ the gap in B² is over now.

¹⁰ B¹ S³ vedayitam ni^o

aññāsi upekhindriyassa nirodham tathattāya cittam upa-
samhāsīti¹ ॥

Sukhindriyavaggo² catuttho

Tassa uddānaṃ³ ॥

Suddhikañca Soto⁴ Arahaṃ⁵ ॥

Dve Samaṇabrāhmaṇā ca⁶ ॥

Vibhaṅgena⁷ tayo vuttā ॥

Araṇi⁸ Uppaṭikena⁹ cā ti ॥ ॥

CHAPTER V. JARĀVAGGO PAÑCAMO.

41. (1) Jarā.

1. Evam me sutam¹⁰ Ekam समयam Bhagavā Sāvatti-
yam viharati Pubbārāme Migāramātipāsāde ॥

2. Tena kho pana समयena Bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayam
paṭisallāṇā vutthito pacchātape¹² nisinno hoti piṭṭhim otā-
payamāno ॥

3. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasañ-
kami ॥ upasañkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā Bhagavato
gattāni pāṇinā anomajjanto Bhagavantam etad avoca ॥
Acchariyam bhante abbhutam bhante na ceva¹² dāni
bhante Bhagavato tāva parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto
sithilāni ca¹³ gattāni sabbāni¹⁴ baliyajātāni¹⁵ purato
pabbhāro ca¹⁶ kāyo dissati ca indriyānam aññathattam¹⁷
cakkhundriyassa sotindriyassa ghānindriyassa jivhindriyassa
kāyindriyassā ti ॥

¹ B¹ upasaṃharati ti.

² S¹⁻³ uppaṭivaggo (*drawn back to the end*).

³ S¹⁻³ tatrud^o ⁴ S¹⁻³ suddhakaso (S¹ se-) to.

⁵ B¹⁻² arahā.

⁶ B² brahmanena ca S¹⁻³ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā.

⁷ S¹⁻³ vibhāvena. ⁸ S¹⁻³ arahato.

⁹ S¹⁻³ B² uppaṭipāṭikena. ¹⁰ *this phrase in B¹⁻² only.*

¹¹ S¹⁻³ paccātapake. ¹² B¹⁻² cevaṃ. ¹³ *in B¹ only.*

¹⁴ S¹⁻³ satthāni. ¹⁵ S¹⁻³ valijātāni. ¹⁶ S³ va.

¹⁷ B¹⁻² aññātattam (B¹ -ttham).

4. Evaṃ hetam Ānanda hoti jarādhammo yobbaññe¹ vyādhidhammo ārogye² maraṇadhammo jīvite³ na ceva⁴ tāva parisuddho hoti chavivaṇṇo pariyoḍāto sithilāni ca⁵ honti gattāni sabbāni⁶ baliyajūtāni⁷ purato pabbhāro ca⁸ kāyo⁹ dissati ca indriyānam aññathattaṃ cakkhundriyassa⁹ sotindriyassa ghānindriyassa¹⁰ pe¹¹ kāyindriyassā ti¹¹ ||

5. Idam avoca Bhagavā¹¹ idam vatvā ca¹⁰ sugato athāparam etad avoca satthā¹¹ ||

Dhittaṃ jammī jare¹¹ atthu¹¹
dubbaṇṇakaraṇī jare¹¹
tāva manoramam vimbam¹¹
jarāya abhimadditaṃ¹¹ ||

Yo pi¹² vassasataṃ jīve¹¹
so pi¹³ maccuparāyaṇo¹⁴ ||
na kinci parivajjeti¹¹
sabbam evābhimaddati ti¹⁵ ||

42. (2) Uṇṇābho brāhmaṇo.

1. Sāvatti¹⁶ ||

2. Atha kho Uṇṇābho brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenu-pasaṅkami¹¹ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi¹¹ sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi¹¹ ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Uṇṇābho brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad avoca¹¹ ||

3. Pañcimāni bho Gotama indriyāni nānāvisayāni nānāgo-carāni na aññam aññassa gocaravisayam¹⁷ paccanubhonti¹⁸ || katamāni pañca¹¹ || Cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ¹¹ pe¹¹ kāyindri-

¹ S¹ yubbañño. ² S¹⁻³ ārogya.

³ S³ has jarādhammo ārogyamarāṇadhammo jīvite.

⁴ B¹⁻² cevaṃ. ⁵ in B¹ only. ⁶ S¹⁻³ satthāni.

⁷ S¹⁻³ valijātāni. ⁸ S¹⁻³ hoti. ⁹ B¹ cakkhindr^o

¹⁰ missing in S¹⁻³. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ dhittaṃ jammī jaro.

¹² S¹⁻³ ca. ¹³ B¹⁻² sabbe instead of so pi.

¹⁴ B¹⁻² °parāyaṇā. ¹⁵ B¹ °manda^o

¹⁶ missing in S¹⁻³, B² adds yaṃ. ¹⁷ S¹ °visayassa.

¹⁸ B¹⁻² paccanubhontāni.

yaṃ¹ Imesaṃ nu kho bho² Gotama pañcannam indriyānaṃ nānāvisayānaṃ nānāgocarānaṃ na aññamaññassa gocaravisa-
sayam paccanubhontānaṃ kim³ paṭisaraṇaṃ ko ca³ nesam
gocaravisayam paccanubhoti ti¹¹ ||

4. Pañcimāni brāhmaṇa indriyāni nānāvisayāni nānāgo-
carāni na aññamaññassa gocaravisayam paccanubhonti⁴
katamāni pañca¹¹ || Cakkhundriyaṃ¹¹ pe¹¹ kāyindriyaṃ¹¹ ||
Imesaṃ kho brāhmaṇa pañcannam indriyānaṃ nānāvisa-
yānaṃ nānāgocarānaṃ na aññamaññassa gocaravisayam
paccanubhontānaṃ mano⁵ paṭisaraṇaṃ mano ca⁶ nesam
gocaravisayam paccanubhoti ti¹¹ ||

5. Manassa pana bho Gotama kim paṭisaraṇanti¹¹ ||

Manassa kho brahmaṇa sati paṭisaraṇanti¹¹ ||

6. Satiyā pana bho Gotama kim paṭisaraṇanti¹¹ ||

Satiyā pana kho⁷ brāhmaṇa vimutti paṭisaraṇanti¹¹ ||

7. Vimuttiyā pana bho Gotama kim paṭisaraṇanti¹¹ ||

Vimuttiyā kho brāhmaṇa nibbānaṃ paṭisaraṇanti¹¹ ||

8. Nibbānassa pana bho Gotama kim paṭisaraṇanti¹¹ ||

Ajjhaparam⁸ brāhmaṇa pañham nāsakkhi pañhassa
pariyantaṃ gahetuṃ¹¹ nibbānogadam hi brāhmaṇa brahma-
cariyaṃ vussati nibbānaparāyanaṃ nibbānapariyosānanti¹¹ ||

9. Atha kho Uṇṇābho brāhmaṇo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhi-
vādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi¹¹ ||

10. Atha kho Bhagavā acirapakkante Uṇṇābhe brāh-
maṇe⁹ bhikkhū āmantesi¹¹ ||

11. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave kuṭāgāre¹⁰ vā kuṭāgārasālā-
yaṃ¹¹ vā¹² pācnavātapānā suriye uggacchante vātapānena
rasmiyo¹³ pavisitvā kāya¹⁴ patitthitā ti¹¹ ||

Pacchimāyam bhante bhittiyanti¹¹ ||

¹ missing in S¹⁻³. ² S¹⁻³ mano.

³ S¹⁻³ mano va instead of ko ca.

⁴ B¹⁻² paccanubhontāni. ⁵ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁶ B¹ va.

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit pana kho.

⁸ So B¹⁻², S¹ accarasā, S³ accasarā corrected from accasārā.

⁹ S¹⁻³ Uṇṇābho brāhmaṇo. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ oḡāram^o ¹¹ S¹⁻³ ośālam.

¹² S¹⁻³ insert uttarāya. ¹³ S¹⁻³ rasmi.

¹⁴ S³ kvāssa, S¹ has only ssa.

6. Katamo ca bhikkhave pariyāyo yam pariyāyam āgamma¹ tassā nadiyā eko soto tveva saṅkhyam² gacchati|| Yam ca³ bhikkhave tassa dīpassa puratthimante⁴ udakaṃ yam ca pacchimante⁵ udakaṃ|| Ayam⁶ kho bhikkhave^{pe} gacchati||

7. Katamo ca bhikkhave pariyāyo yam pariyāyam āgamma tassā nadiyā dve sotāni tveva saṅkhyam gacchanti⁷|| yam ca⁸ bhikkhave tassa dīpassa uttarante udakaṃ yañca dakkhiṇante udakaṃ⁹|| Ayam kho³ bhikkhave pariyāyo yam pariyāyam āgamma tassā¹⁰ nadiyā dve sotāni tveva saṅkhyam¹⁰ gacchanti¹²||

8. Evam eva kho bhikkhave¹³|| yam¹⁴ saddhindriyam tam saddhābalaṃ|| yam saddhābalaṃ¹⁵ tam saddhindriyam^{pe} yam paññindriyam tam paññābalaṃ|| yam paññābalaṃ tam paññindriyam||

9. Pañcannam bhikkhave indriyānam bhāvitattā bahulikattā bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā¹⁶ sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati ti||

44. (4) Pubbakotṭhako.

1. Evam me sutam¹⁷ Ekam samayam Bhagavā Savatthiyam viharati Pubbakotṭhake||

2. Tatra kho Bhagavā āyasmantam Sāriputtam āmantesi||

3. Saddahāsi¹⁸ tvam Sāriputta|| Saddhindriyam bhāvitam bahulikataṃ amatogadham hoti amataparāyanam¹⁹ amata-pariyosānaṃ|| la|| paññindriyam bhāvitam bahulikataṃ amatogadham hoti amataparāyanam amatapariyosānanti||

¹ S¹⁻³ omit yam pari°

² S¹⁻³ have a streak instead of tveva° ³ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁴ B¹⁻² pu (B² pū-) rimante. ⁵ S¹⁻³ pacchimañca.

⁶ S¹⁻³ yam. ⁷ S¹⁻³ have only katamo ca -pe- gacchati.

⁸ S¹⁻³ tāva instead of yam ca. ⁹ S¹⁻³ insert -pe.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ tassa. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ te (S¹ ta) va saṅkham.

¹² S¹⁻³ gacchati. ¹³ S¹⁻³ omit evam eva°

¹⁴ S¹⁻³ insert bhikkhave. ¹⁵ S¹⁻³ omit yam saddha°

¹⁶ S¹⁻³ abhiññāya. ¹⁷ this phrase missing in S³.

¹⁸ B¹⁻² saddhāsi. ¹⁹ S³ °parāyanā.

4. Na khvāham ettha bhante Bhagavato saddhāya gacchāmi saddhindriyam¹ la² paññindriyam bhāvitam bahulikatam amatogadham hoti³ amataparāyanam⁴ amata-pariyosānam⁵ Yesam hi tam bhante aññātam assa adiṭṭham aviditam asacchikatam aphasitam⁶ paññaya te tattha paresam saddhāya⁷ gaccheyyum⁸ Saddhindriyam⁹ la¹⁰ paññindriyam bhavitam bahulikatam amatogadham hoti amata-parāyanam amatapariyosānam¹¹ Yesaṅca kho etam bhante¹² ñātam diṭṭham¹³ viditam sacchikatam phusitam¹⁴ paññāya nikkāṅkhā¹⁵ te tattha nibbicikcā Saddhindriyam¹⁶ pa-pe¹⁷ paññindriyam bhāvitam bahulikatam amatogadham hoti amataparāyanam amatapariyosānam¹⁸ Mayhaṅca¹⁹ kho etam bhante ñātam diṭṭham viditam sacchikatam phusitam paññāya nikkāṅkhāham²⁰ tattha paresam²¹ nibbicikiccho²² Saddhindriyam²³ la²⁴ paññindriyam bhāvitam bahulikatam amatogadham hoti amataparāyanam amatapariyosānam ti²⁵ ||

5. Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta¹ Yesam hi tam² Sāriputta aññātam assa³ adiṭṭham aviditam⁴ asacchikatam aphasitam⁵ paññāya te tattha paresam saddhāya⁶ gaccheyyum⁷ Saddhindriyam bhāvitam bahulikatam amatogadham hoti amataparāyanam amatapariyosānam⁸ la-pe⁹ paññindriyam bhāvitam bahulikatam amatogadham hoti amataparāyanam amatapariyosānam¹⁰ Yesam ca kho etam Sāriputta ñātam diṭṭham viditam sacchikatam phusitam paññāya nikkāṅkhā te tattha nibbicikicchā Saddhindriyam bhāvitam bahuli-

¹ S¹⁻³ °yananti *omitting* amatapariyosānanti.

² B¹ apassitam. ³ B¹ sandhāya.

⁴ *This development from Yesam hi . . . is missing in S¹⁻³.*

⁵ S¹⁻³ bhikkhave etam *instead of* etam bhante.

⁶ S¹ diṭṭhim. ⁷ S¹⁻³ B¹ passitam.

⁸ S¹⁻³ *add* ya. ⁹ S¹⁻³ mayhampi.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ nikkhaṅkhvāham B¹ nikkhaṅkhā bhamte *or* hamte *corrected from* tamte.

¹¹ *missing in S¹⁻³.* ¹² S¹ B¹ °kicchā. ¹³ S¹⁻³ yesamhetam.

¹⁴ S¹⁻³ tam assa (S³ apassa-) tam *instead of* aññātam assa.

¹⁵ S¹ avitam. ¹⁶ S¹ aphasitam B¹ apa°

¹⁷ S¹⁻³ paresaddhāya.

katam amatogadham hoti amataparayānam amatapariyosānam¹ la-pe² paññindriyam bhāvitam bahulikātam amatogadham hoti amatapariyosānan ti³ ||

45. (5) *Pubbārāma 1.*

1. Evam me sutam⁴ Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Pubbārāme Migāramātupāsāde⁵ ||

2. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi³ || Katinnaṃ⁴ nu kho bhikkhave indriyānam bhavitattā bahulikātatā khināsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ vyākaroti⁵ || Khinā jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāmi ti⁶ ||

Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā⁷ la-pe⁸ ||

3. Ekassa kho bhikkhave indriyassa bhāvitattā bahulikātatā khināsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ vyākaroti⁹ || Khinājāti¹⁰ nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāmi ti¹¹ || Katamassa ekassa indriyassa¹² ||

4. Paññāvato bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa tadanvayā saddhā saṅghāti¹³ tadanvayaṃ¹⁴ viriyaṃ saṅghāti¹⁵ tadanvayā sati saṅghāti¹⁶ tadanvayo¹⁷ samādhi saṅghāti¹⁸ ||

5. Imassa kho bhikkhave ekassa indriyassa bhāvitattā bahulikātatā khināsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ vyākaroti¹⁹ || Khinā jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāmi ti²⁰ ||

46. (6) *Pubbārāma 2.*

1. ²Tam yeva nidānam³ ||

2. Katinnaṃ nu kho bhikkhave indriyānam bhāvitattā bahulikātatā khināsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ vyākaroti⁴ || Khinā jāti⁵ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāmi ti⁶ ||

Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā⁷ la-pe⁸ ||

¹ This phrase in B¹⁻² only.

² S¹⁻³ add tahiṃ cattāro suttam.

³ S¹⁻³ add -pe- ⁴ B¹⁻² katinnaṃ here and further on.

⁵ S¹⁻³ paññindriyassa. ⁶ S¹ anvayā.

⁷ S¹⁻³ anvayā.

⁸ in B¹⁻² only, here and in the two next suttas.

3. Dvinnam kho bhikkhave indriyānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ vyākaroti|| Khīṇājāti° °nāparam itthattāyati pajānāmi|| katamesaṃ dvinnam||

4. Ariyāya ca paññāya ariyāya ca vimuttiyā|| Yā¹ hissa bhikkhave ariyā paññā tad assa paññindriyaṃ|| yā hissa bhikkhave ariyā vimutti tad assa samādhindriyaṃ||

5. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave dvinnam indriyānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ vyākaroti|| Khīṇājāti° °nāparam itthattāyati pajānāmi ti||

47. (7) *Pubbārāma* 3.

1. Tam eva nidānam||

2. Katinnam nu kho bhikkhave indriyānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ vyākaroti|| Khīṇājāti° °nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāmi ti||

Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā|| la-pe||

3. Catunnam kho bhikkhave indriyānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā, khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ vyākaroti|| Khīṇājāti° °nāparam itthattāyati pajānāmi ti|| Katamesaṃ catunnam||

4. Viriyindriyassa satindriyassa samādhindriyassa paññindriyassa||

5. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave catunnam indriyānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ vyākaroti|| Khīṇājāti° °nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāmi ti||

48. (8) *Pubbārāma* 4.

1. Tam yeva nidānam||

2. Katinnam kho bhikkhave indriyānam bhāvitattā° °nāparam itthattāyati pajānāmi ti||

Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā|| la-pe||

3. Pañcannam kho bhikkhave indriyānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ vyākaroti|| Khīṇājāti° °nāparam itthattāyati pajānāmi ti|| Katamesaṃ pañcannam||

¹ S¹ ya.

² S¹⁻³ pajanāti ti.

³ S¹⁻³ vyākaroti ti.

4. Saddhindriyassa viriyindriyassa satindriyassa samādhindriyassa paññindriyassa. ॥

5. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannam indriyānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ vyākaroti. ॥ Khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāmi ti. ॥

49. (9) Piṇḍolo.

1. Evam me sutam¹ Ekam samayam Bhagavā Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghositārāme. ॥

2. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmatā Piṇḍolabhāradvājena aññaṃ vyākatā hoti. ॥ Khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāmi ti. ॥

3. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu² upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisidimsu. ॥ ekam antaṃ nisinnā³ kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocuṃ. ॥ Āyasmatā bhante⁴ Piṇḍolabhāradvājena aññaṃ vyākatā Khīṇā jāti⁵ °nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāmi. ॥ Kim nu kho bhante atthavasam sampassamānena āyasmatā Piṇḍolabhāradvājena aññaṃ vyākatā Khīṇā jāti⁵ °nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāmi ti. ॥

4. Tiṇṇannam kho pana⁵ bhikkhave indriyānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā Piṇḍolabhāradvājena bhikkhunā aññaṃ vyākatā Khīṇā jāti⁵ °nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāmi ti. ॥ Katamesaṃ tiṇṇānaṃ. ॥

5. Satindriyassa samādhindriyassa paññindriyassa. ॥

6. Imesaṃ kho bhante tiṇṇannam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā Piṇḍolabhāradvājena bhikkhunā aññaṃ vyākatā. ॥ Khīṇā jāti⁵ °nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāmi ti. ॥

7. Imāni ca bhikkhave tṇi indriyāni⁶. ॥ Kimantāni⁷ khayantāni. ॥ Kissa khayantāni⁸ jātijarāmarāṇassa. ॥ Jātijarāmarāṇaṃ khayanaṃ ti⁹ kho bhikkhave sampassamānena¹⁰

¹ this phrase in B¹⁻² only.

² S³ upasaṅkami.

³ S³ B¹ nisi (S³ -si) nno.

⁴ missing in S³.

⁵ in S¹⁻³ only.

⁶ B¹ tṇindriyāni.

⁷ S¹⁻³ kiñca (S¹ kima) katamāni. ⁸ S¹⁻³ omit kissa kha^o

⁹ S¹⁻³ taṃ.

¹⁰ B² sampha^o

Piṇḍolabhāradvājena bhikkhunā aññā vyākataṃ¹ Khīṇā jāti
vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karāṇiyaṃ² nāparam itthat-
tāyā ti pajānāmi ti³ ||

50. (10) *Saddha* or *Āpaṇa*.

1. Evam me sutam¹ Ekam samayam Bhagavā Aṅgesu
viharati Āpanam nāma Aṅgānam nigamo² ||

2. Tatra kho Bhagavā āyasmantam Sāriputtam āman-
tesi³ || Yo so Sāriputta ariyasāvako Tathāgate ekantagato⁴
abhippasanno⁵ api nu⁶ so Tathāgate vā Tathāgatasāsane
vā khaṃkheyya vā vicikiccheyya vā ti⁷ ||

3. Yo so bhante ariyasāvako Tathāgate ekantagato⁸
abhippasanno⁹ na so Tathāgate vā Tathāgatasāsane¹⁰ vā
kaṅkheyya vā vicikiccheyya vā¹¹ || Saddhassa¹² hi bhante
ariyasāvakassa etam pāṭikaṅkham¹³ yam āradhaviṛiyo
viharissati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ
dhammānaṃ upasampadāya thāmaṇvā dalhaparakkamo
anikkhittadhuro kusalesu¹⁴ dhammesu¹⁵ ||

4. Yam hissa bhante viriyam¹⁶ tad assa viriyindriyam¹⁷ ||
Saddhassa hi bhante ariyasāvakassa āradhaviṛiyassa etam
pāṭikaṅkham¹⁸ yam satimā bhavissati paramena satine-
pakkena samannāgato cirakatam pi cirabhāsitam pi¹⁹ saritā
anussaritā²⁰ ||

5. Yā²¹ hissa bhante sati tad assa satindriyam²² ||
Saddhassa hi bhante ariyasāvakassa āradhaviṛiyassa
upaṭṭhitasatino etam pāṭikaṅkham²³ yam vossaggāramma-
naṃ²⁴ karitvā labhissati samādhim labhissati cittassa
ekaggataṃ²⁵ ||

6. Yo²⁶ hissa bhante samādhī tad assa samādhindri-
yam²⁷ || Saddhassa hi bhante ariyasāvakassa upaṭṭhita-

¹ This phrase in B¹⁻² only. ² S¹⁻³ ekanti° always.

³ B¹ na instead of api nu, B² nothing.

⁴ S¹⁻³ tathāgatassa sāsane. ⁵ S¹⁻³ saddhassa.

⁶ S¹⁻³ °kaṅkhā always. ⁷ S¹ akusa°

⁸ S³ viriyindriyam. ⁹ S¹⁻³ viriyindriyassa.

¹⁰ missing in S¹⁻³. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ yam. ¹² S¹⁻³ °kaṅkhā.

¹³ S¹ pavatassaggā° S³ panavavassaggā°

¹⁴ S¹⁻³ cittasseka° ¹⁵ S¹⁻³ so. ¹⁶ S¹⁻³ °ya.

satino samāhitacittassa etam pāṭikaṅkham¹ || yam evam pajānissati² Anamataggo kho samsāro pubbā³ koṭi na paññāyati || avijjānivarāṇaṇaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsamyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ samsaratam⁴ avijjāya tveva tamokāyassa⁵ asesavirāgaṇirodho santam etam padam phanitam etam padam yad idaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho⁶ sabbupadhipaṭi-nissaggo taṇhakkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ ||

7. Yā hissa bhante paññā tad assa paññindriyaṃ || Saddho⁷ so bhante ariyasāvako evam padahitvā padahitvā evam saritvā saritvā evaṃ samādahitvā⁸ samādahitvā evam pajānitvā pajānitvā⁹ evam abhisaddahati || Ime kho te dhammā ye me pubbe sutavā ahesuṃ || te dānāham¹⁰ etarahi kāyena ca phusitvā¹¹ viharāmi || paññāyaca ativijjha¹² passāmiti ||

8. Yā hissa bhante saddhā tad assa saddhindriyaṃ ti ||

9. Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta || Yo so Sāriputta ariyasāvako Tathāgate ekantagato abhippasanno na so Tathāgate vā Tathāgatasāsane vā kaṅkheyya vā vicikiccheyya vā || Saddhassa hi Sāriputta ariyasāvakassa etam pāṭikaṅkham¹³ yaṃ¹⁴ āradhaviṛiyo viharissati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya thāmaṃ vā dalhaparakkamo anikkhattadhuro kusalesu dhammesu ||

10—13. Yaṃ hissa Sāriputta viriyam tad assa viriyindriyaṃ¹⁵ || Saddhassa¹⁶ hi Sāriputta ariyasāvakassa || pe || Saddho⁷ so Sāriputta ariyasāvako evam padahitvā padahitvā evam saritvā saritvā¹⁷ evaṃ samādahitvā samādahitvā¹⁷ evam pajānitvā pajānitvā evam abhisaddahati¹⁸ || Ime kho te dhammā ye me pubbe sutavā ahesuṃ || te dānāham

¹ S³ °kaṅkhā. ² S¹⁻³ jānissati. ³ B¹⁻² pubba. ⁴ S¹ adds vā.

⁵ S³ samo° S¹⁻³ °kāyasseva. ⁶ S³ °saṅkhāre°

⁷ S¹⁻³ sa kho. ⁸ S¹⁻³ omit evaṃ saritvā°

⁹ S³ does not repeat pajānitvā.

¹⁰ S¹ dānāham B¹⁻² nāham both always. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ phassitvā.

¹² B¹ paṭivijjha. ¹³ S¹ paṭi° ¹⁴ missing in S¹⁻³.

¹⁵ S¹ °indriya. ¹⁶ S¹ saddha.

¹⁷ S¹⁻³ do not repeat saritvā samādahitvā.

¹⁸ S¹⁻³ °saddahi.

etarahi kāyena ea phusitvā¹ viharāmi paññāya² ca ativijjha³
passāmi ti⁴ ||

14. Yā hissa Sāriputta saddhā tad assa saddhindriyanti⁵ ||

Jarāvaggo pañcamo⁶ || 4

Tassa uddānaṃ⁷ ||

Jarā Uṇṇābho⁸ brāhmano⁹ ||

Sāketo¹⁰ Pubbakotṭhako¹¹ ||

Pubbārāme ca¹² cattāri¹³ ||

Piṇḍolo Saddhena te dasāti¹⁴ ||

CHAPTER VI. VAGGO CHAṬṬHO.

51. (1) Sālam.

1. Evam me sutam¹⁵ Ekam samayam Bhagavā Kosalesu
viharati sālāyaṃ¹⁶ brāhmanagāme¹⁷ ||

2. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi¹⁸ pe [pa]¹⁹ ||

3. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci tiracchānagatā²⁰ paññā
siho migarājā tesam²¹ aggam akkhāyati yad idam thāmena
javena sūrena²² || evam eva kho bhikkhave²³ ye keci bodha-
pakkhiyā²⁴ dhammā paññindriyaṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati
yad idam bodhāya²⁵ || Katame ca bhikkhave bodhipakkhiyā
dhammā²⁶ ||

4. Saddhiyindriyam bhikkhave bodhāpakkhiyo dhammo
tam bodhāya samvattati²⁷ || Viriyindriyam bodhapakkhiyo
dhammo tam bodhāya samvattati²⁸ || Satindriyam bodha-
pakkhiyo²⁹ dhammo tam bodhāya samvattati³⁰ || Samādhin-
driyam bodhapakkhiyo³¹ dhammo tam bodhāya samvattati³² ||
Paññindriyam bodhapakkhiyo³³ dhammo tam bodhāya
samvattati³⁴ ||

¹ S¹ saddha. ² S¹⁻³ phassitvā. ³ B¹ paṭivijjha.

⁴ driven back to the end in S¹⁻³. ⁵ S¹⁻³ tatrud^o

⁶ S¹⁻³ Uṇṇabha. ⁷ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁸ S¹⁻³ ota.

⁹ S¹⁻³ -ka. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ na.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ Piṇḍola āpā (S³ -pa) nena ca (S³ vā) ti.

¹² This in B¹⁻² only. ¹³ B¹ kosalāyaṃ B² kosā^o

¹⁴ B¹ tiracchānaṃ^o ¹⁵ S¹⁻³ intervert tesam migarājā.

¹⁶ S¹⁻³ suriyena. ¹⁷ S¹ hi.

¹⁸ B¹⁻² bodhi^o always S¹⁻³ °pakkhikā. ¹⁹ S¹⁻³ °pakkhiko.

5. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci tiracchānagatā pāṇāsiho migarājā tesam¹ aggam akkhāyati yad idam thāmena javena² sūrena³ evam eva kho bhikkhave ye keci bodhapakkhiyā⁴ dhammā paññindriyaṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati yad idam bodhāyati⁵ ||

52. (2) Mallikam.

1. Evam me sutam⁵ Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Mallikesu⁶ viharati Uruvelakappam nāma Mallikānaṃ⁷ nigamo⁸ ||

2. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi⁹ ||

3. Yāva kivañca bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa ariyañānaṃ⁸ na uppannaṃ⁹ hoti¹⁰ neva tāva catunnam indriyānaṃ saṅghiti hoti¹⁰ neva tāva catunnam indriyānaṃ avatṭhiti hoti¹¹ || Yato ca kho¹² bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa ariyañānaṃ⁸ uppannaṃ hoti¹¹ atha catunnam indriyānaṃ saṅghiti hoti¹¹ atha catunnam indriyānaṃ avatṭhiti hoti¹¹ ||

4. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yāva kivañca kūtāgārassa kūṭam na ussitam hoti¹¹ neva tāva¹² gopānasīnaṃ saṅghiti hoti¹¹ neva tāva gopānasīnaṃ avatṭhiti hoti¹¹ || Yato ca kho bhikkhave kūtāgārassa kūṭam ussitam hoti¹¹ atha kho gopānasīnaṃ saṅghiti hoti¹³ || atha kho gopānasīnaṃ avatṭhiti hoti¹¹ || Evam eva kho bhikkhave yāva kivañca ariyasāvakassa ariyañānaṃ na¹² uppannaṃ hoti¹¹ neva tāva catunnam indriyānaṃ saṅghiti hoti¹³ neva tāva catunnam indriyānaṃ avatṭhiti hoti¹¹ || Yato ca kho¹² bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa ariyañānaṃ uppannaṃ hoti¹¹ atha catunnam indriyānaṃ pa¹⁴ avatṭhiti¹⁴ hoti¹¹ || Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ °pakkhiko. ² missing in S³.

³ S¹ sūriyena S³ purisena corrected from suriyena.

⁴ B¹⁻² bodhi° always S¹⁻³ °pakkhikā.

⁵ this phrase in B¹⁻² only. ⁶ S¹ malakesu S³ °tesu.

⁷ S¹⁻³ mallatānaṃ. ⁸ S¹⁻³ ariyaṃ°

⁹ S¹⁻³ nuppannaṃ instead of na up°

¹⁰ this phrase is missing in S¹⁻³. ¹¹ missing in S¹⁻³.

¹² S¹⁻³ tāvañca corrected from tāvañcā in S¹.

¹³ this phrase is missing in S³.

¹⁴ B¹ atṭhi ti S¹⁻³ saṅghiti.

Saddhindriyassa viriyindriyassa satindriyassa samādhindriyassa||

5. Paññāvato bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa tadanvayā saddhā sañthāti|| tadanvayaṃ viriyaṃ sañthāti|| tadanvayā sati sañthāti|| tadanvayo¹ samādhi sañthātīti||

53. (3) Sekho.

1. Evam me sutam² Ekam samayam Bhāgavā Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme||

2. Tatra kho Bhāgavā bhikkhū āmantesi|| Atthi nu kho³ bhikkhave pariyāyo yam pariyāyam āgamma sekho bhikkhu sekhabhūmiyaṃ⁴ t̥hito Sekhosmī ti pajāneyya|| asekho bhikkhu asekhabhūmiyaṃ t̥hito Asekhosmīti pajāneyyāti||

Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā|| la⁵||

3. Atthi bhikkhave pariyāyo yam pariyāyam āgamma sekho bhikkhu sekhabhūmiyaṃ t̥hito⁶ Sekhosmīti pajāneyya|| asekho bhikkhu asekhabhūmiyaṃ t̥hito⁷ Asekhosmīti pajāneyya||

4. Katamo ca bhikkhave pariyāyo yam pariyāyam āgamma sekho bhikkhu sekhabhūmiyaṃ t̥hito⁸ Sekhosmīti pajānāti|| Idha bhikkhave sekho bhikkhu Idam dukkhan ti yathābhūtam pajānāti|| Ayam dukkhasamudayo ti ya⁹ pa⁹|| Ayam dukkhanirodho ti ya⁹ pa⁹|| Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini patipadā ti ya⁹ pa⁹|| Ayam pi⁹ kho bhikkhave pariyāyo yam pariyāyam āgamma sekho bhikkhu sekhabhūmiyaṃ t̥hito⁸ Sekhosmīti pajānāti||

5. Puna ca param bhikkhave sekho bhikkhu iti paṭisaṃcikkhati¹⁰|| Atthi nu kho ito bahiddhā añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā yo evam bhūtam tacchaṃ tathā¹¹ dhammaṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ °anvayā. ² this phrase in B¹⁻² only.

³ S¹⁻³ insert me. ⁴ B¹ °bhūmiyaṃ always B² °bhū^o

⁵ S¹⁻³ have only -pe-

⁶ S¹⁻³ bhūmisañthāti S³ bhūmiyaṃsañthito. ⁷ S¹ t̥hiti.

⁸ S¹ °bhūmisañthito instead of °bhūmiyaṃt̥hito.

⁹ in S¹⁻³ only. ¹⁰ S¹ paṭicikkhati.

¹¹ B¹ tatham B² tatha.

deseti yathā Bhagavā ti¹ so evam pajānāti¹ Natthi kho¹ ito bahiddhā añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā yo evam bhūtam taccham tathā² dhammam deseti yathā³ Bhagavā ti¹ Ayam pi kho bhikkhave pariyāyo yam pariyāyam āgamma sekho bhikkhu sekhabhūmiyaṃ t̥hito Sekhosmī ti pajānāti¹ ||

6. Puna ca param bhikkhave sekho bhikkhu pañcindriyāni pajānāti¹ saddhindriyam¹ viriy^o sati^o samādhi^o paññindriyam¹ yaṃ⁴ gatikāni yam paramāni yam phalāni⁵ yam pariyosanāni na heva⁶ kho kāyena phusitvā⁷ viharati paññāya ca ativijja⁸ passati¹ Ayam pi⁴ kho bhikkhave pariyāyo yam pariyāyam āgamma sekho bhikkhu sekhabhūmiyaṃ t̥hito Sekhosmī ti pajānāti¹ ||

7. Katamo ca bhikkhave pariyāyo yam pariyāyam āgamma asekho bhikkhu asekhabhūmiyaṃ t̥hito Asekhosmīti pajānāti¹ Idha bhikkhave asekho bhikkhu pañcindriyāni pajānāti¹ saddhindriyaṃ¹ pe¹ paññindriyaṃ¹ yamgatikāni yamparamāni yamphalāni yampariyosanāni¹ Kāyena ca phusitvā⁹ viharati paññāya ca ativijja⁸ passati¹ Ayam pi kho bhikkhave pariyāyo yam pariyāyam āgamma asekho bhikkhu asekhabhūmiyaṃ t̥hito Asekhosmīti pajānāti¹ ||

8. Puna ca param bhikkhave asekho bhikkhu cha indriyāni pajānāti¹ cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ¹ imāni kho⁴ cha indriyāni sabbena sabbam sabbathā sabbam aparisesā nirujjhissanti¹⁰ aññāni ca⁴ cha indriyāni na kuhiñci kismiñci uppajjissanti ti pajānāti¹ Ayam pi kho bhikkhave pariyāyo¹ yam pariyāyam āgamma asekho bhikkhu asekhabhūmiyaṃ t̥hito Asekhosmī ti pajānāti¹ ||

¹ missing in S³.

² B¹⁻² tatham. ³ S¹ tathā.

⁴ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁵ S¹⁻³ balāni.

⁶ B¹ eva. ⁷ S¹ phassitvā S³ passitvā.

⁸ S¹ ojjhā B¹ paṭi^o ⁹ S¹⁻³ passitvā.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ nirujjhanti.

54. (4) *Pade.*

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yāni kānici jaṅgalānam¹ pānānam padajatāni sabbāni tāni² hatthipade samodhānam gacchanti|| hatthipadaṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati yad idam mahantattena|| evam eva kho bhikkhave yāni kānici padāni bodhāya saṃvattanti paññindriyaṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati yadidam³ bodhāya||

3. Katamāni ca bhikkhave padāni bodhāya saṃvattanti|| Saddhindriyam bhikkhave padaṃ tam bodhāya saṃvattati|| viriyindriyam⁴ satindriyam⁵ samādhindriyam⁶ paññindriyam padaṃ tam bodhāya saṃvattati||

4. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yāni kānici jaṅgalānam⁵ pānānam padajatāni sabbāni tāni hatthipade samodhānam gacchanti|| hatthipadaṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati yad idam mahantattena⁶|| evam eva kho bhikkhave yāni kānici⁷ padāni bodhāya saṃvattanti|| paññindriyam padaṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati yad idam bodhāya ti⁸||

55. (5) *Sāre.*

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci sārāgandhā lohitacandanam tesam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave ye keci bodhapakkhiyā⁹ dhammā paññindriyaṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati yad idam bodhāya ti||

3. Katame ca bhikkhave bodhapakkhiyā dhammā|| Saddhindriyam bhikkhave bodhipakkhiyo dhammo tam bodhāya saṃvattati|| pe|| paññindriyaṃ bodhipakkhiyo dhammo tam bodhāya saṃvattati¹⁰||

4. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci sārāgandhā lohitacandanam¹¹ paññindriyaṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati yad idam bodhāya ti¹¹||

¹ S¹ jaṅgalāni S³ jaṅgamānam.

² missing in S¹. ³ S¹⁻³ didam. ⁴ missing in S³.

⁵ S¹⁻³ jaṅgamāni. ⁶ S² mahatattena.

⁷ S¹ yānici instead of yāni kānici. ⁸ B¹ omit ti.

⁹ B¹⁻² bodhi^o S¹⁻³ °pakkhikā both always.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ add -pe-

¹¹ Repetition of number 1 in all the MSS.

56. (6) *Patitthito*.

1. Sāvatti¹ ||

2. Ekadhamme² patitthitassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni || Katamasmim ekadhamme || Appamāde³ ||

3. Katamo ca bhikkhave appamādo || Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cittaṃ rakkhati āsavesu ca sāsavesu⁴ ca dhammesu⁵ tassa⁵ cittaṃ rakkhato āsavesu ca sāsavesu ca dhammesu saddhindriyam pi bhāvanā pāripūriṃ gacchati || pe⁶ paññindriyam pi bhāvanā pāripūriṃ gacchati ||

4. Evam⁶ kho bhikkhave ekadhamme patitthitassa bhikkhuno paññindriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni ti ||

57. (7) *Brahmā*.

1. Evam me sutam⁷ Ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Uruvelāyam viharati najjā Neraūjarāya tīre Ajapālanigrodhe pathamābhisambuddho ||

2. Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa⁸ patisallīnassa evam cetaso parivitakko udapādi || Pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulikātāni amatogadhāni honti amataparāyanāni amatapariyosānāni || Katamāni pañca || saddhindriyam bhāvitam bahulikātam amatogadham hoti amataparāyanam amatapariyosānam || viriyindriyam || satindriyam || samādhindriyam || paññindriyam bhāvitam bahulikātam amatogadham hoti amataparāyanam amatapariyosānam || imani pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulikātāni amatogadhāni honti amataparāyanāni amatapariyosānāni ti ||

3. Atha kho Brahmā sahampati Bhagavato cetasā ceto-parivitakkam aññāya seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso sammāñjitam⁹ vā bāham pasāreyya pasāritam vā bāham sammāñjeyya¹⁰ || evam eva¹¹ Brahmaloke¹² antarahito Bhagavato purato pātur aho si ||

¹ in S¹⁻³ only. ² S¹ ekadhammo. ³ S¹⁻³ appamādo.

⁴ S¹ savesu. ⁵ S¹⁻³ tasmiṃ. ⁶ B¹⁻² insert pi.

⁷ this phrase in S¹⁻³ only. ⁸ S¹ rahogato.

⁹ B¹⁻² samañchitam. ¹⁰ B¹⁻² samañcheyya.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ evam. ¹² S¹⁻³ olokato.

4. Atha kho Brahmā sahaṃpati ekaṃsam uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenāñjalim paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etad avocaᑲᑲ Evam etam Bhagavā evam etam Sugata pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulikatāni amatogadhāni honti amataparāyanāni amatapariyosānāniᑲᑲ Katamāni pañcaᑲ saddhindriyam bhāvitam bahulikatam amatogadham hoti amataparāyanam amatapariyosānamᑲᑲ la-peᑲᑲ paññindriyam bhāvitam° amatapariyosānamᑲᑲ Imāni pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulikatāni amatogadhāni honti amataparāyanāni amatapariyosānāni¹ᑲᑲ

5. Bhūtapubbāham bhante Kassape sammāsambuddhe brahmacariyam acarim²ᑲᑲ Tatra pi mam evaṃ jānanti Sahako bhikkhu sahaiko bhikkhūtiᑲᑲ so khvāham³ bhante imesaṃ yeva⁴ pañcannam indriyaṃ bhavitattā bahulikatattā kāmesu kāmacchandam virājetvā kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā sugatim brahmalokam upapannoᑲᑲ tatra pi mam evaṃ jānanti⁵ Brahmā sahaṃpati⁶ Brahmāsahaṃpati tiᑲᑲ

6. Evam etam Bhagavā evam etam Sugata⁴ aham etam jānāmi aham etam passāmi⁷ yathā imāni pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulikatāni amatogadhāni honti amataparāyanāni amatapariyosānāni tiᑲᑲ

58. (8) Sūkarakhatā.

1. Ēvam me sutam⁸ Ekaṃ समयam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate Sūkarakhatāyam⁹ᑲᑲ

2. Tatra kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam āmantesiᑲᑲ kim¹⁰ nu kho Sāriputta atthavasam sampassamāno¹¹ khīṇāsavo bhikkhu Tathāgate vā Tathāgatasāsane vā paramanipaccākāram¹² pavattamāno¹³ pavatteti¹⁴ᑲᑲ

¹ S¹⁻³ °pariyosānāni.

² S¹⁻³ insert -pe-

³ S¹⁻³ khoham.

⁴ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁵ S¹ pajānanti.

⁶ B¹ omits brahmā°

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit aham etam passāmi.

⁸ this phrase in S¹⁻³ only.

⁹ B² °khātāyam S³ °katāyam.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ kathan.

¹¹ S¹ B² sampha°

¹² B¹⁻² °nipacca° always.

¹³ S¹⁻³ pavattamāne (corrected from °māno in S¹).

¹⁴ B¹⁻² pavattati ti B¹ pavatti ti.

Anuttaram¹ hi bhante² yogakkhemam³ sampassamāno khīṇāsavo bhikkhu Tathāgate vā Tathāgatasāsane vā paramanipaccākāram pavattamāno⁴ pavatteti ti⁵ ||

3. Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta anuttaram⁶ hi Sāriputta yogakkhemam⁷ sampassamāno khīṇāsavo bhikkhu Tathāgate vā Tathāgatasāsane vā paramanipaccākāram pavattamāno pavatteti ti⁸ ||

4. Katamo ca Sāriputta anuttaro yogakkhemo yaṃ sampassamāno khīṇāsavo bhikkhu Tathāgate vā Tathāgatasāsane vā paramanipaccākāram pavattamāno pavatteti ti ||

5. Idha bhante khīṇāsavo bhikkhu saddhindriyam bhāveti upasamagāmiṃ sambodhagāmiṃ || viriyindriyam⁹ satindriyam⁹ samādhindriyam⁹ paññindriyam bhāveti upasamagāmiṃ sambodhagāmiṃ || Ayam kho bhante anuttaro yogakkhemo yaṃ¹⁰ sampassamāno khīṇāsavo bhikkhu Tathāgate vā Tathāgatasāsane vā paramanipaccākāram pavattamāno pavatteti ti ||

6. Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta || eso hi Sāriputta anuttaro yogakkhemo yaṃ¹⁰ sampassamāno khīṇāsavo bhikkhu Tathāgate vā Tathāgatasāsane vā paramanipaccākāram pavattamāno pavatteti ||

7. Katamo ca Sāriputta paramanipaccākāro yaṃ² khīṇāsavo bhikkhu Tathāgate vā¹¹ Tathāgatasāsane vā paramanipaccākāram pavattamāno pavatteti ti ||

8. Idha bhante khīṇāsavo bhikkhu satthari sagāravo viharati sappatisso¹² || dhamme sagāravo viharati sappatisso || saṅghe⁹ sikkhāya⁹ samādhimim sagāravo viharati sappatisso || Ayam kho bhante paramanipaccākāro yaṃ khīṇāsavo bhikkhu Tathāgate vā Tathāgatasāsane vā paramanipaccākāram pavattamāno pavatteti ti ||

¹ S¹ anuttaro S³ anuttare.

² missing in S¹⁻³.

³ S¹⁻³ yogakkhemo yaṃ.

⁴ S¹⁻³ pavattayamāno.

⁵ B¹⁻² pavattati ti *always*.

⁶ S¹⁻³ anuttaro.

⁷ S¹⁻² khemo S³ *adds* sve.

⁸ S¹⁻³ pavatteti.

⁹ B¹⁻² *add* bhāveti.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ anuttaram . . . yogakkhemam, yaṃ *being suppressed*.

¹¹ S¹ *omits* tathāgate vā.

¹² B¹⁻² sappatisso.

9. Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta¹ eso hi Sāriputta paramanipaccākāro yaṃ khīṇāsavo bhikkhu Tathāgate vā Tathāgatasāsane vā paramanipaccākāram pavattamāno pavatteti ti¹¹ ||

59. (9) Uppāde 1.

1. Sāvatti¹ ||

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni bhāvitāni bahulikatāni anuppannāni uppajjanti nāññatra Tathāgatassa pātubhāvā² arahato sammāsambuddhassa¹¹ ||

3. Katamāni pañca¹¹ || Saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ¹¹ || Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulikatāni anuppannāni uppajjanti nāññatra Tathāgatassa pātubhāvā² arahato sammāsambuddhassati¹¹ ||

60. (10) Uppāde 2.

1—2.³ Sāvatti¹¹ || Tatravoca¹¹ ||

3. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni bhāvitāni bahulikatāni anuppannāni uppajjanti nāññatra sugatavinayā¹¹ ||

4. Katamāni pañca¹¹ || Saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ¹¹ || Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulikatāni anuppannāni uppajjanti nāññatra sugatavinayā ti¹¹ ||

Vaggo chaṭṭho⁴¹¹ ||

Tassuddānaṃ⁵¹¹ ||

Sālam Mallikaṃ⁶ Sekho ca¹¹

Pade Sāre⁷ Patiṭṭhito⁸¹¹

Brahma Sūkarakhatāya⁹¹¹

Uppāde¹⁰ apare duve¹¹ ti¹¹ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ tathābhāvo. ² S¹⁻³ tathā (S³ -tha) bhāvo.

³ in S¹⁻³ only. ⁴ S¹⁻³ chaṭṭho vaggo.

⁵ S¹⁻³ uddānaṃ. ⁶ S¹ malatam S³ malaṃ na.

⁷ S¹⁻³ padesāsāraṃ. ⁸ S¹ oṭhitam.

⁹ B¹⁻² sukarakhātāyo.

¹⁰ S¹ uppada S³ uppara (or -re?). ¹¹ S³ dve.

CHAPTER VII. BODHIPAKKHIYAVAGGO SATTAMO.

61. (1) *Samyojana*.

1. Sāvatti¹ ||
2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni bhāvitāni bahulikatāni samyojanānam pahānāya samvattanti ||

62. (2) *Anusaya*.

2. °anusayasamugghātāya samvattanti ||

63. (3) *Pariññā* or *Addhāna*.

2. °addhānapariññāya samvattanti ||

64. (4) *Āsavakkhaya*.

2. °āsavānaṃ khayāya samvattanti ||
3. Katamāni pañca || Saddhindriyaṃ || la-pe || paññindriyaṃ || Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulikatāni samyojanānam pahānāya samvattanti anusaya-samugghātāya samvattanti || addhānapariññāya samvattanti ti || āsavānaṃ khayāya samvattanti² ||

65. (5) *Dve phalā*.

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni || katamāni pañca || Saddhindriyaṃ || la-pe || paññindriyaṃ || Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcindriyāni ||
3. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ³ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā dvinnam phalānaṃ aññataram phalam pāṭikaṅkham⁴ diṭṭheva dhamme aññā sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā ti ||

¹ missing in S¹.

² B¹⁻² have a special text for each of these four suttas, — followed by a summing up text; but this last text alone is to be found in the Singhalese MSS.

³ S¹⁻³ pañcindriyānaṃ.

⁴ S¹⁻³ pāṭikaṅkhā.

68. (8) *Rukkha* 2.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci devānaṃ Tāvatisānaṃ rukkha¹ Pāricchattako tesam aggam akkhāyatiṃ evam eva kho bhikkhave ye keci bodhapakkhikā dhammā paññindriyaṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati yad idam bodhāya²ṃṃ

3. Katame ca bhikkhave bodhapakkhikā dhammāṃṃ saddhindriyaṃ bhikkhave bodhapakkhiko dhammo tam bodhāya samvattatiṃ pa [pe]ṃṃ paññindriyaṃ bodhapakkhiko dhammo tam bodhāya samvattatiṃṃ Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci devānaṃ Tāvatisānaṃ³ rukkha¹ Pāricchattako tesam aggam akkhāyatiṃ evam eva kho bhikkhave ye keci bodhapakkhikā dhammā paññindriyaṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati yad idam bodhāyā² tiṃṃ

69. (9) *Rukkha* 3.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci Asurānaṃ⁴ rukkha Cittapāṭali⁵ tesam aggam⁶ akkhāyatiṃ evam eva kho bhikkhave ye keci bodhapakkhikā dhammā paññindriyaṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati yad idam bodhāyaṃṃ

3. Katame ca bhikkhave bodhapakkhikā dhammāṃṃ Saddhindriyaṃ bhikkhave^o tam bodhāya samvattatiṃ pa [pe]ṃṃ paññindriyaṃ^o tam bodhāya samvattatiṃṃ Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci asurānaṃ⁴ rukkha Cittapāṭali tesam aggam akkhāyatiṃ evam eva^o paññindriyaṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati yad idam bodhāyā² tiṃṃ

70. (10) *Rukkha* 4.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci Supannānaṃ⁷ rukkha Kūṭasimbali⁸ tesam aggam akkhāyatiṃ evam eva kho bhikkhave ye keci bodhapakkhikā dhammā paññindriyaṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati yad idam bodhāyaṃṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ rukkhanānaṃ. ² S¹⁻³ bodhāyā ti. ³ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁴ B¹⁻² asū^o ⁵ S³ opāṭali. ⁶ S¹ repeats aggam.

⁷ S³ supannānaṃ B¹ suba^o B² upannānaṃ.

⁸ S³ oimbali B¹⁻² koṭasippali this always.

72—82. (2—12).

Yathā Maggasamyutte evam bhavati Indriyasamyutte¹ ॥

[Uddānam]

Chā pācinato ninnā chā ninnā samuddato ॥

dve ca Gaṅgā dasā honti vaggio tena pavuccati² ti ॥

Gaṅgāpeyyali Indriyavasena vitthāretabbā ॥ vaggio ॥

CHAPTER IX. APPAMĀDAVAGGO (viveka°).

83—92. (1—10).

Tathāgatam Padam Kūṭam Mūla-Sāraṅca Vassikam
Rājā Candima-Suriye ca Vatthena dasamam padam ॥ ॥

Appamādavaggo indriyavasena vitthārena vivekanissita-
kesu vitthāranake ॥ ॥

CHAPTER X. BALAKARAṆĪYA (viveka°).

93—104. (1—12).

Balam Bijam va Nāgo ca Rukkha-kumbho ca Sūriyam
Akāse dve Meghā Nāvā Āgantakā Nadi ॥ ॥

Balakaranīyavaggo Indriyasamyuttassa vivekanissitakesu
vitthāretabbo vaggio ॥ ॥

CHAPTER XI. ESANĀVAGGO (viveka°).

105—117. (1—12).

Esanā Vidha Āsavo Gavō Dukkhatā ca Tisso ॥ Khila-
Mala-Nīgho ca Vedanā Tanhāyenacāti ॥ ॥

Esanavaggo Indriyasamyuttassa vivekanissitako vitthāra-
nako vaggio ॥ ॥

¹ all this in B¹⁻²; the following is to be found in S¹⁻² only.

² S¹ vuccāti.

CHAPTER XII. OGHA-VAGGO (viveka°).

118. (1—9).

128. (10) *Uddhambhāgiya*.

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave uddhambhāgiyāni samyojanāni katamāni pañca|| Rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccam avijjā|| Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcuddhambhāgiyāni samyojanāni|| Imesam kho bhikkhave° abhiññāya pariññāya¹ parikkhayāya pahānāya pañcindriyāni bhāvetabbāni|| katamāni pañca||

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhindriyam bhāveti vivekanissitam°|| la|| paññindriyam bhāveti vivekanissitam°|| Imesam kho bhikkhave pañcannam uddhambhāgiyanam samyojanānam abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya imāni pañcindriyāni bhāvetabbāni ti²||

[Uddānam]

Ogha Yogo Upādānam|| Ganthā Anusayena ca||

Kāmaguṇā Nivaraṇam|| Khandha Oruddhambhāgiyāni||

Oghavaggo indriyasamyuttassa vivekanissitako suvitthānako vago||

CHAPTER XIII. GANGAPEYYALI (rāga°).

129. (1).

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave Gangā nadi°||

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhindriyam bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānam dosavinayapariyosānam mohavinayapariyosānam|| la|| paññindriyam° °evam° °bhikkhu° °hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro³||

¹ missing in S¹⁻³.² B¹⁻² add Yathā maggasamyuttam vitthāritam|| tathā vitthāretabbam vivekanissitam||³ this sutta is to be found in B¹⁻² only; the following uddānas in S¹⁻³ only.

130—140. (2—12).

[Uddānam]

Chā¹ pācīnato ninnāḥ chā ninnā samuddatoḥ
dve ca Gaṅgā dasā hontiḥ vaggero tena pavuccatiḥḥ

Indriyasam̐yuttassa rāgavinayavasena vi~~tt~~hāretabbo vaggeroḥḥ

CHAPTER XIV. APPAMĀDA-VAGGO (Rāga°).

141—150. (1—10).

CHAPTER XV. BALAKARAṆĪYA-VAGGO (Rāga°).

151—162. (1—12).

CHAPTER XVI. ESANĀ-VAGGO² (Rāga°).

163—175. (1—12).

CHAPTER XVII. OGHA-VAGGO (Rāga°).

176—184. (1—9).

185. (10) *Uddhambhāgiyani*.

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanā-
naṃḥ katamāni pañcaḥḥ Rupaṛāgo arūpaṛāgo māno
uddhaccam avijjāḥḥ Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcuddham-
bhāgiyāni saṃyojanāniḥḥ Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañ-
cannam uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya
pariññāya³ parikkhayāya pahānāya pañcīndriyāni bhāve-
tabbāniḥ katamāni pañcaḥḥ

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhindriyam bhāveti rāga-
vinaya° dosavinaya° mohavinayapariyosānaṃ⁴ viriyi° sati°

¹ S³ inserts pā.

² *The Appamāda-balakaraṇīya-esanā vaggā are not even mentioned in the MSS. evidently by abbreviation.*

³ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁴ *instead of rāgavinaya° S¹⁻³ have viveka° virāga° nirodha-
nissitaṃ vossaggaparipāmiṃ.*

samādhi° paññindriyam bhāveti rāgavinaya° dosavinaya° mohavinayapariyosānaṃ¹ Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcanam uddhambhāgiyānaṃ samyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya² parikkhayāya pahānāya imāni panca indriyāni³ bhāvetabbānti⁴||

[Uddānaṃ]

Ogha Yogo Upādānaṃ Ganthā Anusayena ca||
Kāmaguṇā Nivarāṇa-Khandhā Oruddhabhāgiyāni||

Oghavaggo indriyasamyuttassa rāgavinayavasena
vitthāretabbo||

Indriya-samyuttam catuttham||⁵

¹ S¹⁻³ keeping here rāga ete add amatogadham amata-pariyosānaṃ nibbāna-ninnaṃ-poṇaṃ-pabbhāraṃ.

² missing in S¹. ³ S¹⁻³ pañcin°

⁴ B¹⁻² add here yathā maggasamyutte evam bhavati indriyasamyutte|| tassa udānaṃ|| and rehearse the uddāna of the chapter VII; that of the chapter XVII (the second Ogha) is to be found in S¹⁻³ only, but coming before the tenth sutta which it ought to follow.

⁵ S¹⁻³ °yutto catuttho.

BOOK V.

SAMMAPPADHĀNA-SAMYUTTAM.

CHAPTER I. GAṄGAPEYYALI.

1—12. (1—12).

1—2. Sāvatti¹ || Tatra kho Bhagavā etad avoca ||
Cattāro me bhikkhave sammappadhānā² || katame cattāro ||

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu anuppannānam pāpakānam
akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti
vāyamati viriyam ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati ||

4. Uppannānam pāpakānam akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ
pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyam ārabhati cittaṃ
paggaṇhāti padahati ||

5. Anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya
chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyam ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇ-
hāti padahati ||

6. Uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ t̥hitiyā asammo-
sāya bhiiyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chan-
daṃ janeti vāyamati viriyam ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti
padahati ||

7. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro sammappadhānāti ||

8. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave Gaṅgā nadi pācīnaninnā pācīna-
poṇā pācīnapabbharā || evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu
cattāro samappadhāne bhāvento cattāro sammappadhāne
bahulikaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbāna-
pabbhāro || Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu cattāro sam-
mappadhāne bhāvento^o °bahulikaronto nibbānaninno hoti^o
°nibbānapabbhāro ||

¹ missing in S¹⁻³.

² B¹ sama^o always.

9. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu anuppanānam pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyam ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahatiṃṃṃ Uppannānam pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam pahānāya chandaṃ janeti^o °padahatiṃṃṃ Anuppanānam kusalanānam dhammānam uppādāya chandaṃ janeti^o °padahatiṃṃṃ Uppannānam kusalanānam dhammānam °thitīyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyam ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahatiṃṃṃ

10. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu cattāro sammappa-dhāne bhāvento^o °bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbāna-poṇo nibbānapabbhāro tiṃṃṃ

[Uddānam]

Cha pācinato ninnāṃṃṃ Cha¹ ninnā ca² samuddatoṃṃ
ete² dve cha dvādasa³ hontiṃṃṃ vaggo tena pavuccatti⁴ṃṃṃ
Sammappadhānasamyuttassa⁵ Gaṅgāpeyyāli sammappa-
dhānavasena vitthāretabbāṃṃṃ vaggo⁶ṃṃṃ

CHAPTER II. APPAMĀDAVAGGO.

13—22. (1—10).

Tathāgatam⁷ Padaṃ Kūṭamṃṃ Mūlam Sārena⁸ Vassikamṃṃ
Rājā⁹ Candimasuriyā¹⁰ Vaṭṭhena dasamaṃ padaṃ¹¹ṃṃṃ

Appamādavaggo sammappadhānavasena vitthāretabboṃṃṃ
vaggo¹²ṃṃṃ

¹ S¹ chāpācīna. ² missing in S¹⁻³.

³ S³ cagaṅgādasā S¹ maggaṅgādasā instead of cha dvādasa.

⁴ S¹⁻³ pavuccati. ⁵ S¹⁻³ sammappadhāne (S³ adds na).

⁶ S¹⁻³ vitthāretabbavaggo. ⁷ S¹⁻³ °gata.

⁸ S¹ sāraṇca. ⁹ S³ rāja.

¹⁰ S¹ °suriyo and adds ete, S³ suriye and adds ca. —
Here the sheet ti in B² is wanting.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ add vaggo.

¹² missing in S³. All the MSS. give merely the uddāna
of this chapter.

CHAPTER III. BALAKARAṆIYAVAGGO.

23—34. (1—12).

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci balakaraṇiyā kammantā kayiranti፥ sabbe te pathaviṃ nissāya pathaviyam patiṭṭhāya፥ evam ete balakaraṇiyā kammantā kayiranti፥፥ Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya cattāro sammappadhāne bhāveti cattāro sammappadhāne bahulīkaroti፥፥

3. Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya cattāro samappadhāne bhāveti cattāro samappadhāne bahulīkaroti፥፥

4—7. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu anuppanānam¹ pāpākānam² akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anupādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyam ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati፥ la፥ pe³፥ Uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhītiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyam ārabhati cittaṃ pāggaṇhāti padahati፥፥

8. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya cattāro samappadhāne bhāveti cattāro sammappadhāne bahulīkaroti ti፥፥

[Uddānaṃ]

Bala Bijaṅca Nāgo ca Rukkha-Kumbhena Suriyaṃ፥
Ākāsenā dve Meghā Navā Āgantukā Nadi⁴፥፥

Evaṃ⁵ balakaraṇiyavaggo sammappadhānavasena
vitthāretabbo⁶፥፥

CHAPTER IV. ESANĀ PĀLI.

35—44. (1—10).

2. Tisso imā bhikkhave esanā፥ katamā tisso፥ Kāmesanā bhavesanā brahmacariyesanā፥፥ Imā⁷ kho bhikkhave tisso esanā፥፥

¹ S¹ uppanānam. ² S¹ pāpākānam *missing in S¹⁻³.*

³ S¹⁻³ *abridge somewhat otherwise.*

⁴ *this uddāna in S¹⁻³ only.*

⁵ *missing in S¹⁻³.*

⁶ S¹⁻³ *add vaggo ti.*

⁷ S³ *ime.*

3. Imāsaṃ¹ kho bhikkhave tissannam esanānam abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya cattāro sammappadhānā bhāvetabbāṃ katame cattāroṃṃ

4—7. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu anupannānaṃṃ pa-peṃṃ uppannānaṃṃ kusalānaṃṃ dhammānaṃṃ thitiyā asamosāya bhīyobhāvāya vepullāyā bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahatiṃṃ

8. Imāsaṃ kho bhikkhave tissannam esanānam abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ime cattāro sammappadhānā bhāvetabbā tiṃṃ

Esanā Vidhā Āsavo Dukkhatāṇca Tissoṃ

Khilam Malaṃ ca Nigho ca Vedanā Tanhāyayenā tiṃṃ

Esanavaggo sammappadhānavasena vitthāretabbo vaggo²ṃṃ

CHAPTER V. OGHA-VAGGO.

45—53. (1—10).

54. (10) *Uddhambhāgiyāni*.

2 Pañcimāni bhikkhave uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāniṃṃ katamāni pañcaṃṃ Rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccam avijjāṃṃ imāni kho bhikkhave pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāniṃṃ

3. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannam uddhambhāgiyānaṃṃ saṃyojanānaṃṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya cattāro samappadhānā bhāvetabbāṃṃṃ Katame cattāroṃṃ

4—7. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu anuppannānaṃṃ paṃṃṃ uppannānaṃṃ kusalānaṃṃ dhammānaṃṃ thitiyā asamosāya bhīyobhāvāya vepullāyā bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ

¹ S³ imesaṃ.

² *The Singhalese MSS., which alone give this uddāna, add immediately that of the last Ogha-vaggo and afterwards the last sutta of the same; I put the sutta at first, the uddāna afterwards.*

janeti vāyamati viriyam ārabhati cittam paggaṇhāti pada-
hati ॥

8. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyā-
naṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya
pahānāya ime cattāro sammappadhānā bhāvetabbā ti² ॥

[Uddānaṃ]

Ogho Yogo Upādānaṃ Ganthā Anussayena ca ॥
Kāmaguṇā Nivaraṇaṃ Khandha Oruddhabhāgiyāni ॥

Ogha-vaggo sammappadhānavasena vitthāretabbam ॥

Sammappadhānasamṃyuttam pañcamaṃ ॥

² B² add evamesanāpāḷivitthāretabbā ॥

2—12. (2—12).

Tatra uddānam²||

Cha pācīnato ninnā|| cha² ninnā samuddato||
 dve ca³ Gaṅgā dasā honti|| vaggio tena pavuccati||
 Bala-Gaṅgāpeyyalassa⁴ balavasena vitthāretabbā||

CHAPTER II. APPAMĀDA-VAGGO (viveka°).

13—22. (1—10).

Tathāgata-Padam Kūṭam|| Mūlam Sāraṅca Vassikam||
 Rājā Candimasuriyo ca|| vatthena dasamam padam||
 Appamādavaggo balasamyuttavasena vitthāretabbo vaggio||

CHAPTER III. BALA-VAGGO (viveka°).

23—34. (1—12).

Balam Bijaṅca Nāgo ca|| Rukkham Kumbhena Suriyam||
 Akāsena dve Meghā Navā Agantukā Nadī||
 Balasamyuttavasena⁵ vitthāretabbo vaggio||

CHAPTER IV. ESANĀ-VAGGO (viveka°).

35—46. (1—12).

Esanā⁶ Vidhā Āsavo|| Bhavo Dukkhatā ca⁷ Tisso||
 Khila Mala⁸ Nīgho ca Vedanā Tapḥayena cū ti||
 Esanavaggo balasamyuttavasena vitthāretabbo vaggio||

¹ *this uddāna and the following ones are to be found in the Singhalese MSS. only.*

² S¹ chā. ³ so S¹⁻³.

⁴ S¹⁻³ put a stroke between bala and Gaṅgā.

⁵ S¹ balam° ⁶ S³ esana. ⁷ S¹ va.

⁸ S¹ bilamaṅca instead of khila°

CHAPTER V. OGHA-VAGGO (viveka°).

47—55. (1—9).

56. (10) *Uddhambhāgiyāni*¹.

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni|| katamāni pañca|| Rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccam avijjā|| imāni kho bhikkhave pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni|| Imesam° abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya pañcabalāni bhāvetabbāni|| katamāni pañca||

3. Idha² bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhābalam bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariñāmiṃ|| viriyabalam|| satibalam|| samādhibalam|| paññābalam bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ° °vossaggapariñāmiṃ|| Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannam uddhambhāgiyānam saṃyojanānam abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya imāni pañcabalāni bhāvetabbāni ti³||

[Uddānam]

Ogho Yogo Upādānam Hatthā Anusayena ca||
Kāmaguṇā Nīvaraṇā Khandhā Oruddhambhāgiyāni⁴||
Oghavaggo balasaṃyuttavasena vitthāretabbo vaggo||

CHAPTER VI. GANGAPEYYALO (Rāga°).

57. (1).

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave balāni|| katamāni pañca⁵||

3. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave Gaṅgā nadi pañcaninnā⁶

¹ this sutta comes in S¹⁻³ after the second udāna of the vaggo (chapter X).

² instead of viveka° S¹⁻³ have rāga° dosa° mohavinaya-pariyosānam and add amatogadham amataparāyanam amatapariyosānam nibbānaninnam° ponam °pabbhāram.

³ B¹⁻² add evam esanāpāli vitthāretabbā vivekanissite, S¹⁻³ yathā pi maggasaṃyuttaṃ tathāpi indriyasaṃyuttam vitthāretabbam sattarasavaggo.

⁴ this udāna and the following mention are to be found in S¹⁻³ only.

⁵ this number in S¹⁻³ only.

⁶ S¹⁻³ -pe-; the remnant is missing.

°evam eva bhikkhave bhikkhu° hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro|| Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu° hoti nibbānapoṇo °pabbhāro||

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhābalam bhāveti rāgavinaya° dosavinaya° mohavinayapariyosānam|| evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu pañcabalāni bhāvento pañcabalāni bhāvento° °bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro ti||

58—68. (2—12).

[Uddānam]

Cha pācīnato ninnā samuddato dve ca Gaṅgā dasā honti vaggo tena pavuccati¹||

Gaṅgāpeyyāla balasamyuttassa rāgavinayavasena vitthāretabbo vaggo||

CHAPTER VII. APPAMĀDAVAGGO (Rāga°).

69—78. (1—10).

Tathāgatam Padam Kūṭam Mulam Sāraṅca Vassikaṃ|| Rājā Candimasuriyo ca Vatthena dasamam padam||

Appamādavaggo balasamyuttassa rāgavinayavasena vitthāretabbo||

CHAPTER VIII. BALA-VAGGO (Rāga°).

79—90. (1—12).

Balam Bijaṅca Nāgo ca Rukkham Kumbhena Suriyaṃ|| Ākāseṇa dve Meghā Navā Āgantukā Nadi||

Balakaraṇiyavaggo balasamyuttassa rāgavinayavasena vitthāretabbam||

CHAPTER IX. ESANĀ-VAGGO (Rāga°).

91—100. (1—10).

Esanā Vidhā Āsavo Bhavo Dukkhā ca Tisso ca||

Khila-Malaṅca Niḅho ca Vedanaṃ Tanhāyena ca ti||

Esanavaggo balasamyuttassa vasena vitthāretabbo vaggo||

¹ so S¹⁻³; this uddāna and the following ones are not to be found in B¹⁻².

CHAPTER X. OGHA-VAGGO (Rāga°).

101—109. (1—9).

110. (10) *Uddhambhāgiyāni*.

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave uddhambhāgiyāni samyojanāni¹ katamāni pañca² || Rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccam avijjā³ || Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcuddhambhāgiyāni samyojanāni⁴ || Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave° abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya pañcabalāni bhāvetabbāni⁵ katamāni pañca⁶ ||

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhābalaṃ bhāveti¹ la² || paññābalaṃ bhāveti rāgavinaya° dosavinaya° mohavinaya-pariyosānaṃ³ ||

4. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannam uddhambhāgiyānam samyojanānam abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya⁴ imāni pañcabalāni bhāvetabbāni⁵ ti⁶ ||

[Uddānaṃ]

Ogho Yogo Upādānaṃ Ganthā Anusayena ca¹
Kāmaguṇā Nīvarana-Khandhā Oruddhabhāgiyāni² ||

Oghavaggo balasamyuttassa vasena vitthāretabbo vaggo
dasamo³ ||

Balasamyuttaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ⁵ ||

¹ Here the gap of the sheet ti in B² is over.

² S¹⁻³ viveka° nissitaṃ vossaggapariñāmiṃ viriyabalaṃ sati° samādhibalaṃ bhāveti.

³ S¹⁻³ add amatapariyosānaṃ nibbānaninnaṃ° poṇaṃ° pabbhānaṃ.

⁴ S¹⁻³ pahānāyā ti omitting the remnant.

⁵ this mention is in S¹⁻³ sammappadhānasamyuttanti balasamyuttanti (S³ adds ca) samattam.

BOOK VII.

IDDHIPĀDA-SAMYUTTAM SATTAMAM.

CHAPTER I. CĀPALAVAGGO PATHAMO.

1. (1) *Aparā.*

2. Cattāro me bhikkhave iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā aparāparam gamanāya samvattantiṁ Katame cattāroṁṁ

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāvetiṁ viriyasamādhīpadhānasaṅkharasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāvetiṁ cittasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatam¹ iddhipādam bhāvetiṁ vimamsasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāvetiṁṁ Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā aparāparamgamanāya samvattantiṁ tiṁṁ

2. (2) *Viraddho.*

2. Yesam kesaṅci bhikkhave cattāro iddhipādā viraddhā viraddho tesam ariyo maggo sammādukkhakkhayagāmiṁṁ yesam kesaṅci bhikkhave cattāro iddhipādā āraddhā āraddho tesam ariyo maggo sammādukkhakkhayagāmiṁṁ Katama cattāroṁṁ

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāvetiṁ viriyasamādhiṁ cittasamādhiṁ vimamsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāvetiṁṁ

¹ S¹⁻³ cittasamādhīpadhā (S¹ dā) nasamannāgatam.

4. Yesaṃ kesañci bhikkhave ime cattāro iddhipādā viraddhā viraddho tesam ariyo maggo sammādukkhakkhaya-gāmiṃ¹ yesaṃ kesañci bhikkhave ime cattāro iddhipādā āraddhā² āraddho tesam ariyo maggo sammādukkhakkhaya-gāmiṃ³ ॥

3. (3) Ariyā.

2. Cattāro me bhikkhave iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā ariyā niyyānikā niyyanti¹ takkarassa sammādukkhakkhaya-yā² katame cattāro ॥

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhāna-saṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāveti¹ viriyasamādhī² cittasamādhī³ vimamsāsamādhīpadhāna-saṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāveti ॥

4. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā ariyā niyyānikā niyyanti takkarassa sammādukkhakkhaya-yā² ti ॥

4. (4) Nibbidā.

2. Cattāro me bhikkhave iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya² sambodhāya³ nibbānāya samvattanti¹ katame cattāro ॥

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhāna-saṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāveti¹ viriyasamādhī² cittasamādhī³ vimamsāsamādhīpadhāna-saṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāveti ॥

4. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattanti¹ ti ॥

5. (5) Padesam.

2. Ye hi keci bhikkhave atitā addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā iddhipadesam abhinipphādesuṃ¹ sabbe te catunnam iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikāṭattā² Ye hi

¹ S¹⁻³ niyyāti. ² missing in S¹⁻³.

³ S³ repeats upasamāya sambodhāya.

keci bhikkhave anāgatam addhānam samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā iddhipadesam abhinipphādessanti¹ sabbe te catunnam iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikātattā² || Ye hi keci bhikkhave etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā iddhipadesam abhinipphādentī³ sabbe te catunnam iddhipādānam bhavitattā bahulikātattā⁴ || katamesaṃ catunnaṃ ||

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāvetī⁵ viriyasamādhī⁶ cittasamādhī⁷ vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgatam⁸ iddhipādam bhāvetī⁹ ||

4. Ye hi keci bhikkhave atitā addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā iddhipadesam abhipphādesuṃ¹⁰ pe¹¹ abhinipphādessanti¹² abhinipphādentī¹³ sabbe te imesaṃ yeva¹⁴ catunnam iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikātattā ti¹⁵ ||

6. (6) *Samatta.*

2. Ye hi keci bhikkhave atitā addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samattam iddhiṃ abhinipphādesuṃ¹⁶ sabbe te catunnam iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikātattā¹⁷ || Ye hi keci bhikkhave anāgatam addhānam samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samattam iddhiṃ abhinipphādessanti¹⁸ sabbe te catunnam iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikātattā¹⁹ || Ye hi keci bhikkhave etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samattam iddhiṃ abhinipphādentī²⁰ sabbe te²¹ catunnam iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikātattā²² || katamesaṃ catunnaṃ ||

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāvetī²³ viriyasamādhī²⁴ cittasamādhī²⁵ vīmaṃsasamādhīpadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāvetī²⁶ ||

4. Ye hi keci bhikkhave atitā addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samattam iddhiṃ abhinipphādesuṃ²⁷ pe²⁸ abhinipphādessanti²⁹ abhinipphādentī³⁰ sabbe te imesaṃ yeva catunnam iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikātattā ti³¹ ||

¹ S¹ vīmaṃsamādhī° ² missing in S¹⁻³.

³ B¹ abhinipphādiṃsu. ⁴ S¹ °nippā°

⁵ S¹⁻³ insert here imesaṃ.

9. (9) *Nāṇa*.

4. Ayam chandasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo ti me¹ bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi² nānam udapādi³ paññā udapādi⁴ vijjā udapādi⁵ āloko udapādi⁶ So kho panāyam chandasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti me bhikkhave⁷ bhāvito ti me bhikkhave⁸ pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi⁹ pe¹⁰ āloko udapādi¹¹ ||

5. Ayam viriyasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi¹² pe¹³ āloko udapādi¹⁴ so kho panāyam viriyasamādhi¹⁵ °samannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti me bhikkhave pubbe¹⁶ pe¹⁷ bhāvito ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi¹⁸ pe¹⁹ āloko udapādi²⁰ ||

6. Ayam cittasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu cakkhum udapādi²¹ pe²² āloko udapādi²³ So kho panāyam cittasamādhi²⁴ °samannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti me bhikkhave pubbe²⁵ pe²⁶ bhāvito ti me bhikkhave pubbe²⁷ pe²⁸ cakkhum udapādi²⁹ pe³⁰ āloko udapādi³¹ ||

7. Ayam vimamsāsamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi³² pe³³ āloko udapādi³⁴ So kho panāyam vimamsāsamādhi³⁵ °samannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti me bhikkhave³⁶ pe [pa]³⁷ bhāvito ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi³⁸ pe³⁹ āloko udapādi⁴⁰ ti ||

10. (10) *Cetiya*.

1. Evam me sutam⁵ Ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ ||

¹ S¹ kho.

² S¹⁻³ have -pe- S¹ instead of pañña°, S³ instead of vijjā°

³ S¹ omits bhāvitoti.

⁴ the last part of this number (so kho panāyam°) is not to be found in B¹ by mistake I think.

⁵ these words in B¹⁻² only.

2. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya Vesāliyam¹ piṇḍāya pāvīsi² Vesāliyam piṇḍāya carivā pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapatikanto āyasmantam Ānandam āmantesi³ Gaṇhāhi Ānanda nisīdanam yena Cāpālacetiyam⁴ tenupasaṅkamissāmi divāvihārāyati⁵ ||

Evam bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paṭisutvā nisīdanam ādāya Bhagavantam piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi⁶ ||

3. Atha kho Bhagavā yena Cāpālacetiyam tenupasaṅkami⁷ upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi⁸ || Āyasmā pi kho Ānando Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi⁹ ||

4. Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasmantam Ānandam Bhagavā etad avoca¹⁰ || Ramaṇiyā Ānanda Vesālī ramaṇiyam Udenacetiyam¹¹ ramaṇiyam Gotamakacetiyam¹² ramaṇiyam Sattambacetiyam ramaṇiyam Bahuputtakacetiyam¹³ ramaṇiyam Sārādadam¹⁴ cetiyam ramaṇiyam Cāpālacetiyam¹⁵ || Yassa kassaci Ānanda cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā yānikāṭā vatthukāṭā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā¹⁶ so ākaṅkhamāno kappam vā tiṭṭheyya kappāvasesam vā¹⁷ || Tathāgatassa kho Ānanda cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā yānikāṭā vatthukāṭā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā¹⁸ ākaṅkhamāno Ānanda Tathāgato kappam vā tiṭṭheyya kappāvasesam vā ti¹⁹ ||

5. Evam pi kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavatā oḷārike nimitte kayiramāne²⁰ oḷārike obhāse kayiramāne nāsakkhi paṭivijjhitum²¹ na Bhagavantam yāci Tiṭṭhatu bhante Bhagavā kappam tiṭṭhatu Sugato kappāvasesam²² bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāya²³ atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānan ti²⁴ yathā tam Mārena²⁵ pariyuṭṭhitacitto²⁶ ||

6—7. Dutiyam pi kho Bhagavā²⁷ ||

¹ B¹ Vesāli. ² B¹⁻² pāvīsi. ³ S¹⁻³ Cāpālam^o

⁴ S³ °baddhi. ⁵ S³ omits ramaṇiyam Udena^o

⁶ S¹⁻³ gotamakam^o ⁷ S¹⁻³ bahuputtacetiyam.

⁸ B¹⁻² ānanda. ⁹ B¹ kariya^o ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ kappam.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ °kampakāya. ¹² S³ yaṭācārena. ¹³ S¹⁻³ add -pe-

¹⁴ S¹⁻³ add āy^o Ān^o etad av^o ram^o Ān^o Vesālī -pe-

8. Tatiyam pi kho Bhagavā¹ āyasmantam Ānandam āmantesi² Ramanīyā Ānanda Vesālī ramanīyam Udenacetiyam ramanīyam Gotamakacetiyam ramanīyam Sattambacetiyam ramanīyam Bahuputtakacetiyam³ ramanīyam Sārādadam⁴ cetiyam ramanīyam Cāpālacetiyam⁵ Yassa kassaci Ānanda cattāro iddhipadā bhāvitā bahulikā yānikā vātthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāradhā so ākaṅkhamāno⁶ kappam vā tiṭṭheyya kappāvesesam vā Tathāgatassa kho Ānanda cattāro iddhipadā bhāvitā bahulikā yānikā vātthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāradhā so ākaṅkhamāno Ānanda Tathāgato kappam vā tiṭṭheyya kappāvesesam vā ti

9. Evam pi kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavatā oḷārike nimitte kayiramāne⁷ oḷārike obhāse kayiramāne⁸ nāsakkhi paṭivijjhitaṃ na Bhagavantam⁹ yāci Tiṭṭhatu Bhagavā kappam tiṭṭhatu Sugato kappāvesesam¹⁰ bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya¹¹ lokanukampāya¹² atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānan ti yathā tam Mārena pariyuṭṭhitacitto

10. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantam Ānandam āmantesi Gaccha kho tvam Ānanda yassa dāni tvam¹³ kālam maññasī ti

Evam bhante ti āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paṭissutvā uṭṭhāyāsānā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā¹⁴ avidūre¹⁵ aṇṇatarasmim rukkhamūle nisīdi

11. Atha kho Māro pāpimā acīrapakkante āyasmante Ānande¹⁶ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami upasaṅkamtivā etad avoca Parinibbātu dāni bhante Bhagavā parinibbātu dāni Sugato parinibbānakālo dāni bhante Bhagavato Bhāsītā kho panesā bhante Bhagavatā vācā na tāvāham¹⁷

¹ missing in S¹⁻³. ² S¹⁻³ etad avoca.

³ S¹⁻³ Udenam^o Gotamakam^o Sattambam^o Bahuputtam^o

⁴ B¹⁻² ānanda. ⁵ S¹⁻³ cāpalam.

⁶ S¹⁻³ insert Ānanda tathāgato. ⁷ B¹ kariya^o

⁸ B² kariya^o ⁹ S¹ bhavantam. ¹⁰ S¹⁻⁵ kappam.

¹¹ there is here a gap in B² the sheet tū wanting.

¹² S¹⁻³ °kampakāya. ¹³ in S¹⁻³ only. ¹⁴ B¹⁻² omīṭ padak^o

¹⁵ S¹⁻³ avidūrato corrected from avidūreto in S³.

¹⁶ S¹⁻³ omīṭ acīra^o. ¹⁷ S¹⁻³ tāvāham.

Pāpima parinibbāyissāmi yāva me bhikkhū na sāvakā bhavissanti viyattā vinitā visāradā pattayogakkhemā¹ bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammapaṭipannā sāmīcipaṭipannā anudhammacārino² sakam ācariyakam³ uggahetvā ācikkhissanti desissanti paññāpessanti paṭṭhapessanti vivarissanti⁴ vibhajissanti uttānīkarissanti⁵ || uppannam parappavādam sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammam desissanti ti⁶ || Santi kho pana bhante etarahi bhikkhū Bhagavato sāvakā viyattā vinitā visāradā pattayogakkhemā¹ bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammapaṭipannā sāmīcipaṭipannā⁷ anudhammacārino sakam ācariyakam uggahetvā ācikkhanti desenti paññāpenti⁸ vivaranti vibhajanti uttānīkaronti⁵ || uppannam parappavādam sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammam desenti ||

12. Parinibbātu dāni bhante Bhagavā parinibbātu dāni Sugato parinibbanakālo dāni bhante Bhagavato || Bhāsītā kho panesā bhante Bhagavatā vācā || Na tāvāham⁹ Pāpima parinibbāyissāmi yāva me bhikkhuniyo na sāvikā bhavissanti || pe¹⁰ ||

13. Yāva me upāsakā na sāvakā bhavissanti¹¹ || yāva me upāsikā na sāvikā bhavissanti viyattā vinitā visāradā pattayogakkhemā¹ bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammapaṭipannā sāmīcipaṭipannā anudhammacāriniyo¹¹ sakam ācariyakam uggahetvā ācikkhissanti desissanti paññāpessanti paṭṭhapessanti vivarissanti vibhajissanti uttānīkarissanti¹² uppannam parappavādam sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammam desissanti ti¹² || Santi¹³ kho pana bhante etarahi upāsakā¹⁴ || upāsikā Bhagavato sāvikā¹⁵ viyattā vinitā visāradā pattayogakkhemā¹² bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhamma-

¹ in S¹⁻³ only. ² S¹ inserts sakam anudhammacārino.

³ S¹ ācārī° S³ acari° ⁴ S¹ viharissanti.

⁵ B¹ uttānī° S³ uttāni° ⁶ B¹ desessanti ti.

⁷ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁸ S¹⁻³ pakāsentī.

⁹ S¹ tāvāham S³ tāham. ¹⁰ complete in B¹.

¹¹ B¹ omit na sāvakā bha° ¹² S³ desissanti.

¹³ missing in S³. ¹⁴ in B¹ only. ¹⁵ missing in S¹.

paṭipannā sāmīcipaṭipannā anudhammacāriniyo sakam ācariyakam¹ uggahetvā ācikkhanti desenti paññāpenti paṭṭhapenti vivaranti vibhajanti uttānikaronti²॥ uppannam parappavādam sahadhammena suniggahitam niggaḥetvā sappātihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desenti॥॥

14. Parinibbātu dāni bhante Bhagavā parinibbātu dāni³ Sugato॥ parinibbānakālo dāni bhante Bhagavato॥॥ Bhāsītā kho panesā⁴ Bhagavatā vācā॥ Na tāvāham⁵ Pāpima parinibbāyissāmi yāva me idam brahmacariyam na iddhaṃ ceva⁶ bhavissati⁷॥ phitaṃ ca vitthāritam⁸ bāhujaññaṃ puthubhūtam yāvad eva manussehi supakāsitan ti॥॥ Tayidam⁹ bhante Bhagavato brahmacariyam iddham ceva phitañca vitthāritam⁸ bahujaññaṃ puthubhūtam yāvad eva manussehi supakāsitam॥॥ Parinibbātu dāni bhante Bhagavā¹⁰ parinibbātu dāni³ Sugato parinibbānakālo dāni bhante Bhagavato ti॥॥

15. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā Māram pāpimantam etad avoca¹¹॥॥ Apossukko tvam Pāpima hohi॥ na ciram¹² Tathāgatassa parinibbānam bhavissati॥ ito tiṇṇam māsānam accayena Tathāgato parinibbāyissati ti॥॥

16. Atha kho Bhagavā Cāpāle cetiye sato sampajāno āyusañkhāram ossaji¹³॥॥ Ossatthe¹⁴ pana¹⁵ Bhagavatā āyusañkhāre mahābhūmicālo ahosi bhimsanako lomahaṃso॥ devadundubhiyo¹⁶ ca calimpu¹⁷॥॥

17. Atha kho Bhagavā etam atthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyam imam udānam udānesi॥॥

¹ S¹⁻³ ācariyam. ² S³ desissanti.

³ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁴ S¹ panasā.

⁵ S¹⁻³ tāvaḥam corrected from tāvāham in S³.

⁶ S³ naddhamve instead of na iddhaṃ ceva.

⁷ S¹⁻³ bhavissanti.

⁸ S¹⁻³ vitthārikam.

⁹ S¹⁻³ tatvidam. ¹⁰ S³ omit parinibbātu . . .

¹¹ this phrase is not to be found in S¹⁻³.

¹² B¹ cīrasseva.

¹³ B¹ osajji. ¹⁴ B¹ osajje.

¹⁵ S¹⁻³ ca. ¹⁶ B¹ °dudrabhiyo.

¹⁷ B¹ phalimpu.

Tulam atulañca sambhavam||
 bhavasañkhāram avassaji¹ muni||
 ajjhatarato² samāhito³||
 abhindi⁴ kavacam ivattasambhavan ti⁵||

Cāpālavaggo pathamo||
 Tatrūddānaṃ⁶||

Apārāpi⁷ Viraddho⁸ ca||
 Ariyā Nibbidā yathā⁹||
 Padesaṃ Sammattā¹⁰ Bhikkhu¹¹||
 Buddha-Ñāṇena Cetiyā ti¹²||

CHAPTER II. PĀSĀDAKAMPANA-VAGGO DUTIYO.

11. (1) *Pubbe* or *Hetu*.

1. Sāvatti||

2. Pubbeva¹³ me bhikkhave sambodhāya anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattasseva sato etad ahoṣi|| Ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo iddhipādabhāvanāyā ti|| Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad ahoṣi||

3. Idha bhikkhave chandasamādhīpadhāna sañkhārasamannāgatam iddhipadam bhāveti|| Iti me chando na ca atilmo¹⁴ bhavissati|| na ca atipaggahito bhavissati|| na ca¹⁵ ajjhataṃ¹⁶ saṃkhitto bhavissati|| na ca bahiddhā vikkhitto bhavissati|| paccāpuresaṇṇi ca viharati|| yathā pure tathā pacchā yathā pacchā tathā pure|| yathā adho tathā uddham yathā uddham tathā adho|| yathā divā tathā rattim yathā rattim tathā divā|| Iti vivaṇena cetasā aparīyonaddhena cetasā sappabhāsaṃ cittam bhāveti||

¹ S¹⁻³ avassajaṃ. ² S¹ ajjharato S³ ajjhattaro.

³ S¹ samāhi. ⁴ S¹ abhida S³ abhinoda.

⁵ S¹⁻³ iva- (S¹ vā-) yambhavam. ⁶ in S¹⁻³ only.

⁷ S¹⁻³ aparā. ⁸ S¹⁻³ viraddhā.

⁹ S¹⁻³ nibbidāya omitting yathā B¹ nibbuti.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ sappattaṃ. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ add ca.

¹² B¹ has Phuddha°, the whole pada is in S¹⁻³ arahaṃ ṇānamatiyā ti and they rehearse Cāpālavaggo paṭhamo.

¹³ B¹ omits va. ¹⁴ here the gap in B¹⁻¹ is over.

¹⁵ S¹⁻³ omit na ca. ¹⁶ S¹⁻³ ajjhatta.

4. Viriyasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāvetiṃṃ Iti me viriyaṃ na ca atilīnam bhavissatiṃṃ na ca atipaggahītam bhavissatiṃṃ na ca ajjhattam saṅkhittam bhavissatiṃṃ na ca bahiddhā vikkhittam bhavissatiṃṃ pacchāpuresaṅṅī ca viharati yathā pure tathā pacchā yathā pacchā tathā pureṃṃ yathā adho tathā uddhamṃṃ yathā uddhamṃṃ tathā adhoṃṃ yathā divā tathā rattimṃṃ yathā rattimṃṃ tathā divāṃṃṃ Iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena¹ sappabhāsam cittam bhāvetiṃṃ

5. Cittasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāvetiṃṃ Iti me cittam na ca atilīnam bhavissatiṃṃ na ca atipaggahītam bhavissatiṃṃ na ca ajjhattam saṅkhittam bhavissatiṃṃ na ca bahiddhā vikkhittam bhavissatiṃṃ pacchāpuresaṅṅī ca² viharati yathā pure tathā pacchā yathā pacchā tathā pureṃṃ yathā adho tathā uddhamṃṃ yathā uddhamṃṃ tathā adhoṃṃ yathā divā tathā rattimṃṃ yathā rattimṃṃ tathā divāṃṃṃ Iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena¹ sappabhāsam cittam bhāvetiṃṃ

6. Vimamsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāvetiṃṃ Iti me vimamsā na ca atilīnā bhavissatiṃṃ na ca atipaggahītā bhavissatiṃṃ na ca ajjhattam saṅkhittā bhavissatiṃṃ na ca bahiddhā vikkhittā bhavissatiṃṃ pacchāpuresaṅṅī ca viharati yathā pure tathā pacchā yathā pacchā tathā pureṃṃ yathā adho tathā uddhamṃṃ yathā uddhamṃṃ tathā adhoṃṃ yathā divā tathā rattimṃṃ yathā rattimṃṃ tathā divāṃṃṃ Iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsam cittam bhāvetiṃṃ

7. Evam bhāvitesu kho bhikkhu catusu iddhipādesu evam³ bahulīkatesu anekavihitam iddhiḍidham paccanubhotiṃṃ eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti bahudhā pi hutvā eko hotiṃṃ āvibhāvam tirobhāvam tirokuḍḍam⁴ tiropākāram tiropabbatam asajjamāno gacchati seyyathāpi ākāseṃṃ pathaviyam⁵ pi ummuja nimujjam karoti seyyathāpi udake⁶ṃṃ udake abhijjamāno⁷ gacchati seyyathāpi pathaviyam⁵ṃṃ ākāse pi

¹ B¹ °nandhena. ² S¹⁻³ °visaṅṅī *omitting* ca.

³ *missing in* S¹⁻³. ⁴ B¹ tirokuṭam.

⁵ B² puthu° S¹⁻³ pathaviyā. ⁶ *missing in* S¹.

⁷ B² °mānā S¹⁻³ °māne.

pallaṅkena caṅkamati¹ seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo² ime pi² candimasuriye evam mahiddhike evam mahānubhāve pāṇinā parimasati³ parimajjati⁴ yāva⁴ brahmalokā pi⁵ kāyena vasam pavatteti⁶ ||

8. Evam bhāvitesu kho bhikkhu⁷ catusu iddhipādesu evam bahulikatesu dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamanussakāya⁸ ubho sadde suṇāti dibbe ca mānusse⁹ ca ye dūre santike vā ti¹⁰ ||

9. Evam bhāvitesu kho bhikkhu catusu iddhipādesu evam bahulikatesu parasattānam parapuggalānam cetasā ceto¹⁰ paricca pajānāti¹¹ || Sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ Sarāgaṃ cittanti pajānāti¹¹ vitarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ Vitarāgaṃ¹¹ cittanti pajānāti¹¹ || Sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ Sadosaṃ cittanti pajānāti¹¹ vitadosaṃ vā cittaṃ Vitadosaṃ cittanti pajānāti¹¹ || Samohaṃ vā cittaṃ Samohaṃ cittanti pajānāti¹¹ vitamohaṃ vā cittaṃ Vitamohaṃ cittanti pajānāti¹¹ || Saṅkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ Saṅkhittaṃ cittanti pajānāti¹¹ vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ Vikkhittaṃ cittanti pajānāti¹¹ || Mahaggaṃ¹² vā cittaṃ Mahaggaṃ¹² cittanti pajānāti¹¹ amahaggaṃ vā cittaṃ Amahaggaṃ cittanti pajānāti¹¹ || Sauttaraṃ vā cittaṃ Sauttaraṃ cittanti pajānāti¹¹ anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ Anuttaraṃ cittanti pajānāti¹¹ || Asamāhittaṃ vā cittaṃ Asamāhittaṃ cittanti pajānāti¹¹ samāhittaṃ vā cittaṃ Samāhittaṃ cittanti pajānāti¹¹ || Avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ Avimuttaṃ cittanti pajānāti¹¹ vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ Vimuttaṃ cittanti pajānāti¹¹ ||

10. Evam bhāvitesu kho bhikkhu catusu iddhipādesu evam bahulikatesu anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati¹¹ seyyathidam ekam pi jātim dve pi¹³ jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo vīsam¹⁴ pi jātiyo timsam pi jātiyo cattālisam¹⁵ pi jātiyo paññāsam

¹ S¹⁻³ B¹ kamati. ² missing in S¹⁻³. ³ S¹⁻³ parā^o

⁴ S¹ yathā. ⁵ B² °loka corrected from lokā pi

⁶ B¹⁻² vatteti. ⁷ S¹⁻³ bhikkhave. ⁸ S¹⁻³ °manusi^o

⁹ S¹⁻³ mānuse. ¹⁰ S¹ cetisacete instead of cetasā^o

¹¹ S¹ °rāga. ¹² B² mahaggaṃ.

¹³ missing in S¹. ¹⁴ S¹⁻³ vī (S¹ vi) satim.

¹⁵ S¹⁻³ cattāri (S¹ rī) sam.

pi jātiyo jātisatam pi jātisahassam pi jātisatasahassam pi aneke pi saṃvaṭṭakappe aneke pi vivaṭṭakappe aneke pi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe amutrāsīm evam nāmo¹ evaṃgotto² evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evam āyupariyanto³ so tato cuto amutra uppādim⁴ tatravāsīm⁵ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evam āyupariyanto⁶ so tato cuto idhu-papanno ti⁷ iti sākāraṃ sauddesam anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati⁸ ||

11. Evam bhāvitesu kho bhikkhu³ catusu iddhipādesu evam bahulīkatesu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānussakena⁴ satte passati⁵ cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammupage satte pajānāti⁶ Ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānam upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā⁷ micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā⁸ te kāyassa bheda param maraṇā⁹ apāyaṃ duggatim vinipātaṃ nirayam upapannā¹⁰ || Ime kho pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena¹¹ samannāgatā vacīsucaritena¹² samannāgatā manosucaritena¹³ samannāgatā ariyānam anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā¹⁴ te kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā sugatim saggam lokam upapannā¹⁵ ti¹⁶ || Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānussakena satte¹⁷ passati¹⁸ cavamāne upapajjamāne¹⁹ hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe²⁰ sugate duggate yathākammupage satte pajānāti²¹ ||

12. Evam bhāvitesu kho bhikkhu³ catusu iddhipādesu evam bahulīkatesu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim diṭṭhevadhamme sayam abhiññā¹⁴ sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati ti¹⁵ ||

¹ B¹⁻² udapādi.

² S¹ pāsī S³ pāsīm B² tatrāpāsīm.

³ S¹⁻³ bhikkhave.

⁴ S¹⁻³ °mānusa° *always*.

⁵ *missing in S¹*.

⁶ S¹ paraṇā *instead of* param°

⁷ S¹ uppannā S³ uppajjanti.

⁸ S³ °duccaritena S¹ °vuccaritena. ⁹ S¹⁻³ °duccaritena.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ uppannā.

¹¹ S¹ *inserts* na.

¹² S¹⁻³ uppaj°

¹³ S¹⁻³ bhikkhave.

¹⁴ S¹⁻³ *add* ya.

12. (2) *Mahapphala.*

2. Cattāro me bhikkhave iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulikatā mahapphalā honti mahānisamsā¹ || Katham bhāvitā ca² bhikkhave cattāro³ iddhipādā katham bahulikatā mahapphalā honti mahānisamsā⁴ ||

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāveti⁵ || Iti kho⁶ me chando na ca atilīno bhavissati⁷ || na ca atipaggahito bhavissati⁸ || na ca ajjhattam saṅkhitto⁹ bhavissati¹⁰ || na ca bahiddhā vikkhitto bhavissati¹¹ || pacchāpuresaṅṅi ca viharati yathāpure tathā pacchā yathā pacchā tathāpure¹² || yathā adho tathā uddham yathā uddham tathā adho¹³ || yathā divā tathā rattim yathā rattim tathā divā¹⁴ || iti vivaṇena cetasā apariyonaddhena¹⁵ sappabhāsam cittam bhāveti¹⁶ ||

4—5. Viriyasamādhī¹⁷ pe [la]¹⁸ Cittasamādhī¹⁹ ||

6. Vimamsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkharasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāveti²⁰ || Iti kho²¹ me vimamsā na ca atilīnā bhavissati²² || na ca atipaggahitā bhavissati²³ || na ca ajjhattam-saṅkhittā bhavissati²⁴ || na ca bahiddhā vikkhittā²⁵ bhavissati²⁶ || pacchāpure saṅṅi ca viharati yathāpure tathā pacchā yathā pacchā tathāpure²⁷ || yathā adho tathā uddham yathā uddham tathā adho²⁸ || yathā divā tathā rattim yathā rattim tathā divā²⁹ || Iti vivaṇena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsam cittam bhāveti³⁰ || Evam bhāvitā kho bhikkhave cattāro iddhipādā evam bahulikatā mahapphalā honti mahānisamsā³¹ ||

7—11. Evam bhāvitesu kho bhikkhave bhikkhu³² catusu iddhipādesu evam bahulikatesu anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhoti³³ || eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti³⁴ || la-pe³⁵ || yāva brahmalokā pi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti³⁶ || pe³⁷ [la]³⁸ ||

¹ B¹⁻² omit kho.

² S¹ insert me bhikkhave.

³ missing in B¹. ⁴ B¹ ajjhatta⁹

⁵ B¹ °nandhena always. ⁶ missing in B¹⁻².

⁷ S³ ajjhattasaṅkhittam.

⁸ B¹ vikkhattā S¹⁻³ vikkhittam.

⁹ missing in S¹⁻³.

12. Evam bhāvitesu kho bhikkhave bhikkhu catusu iddhipādesu evam bahulikatesu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā¹ sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati ti² ||

13. (3) Chando.

2. Chandam ce² bhikkhave bhikkhu nissāya³ labhati samādhim labhati cittassa ekaggatam⁴ || ayam vuccati chandasamādhi⁵ || So anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandam janeti vāyamati viriyam ārabhati cittam paggaṇhāti padahati⁶ || Uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandam janeti vāyamati viriyam ārabhati cittam paggaṇhāti padahati⁶ || Anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandam janeti vāyamati viriyam ārabhati cittam paggaṇhāti padahati⁶ || Uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandam janeti vāyamati viriyam ārabhati cittam paggaṇhāti padahati⁶ || Ime vuccanti padhānasaṅkhārā⁵ ||

Iti ayam ca chando ayam ca chandasamādhi ime ca padhānasaṅkhārā⁵ || ayam vuccati bhikkhave chandasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo⁶ ||

3. Viriyam ce⁶ bhikkhave bhikkhu nissāya⁷ labhati samādhim labhati⁸ cittassa ekaggatam⁴ || ayam vuccati viriyasamādhi⁹ || So anuppannānaṃ¹⁰ la⁹ || Uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandam janeti vāyamati viriyam ārabhati cittam paggaṇhāti padahati⁶ || Ime vuccanti padhānasaṅkhārā¹⁰ ||

Iti idaṃ ca viriyam ayañca viriyasamādhi ime ca padhānasaṅkhārā¹⁰ || ayam vuccati bhikkhave viriyasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo⁶ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ add ya. ² S³ ca. ³ S¹⁻³ nissā (S³ ssa) yaṃ.

⁴ S¹⁻³ cittasseka^o ⁵ B¹⁻² add ti. ⁶ S¹⁻³ ca.

⁷ S¹⁻³ nissayam. ⁸ S³ omits samādhim^o

⁹ S¹⁻³ pāpa^o akusa^o dham^o anuppādāya -pe-

¹⁰ B¹ adds ti.

4. Cittaṃ ce¹ bhikkhave bhikkhu nissāya² labhati samādhim labhati cittaassa ekaggatam³ ayam vuccati citta-samādhi⁴ So anuppannānam pāpakānam⁵ la⁶ uppannānam kusalānam dhammānam ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandam janeti vāyamati viriyam ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati⁷ Ime vuccanti padhānasaṅkhārā ti⁸ Ime

Iti⁹ idaṃ ca cittaṃ ayam ca citta-samādhi ime ca padhānasaṅkhārā¹⁰ ayam vuccati bhikkhave citta-samādhi padhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo¹¹ Ime

5. Vīmaṃsaṃ ce bhikkhave bhikkhu nissāya² labhati samādhim labhati cittaassa ekaggatam³ ayam vuccati vīmaṃsāsamādhi⁴ So anuppannānam pāpakānam⁵ akusalānam dhammānam anuppādāya⁶ pe⁷ uppannānam kusalānam dhammānam ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandam janeti vāyamati viriyam ārabhati⁸ cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati⁹ Ime vuccanti padhānasaṅkhārā¹⁰ Ime ayam ca vīmaṃsā ayam ca vīmaṃsāsamādhi ime ca padhānasaṅkhārā¹¹ Ayam vuccati bhikkhave vīmaṃsāsamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādoti¹² Ime

14. (4) Moggalāno.

1. Evam me sutam⁸ Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Pubbarāme Migāramātupāsāde⁹ Ime

2. Tena kho pana samayeṇa sambahulā bhikkhū heṭṭhā Migāramātupāsāde viharanti uddhatā unnaḷā capalā mukharā vikiṇṇavācā muṭṭhassatino asampajānā asamāhitā vibbhantacittā⁹ pākatindriyā¹⁰ Ime

3. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantam Mahā-Moggalānam āmantesi¹¹ Ete kho¹⁰ Moggalāna sabrahmacāriyā¹¹ heṭṭhā

¹ S¹⁻³ ca. ² S¹ nissayam. ³ S¹⁻³ aku° dha° anu° -pe-

⁴ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁵ S¹⁻³ citta-seka.

⁶ B¹⁻² have chandam° °padahati⁷ la⁸ but instead of⁹ la¹⁰ B² has uppannānam¹¹ pa¹² anuppannānam¹³ pa¹⁴

⁷ S³ -pe- instead of chandam° °ārabhati.

⁸ this phrase in B¹⁻² only. ⁹ B¹ bhanta° ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ te.

¹¹ B¹ °cāriyo S¹⁻³ °cārayo.

Migāramātupāsādeviharanti uddhatā unnaḷā capalā mukharā vikiṇṇavācā¹ muṭṭhassatino asampajānā asamāhitā vibbhanta-cittā² pākatindriyāḥ gaccha Moggalāna te bhikkhū saṃvejhīti³ḥḥ

Evam bhante ti kho āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno Bhagavato paṭissutvā tathārūpam iddhābhisāṅkhāram abhisāṅkhāresi⁴ḥḥ yathā pādaṅguṭṭhakena Migāramātupāsādam saṃkampesi⁵ sampakampesi sampacālesiḥḥ

4. Atha kho te bhikkhū samviggaḥ lomahaṭṭhajātā ekam antam aṭṭhaṃsuḥḥ Acchariyam vata bho abbhutam vata bho nivātaṅca vata ayam ca Migāramātupāsādo gambhiraṇamo⁶ sunikhāto acalo asampakampi⁷ḥḥ atha ca pana saṅkampito sampakampito sampacālitotiḥḥ

5. Atha kho Bhagavā yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkamiḥḥ upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū Bhagavā etad avocaḥḥḥ Kim nu tumhe bhikkhave samviggaḥ lomahaṭṭhajātā ekam antam ṭhitā tiḥḥḥ

Acchariyam bhante abbhutam bhante nivātaṅca vata ayam ca Migāramātupāsādo gambhiraṇemo⁸ sunikhāto acalo asampakampi⁷ḥḥ atha ca pana saṅkampito sampakampito sampacālitotiḥḥḥ

6. Tumheva kho bhikkhave saṃvejetukāmena⁹ Moggalānena bhikkhunā pādaṅguṭṭhakena¹⁰ Migāramātupāsādo saṅkampito sampakampito sampacālitotiḥḥḥ Tam kim¹¹ maññatha bhikkhaveḥḥ katamesaṃ dhammānam bhāvitattā¹² bahulikatattā Moggalāno bhikkhu evam mahiddhiko evam mahānubhāvo tiḥḥḥ

Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavaṃnettikā^o Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressanti tiḥḥḥ

¹ B¹ tikiṇṇa^o ² B¹ bhanta^o

³ B¹⁻² saṃvejehi S¹ saṃvedehi.

⁴ S¹⁻³ °saṅkhāsi B² °saṅkharoti.

⁵ S³ kampesi B¹ *inserts* sampasi (or -sim).

⁶ S³ *has* °namo *corrected from* nevo.

⁷ S¹⁻³ °kampi.

⁸ S³ °neco. ⁹ S¹⁻³ *insert* mahā.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ °guṭṭhena.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ haṃ *instead of* tam kim.

¹² B¹ bhavittā.

7. Tena bhikkhave supātha¹ || Catunnaṃ kho bhikkhave iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā Moggalāno bhikkhu evaṃ mahiddhiko evaṃ mahānubhāvo || katamesaṃ catunnaṃ ||

8. Idha bhikkhave Moggalāno bhikkhu chandasamādhipadhānasankhārasamannāgatam iddhipādānam bhāveti² || viriyasamādhi || cittasamādhi || vīmaṃsāsamādhipadhānasankhārasamannāgatam iddhipādānam bhāveti || Iti me vīmaṃsā na ca atilīnā bhavissati na ca atipaggahitā bhavissati || na ca ajjhataṃsaṃkhattā bhavissati || na ca bahiddhā vikkhattā bhavissati || pacchāpuresaṇṇī ca viharati yathā pure tathā pacchā yathā pacchā tathā pure || yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho || yathā divā tathā rattim yathā rattim tathā divā || Iti vivaṭena cetasā aparīyonaddhena³ sappabhāsaṃ cittam bhāveti ||

9. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave catunnaṃ iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā Moggalāno bhikkhu evaṃ mahiddhiko evaṃ mahānubhāvo ||

10. Imesaṃ ca pana bhikkhave catunnaṃ⁴ iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā Moggalāno bhikkhu anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhoti || la-pe || yāva brahmalokā pi⁵ kāyena vasaṃ vatteti ||

11. Imesaṃ ca pana bhikkhave catunnaṃ iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā Moggalāno bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttim || pe || upasampajja viharattī ||

12. Evaṃ cāpi abhiññā⁶ vitthāretabbā⁷ ||

15. (5) Brāhmaṇa.

1. Evaṃ me sutāṃ⁸ Ekam samayam āyasmā Ānando Kosambiyā viharati Ghositārāme ||

¹ This part from Bhagavaṃnettikā is missing in S¹⁻³ without any sign of abridgment.

² somewhat developed in S¹⁻³. ³ B¹ °nandhena always.

⁴ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁵ yāva° is missing in S¹⁻³.

⁶ B¹ inserts abhiññāyo.

⁷ This number is not to be found in S¹⁻³.

⁸ this phrase in B¹⁻² only.

2. Atha kho Uṇṇābho brāhmaṇo yenāyasmā Anando tenupasaṅkamiṃ upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena sad-dhim sammodiṃ sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāpiyaṃ vitisā-retvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃṃṃ Ekam antaṃ nisinna kho Uṇṇābho brāhmaṇo āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etaḍ avocaṃṃṃ

3. Kim atthi yaṃ¹ nu kho bho Ānanda samaṇe Go-tame³ brahmacariyaṃ vussati tiṃṃṃ

Chandapahānatthaṃ kho brāhmaṇa Bhagavati³ brahma-cariyaṃ vussati tiṃṃṃ

4. Atthi pana bho⁴ Ānanda maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa chandassa pahānāyā tiṃṃṃ

Atthi kho brāhmaṇa maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa chandassa pahānāyā tiṃṃṃ

5. Katamo pana bho Ānanda maggo katamā paṭipadā etassa chandassa pahānāyā tiṃṃṃ

Idha brāhmaṇa bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhā-rasamannāgatam⁵ iddhipādam bhāvetiṃ viriyasamādhiṃ cittasamādhiṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannā-gatam iddhipādam bhāvetiṃ ayam kho brāhmaṇa maggo ayam paṭipadā etassa chandassa pahānāyā tiṃṃṃ

6. Evaṃ sante⁶ kho⁷ Ānanda santakam⁸ hoti no asan-takam⁹ chandena ca¹⁰ chandam pajahissati ti netam thā-naṃ vijjati¹¹ṃṃṃ

Tena hi brāhmaṇa taññevettha¹² paṭipucchissāmiṃ yathā te khameyya tathā taṃ vyākareyyāsiṃṃṃ

7. Taṃ kim maññasi brāhmaṇaṃṃ ahoṣi te pubbe chando Ārāmaṃ gamissāmi¹³ tassa te ārāmagatassa yo tājjo chando so paṭippassadho¹³ tiṃṃṃ

Evaṃ bhoṃṃṃ

Ahoṣi te¹⁴ pubbe viriyaṃ Ārāmaṃ gamissāmi¹³ tassa te ārāmagatassa yaṃ tājjaṃ viriyaṃ taṃ paṭipassaddhanti¹⁵ṃṃṃ

¹ B¹⁻² oṃyā. ² S¹⁻³ samaṇo Gotamo.

³ B¹ S¹⁻³ bhagavāti *corrected from* bhagavati *in* S³.

⁴ S¹⁻³ kho. ⁵ S¹ °padāna° ⁶ B¹ bhante.

⁷ B¹⁻² bho. ⁸ S¹⁻³ anantakam B² ānandakam.

⁹ B² S¹⁻³ santakam. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ chandeneva B¹ chande ca.

¹¹ B¹⁻² vijjati. ¹² S¹⁻³ tvaññevettha.

¹³ S¹ paṭissaddhoti. ¹⁴ *in* B¹⁻² *only*. ¹⁵ B¹ °passaddhanti.

Evam bho¹ ||

Ahosi te pubbe cittaṃ Ārāmaṃ gamissāmi ti² tassa te ārāmagatassa yaṃ tajjaṃ cittaṃ taṃ paṭippassaddhanti³ ||

Evam bho¹ ||

Ahosi te pubbe vīmaṃsā Ārāmaṃ gamissāmi ti² tassa te ārāmagatassa yā tajjā vīmaṃsā sā paṭippassaddhā ti² ||

Evam bho¹ ||

8. Evam eva kho brāhmaṇa yo so bhikkhu araḥaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasaddattho parikkhīṇabhavasamyojano sammadaññā vimutto⁴ tassa yo pubbe³ chando ahosi arahattapattiyā arahatte⁴ patte yo tajjo chando so paṭippassaddho¹ || Yam pubbe viriyam ahosi arahattapattiyā arahatte patte yaṃ tajjaṃ viriyaṃ taṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ¹ || Yam pubbe cittaṃ ahosi arahattapattiyā⁵ arahatte patte yaṃ⁶ tajjaṃ cittaṃ taṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ¹ || Yā pubbe vīmaṃsā ahosi arahattapattiyā arahatte patte yā tajjā vīmaṃsā sā paṭippassaddhā¹ ||

9. Taṃ kim maññasi brāhmaṇa¹ Iti evaṃ sante santakam vā hoti⁷ asantakam⁸ vā ti¹ ||

Addhā bho Ānanda evaṃ sante santakam hoti no asantakam⁸ ||

10. Abhikkantam bho Ānanda¹ pe¹ ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti¹ ||

16. (6) *Samaṇabrāhmaṇā* 1 or *Mahiddhi*.

2. Ye hi keci bhikkhave atitam addhānam samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā mahiddhikā ahesuṃ mahānubhāvā¹ sabbe te catunnam iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā¹ ||

3. Ye hi² keci bhikkhave anāgatam addhānam samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā mahiddhikā bhavissanti³ °bahulikatattā¹ ||

4. Ye hi keci bhikkhave etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā mahiddhikā mahānubhāvā sabbe te catunnam iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā¹ || Katamesam catunnaṃ¹ ||

¹ S¹ paṭissaddhanti. ² S¹⁻³ paṭissaddhāti.

³ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁴ B¹⁻² arahatta *always*. ⁵ S¹ °patti.

⁶ S³ yyaṃ. ⁷ B¹⁻² insert no. ⁸ S¹⁻³ B² anantakam.

⁹ B² ye pi hi S¹⁻³ ye hi pi.

5. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāvetiᑕ viriyasamādhīcittasamādhīᑕ vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāvetiᑕᑕ

6. Ye hi keci bhikkhave atītam addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā mahiddhikā ahesuṃ mahānubhāvāᑕ peᑕ mahiddhikā bhavissanti mahānubhāvāᑕ [peᑕ] etarahi mahiddhikā mahānubhāvāᑕ sabbe te imesaṃ yeva catunnam iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā tiᑕᑕ

17. (7) *Samaṇabrāhmaṇā 2 or Vidhā.*

2. Ye hi keci bhikkhave atītam addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhosuᑕᑕ eko pi hutvā bahudhā ahesuᑕᑕ bahudhā hutvā eko ahesuᑕᑕ āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuᑕᑕdam¹ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ² asajjamaṇā³ agamaṃsu seyyathāpi ākāseᑕᑕ pathaviyaṃ³ pi ummujjanimuᑕᑕjaṃ⁴ akāṃsu⁵ seyyathāpi uᑕakeᑕᑕ uᑕake pi abhijjamaṇā⁶ agamaṃsu seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃᑕᑕ akāse⁷ pi⁸ pallaṅkena agamaṃsu⁹ seyyathāpi pakkhi sakuṇoᑕᑕ ime pi candimasuriye¹⁰ evaṃ mahiddhike evaṃ mahānubhāve pāṇiṇā parimaṃsuᑕᑕ parimajjimaṃsuᑕᑕ yāva Brahmaloᑕā pi kāyena vasaṃ vattesaṃᑕᑕ sabbe te catunnam iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattāᑕᑕᑕ

3. Ye hi keci bhikkhave aṇāgatam addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhosantiᑕᑕ eko pi hutvā bahudhā bhavissantiᑕᑕ bahudhā pi hutvā eko bhavissantiᑕᑕ āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuᑕᑕdam tiropākāraṃ tiropabbatam asajjamaṇā¹¹ gamissanti¹² seyyathāpi ākāseᑕᑕ pathaviyaṃ¹³ pi ummujjanimuᑕᑕjaṃ¹⁴ karissanti

¹ B¹⁻² tirokuᑕᑕam *always*. ² S¹ °jabbatam.

³ S¹ paᑕhaviyā. ⁴ S¹ ummajja°

⁵ *three words from seyyathāpi are missing in S³.*

⁶ S¹⁻³ °māne. ⁷ S¹ adds na. ⁸ *missing in S³.*

⁹ B¹ kamāṃsu. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ °suriyā. ¹¹ B² asamajja°

¹² S¹⁻³ bhavissanti. ¹³ S¹⁻³ paᑕhaviyā.

¹⁴ S³ ummajja° S¹ ummajjam *omitting* nimujjam.

seyyathāpi udakeṃ udake pi abhijjamānā¹ gamissanti seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃ akāse pi pallāṅkena bhavissanti² seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇoṃ ime pi³ candimasuriye evam mahiddhikke evam mahānubhāve pāpinā parimasissanti parimajjissanti yāva Brahmālokaṃ pi kāyena vasaṃ vattessanti⁴ sabbe te catunnam iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikātatattāṃṃ

4. Ye hi keci bhikkhave etarāhi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavihitam iddhiḍidam paccanubhontiṃ eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontiṃ bahudhā pi hutvā eko⁵ hontiṃ āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuḍḍam tiropākāram tiropabbatam asaḍḍjamānā gacchanti seyyathāpi⁶ akāseṃ peṃ yāva Brahmālokaṃ pi kāyena vasaṃ vattentiṃ sabbe te catunnam iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikātatattā⁷ṃ katamesaṃ catunnaṃṃṃ

5. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipādānam bhāveti⁸ṃ viriyasamādhīṃ cittasamādhīṃ vimāṃsasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatam bhāvetiṃṃ

6. Ye hi keci bhikkhave atitā addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavihitam iddhiḍidam paccanubhosuṃṃ peṃṃ paccanubhossantiṃṃ [pe]ṃṃ paccanubhontiṃṃ [pe]ṃṃ sabbe te imesaṃ yeva catunnam iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikātatattā tiṃṃ

18. (8) Bhikkhu.

2. Catunnam bhikkhave iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikātatattā bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim diṭṭheva dhamme sayā abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatiṃṃ Katamesaṃ catunnaṃṃṃ

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipādānam bhāvetiṃṃ viriyasamādhīṃ cittasamādhīṃ vimāṃsasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipādānam bhāvetiṃṃṃ Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave catunnam iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bhikkhu āsavānaṃ

¹ S¹ asaḍḍja^o ² B² gami- B¹ kamissanti.

³ missing in S¹. ⁴ B¹ vatti^o ⁵ S¹⁻³ add pi.

⁶ S¹⁻³ insert bhikkhave. ⁷ S¹⁻³ add ti. ⁸ S¹ bhāveti.

khayā anāsavam cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihara-
ti ti¹ ॥

19. (9) *Desanā* or *Bhāvanā*.

2. Iddhiṃ vo² bhikkhave desissāmi iddhipādam ca iddhipādabhāvanam ca iddhipādabhāvanāgāminim ca paṭi-
padam³ tam suṇātha ॥

3. Katamā ca bhikkhave iddhi⁴ ॥ Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhoti ॥ eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti ॥ pe-la⁵ yāva brahmalokā pi kāyena vasam vatteti ॥ Ayam vuccati bhikkhave iddhi ॥

4. Katamo ca bhikkhave iddhipādo ॥ Yo³ bhikkhave maggo yā⁴ paṭipadā iddhilābhāya⁵ iddhipaṭilābhāya sam-
vattati ॥ ayam vuccati bhikkhave⁶ iddhipādo ॥

5. Katamā ca bhikkhave iddhipādabhāvanā ॥ Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasaman-
nāgatam iddhipādam bhāveti ॥ viriyasamādhi⁶ cittasamādhi⁷ vimamsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipā-
dam bhāveti ॥ Ayam vuccati bhikkhave iddhipādabhāvanā ॥

6. Katamā ca bhikkhave iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭi-
padā ॥ ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo ॥ seyyathidam sammāditthi ॥ pe⁸ sammāsamādhi ॥ Ayam vuccati bhikkhave iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā ti ॥

20. (10) *Vibhaṅga*.

I.

2. Cattāro me⁶ bhikkhave iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā mahapphalā honti mahānisamsā ॥ Katham bhāvitā ca bhikkhave cattāro iddhipādā katham bahulikāṭā mahapphalā honti mahānisamsā ॥

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāveti ॥ Iti me chando

¹ S¹⁻³ viharanti. ² S¹⁻³ ca kho *instead of* vo.

³ B¹ *adds* so. ⁴ S³ *add* va (*or* ca).

⁵ *missing in* S³; S¹ *has* iddhipaṭipadā.

⁶ *missing in* S³.

na ca atilīno¹ bhavissati|| na ca atipaggahito bhavissati||
 na ca ajjhattam saṅkhitto² bhavissati|| na ca bahiddhā
 vikkhitto bhavissati|| pe|| Iti vivaṭena cetasā अपariyona-
 ddhena³ sappabhāsam cittam bhāveti|| viriyasamādhī||
 cittasamādhī|| vimamsāsamādhī padhānasaṅkhārasamannā-
 gatam iddhipādam bhāveti|| Iti me⁴ vimamsā na ca atilīnā
 bhavissati|| na ca atipaggahitā⁵ bhavissati|| na ca ajjhattam
 saṅkhittā bhavissati na ca bahiddhā vikkhittā bhavissati||
 pacchāpuresaṅṅī ca viharati|| yathā pure tathā pacchā
 yathā pacchā tathā pure|| yathā adho tathā uddham yathā
 uddham tathā adho|| yathā divā tathā rattim yathā rattim
 tathā divā|| iti vivaṭena cetasā अपariyonaddhena³ sappa-
 bhāsam cittam bhāveti||

II.

4. Katamo ca bhikkhave atilīno chando|| Yo bhikkhave
 chando kosajjasahagato kosajjasampayutto|| ayam vuccati
 bhikkhave atilīno chando||

5. Katamo ca bhikkhave atipaggahito chando|| Yo
 bhikkhave chando⁶ uddhaccasahagato uddhaccasampayutto||
 ayam vuccati bhikkhave atipaggahito chando||

6. Katamo ca bhikkhave ajjhattam⁷ saṅkhitto chando||
 Yo⁸ bhikkhave chando⁹ thīnamiddhasahagato thīnamiddha-
 sampayutto|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave ajjhattam⁷ saṅkhitto
 chando||

7. Katamo ca bhikkhave bahiddhā vikkhitto chando||
 yo¹⁰ bhikkhave chando bahiddhā pañcakāmaguṇe ārabha
 anuvikkhito anuvisaṭo¹¹|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave bahiddhā
 vikkhitto chando||

8. Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu pacchāpuresaṅṅī¹² ca
 viharati yathā pure tathā pacchā yathā pacchā tathāpure||

¹ S³ atalīno. ² S¹ saṅkhittā S³ °khittam.

³ B¹ °nandhena *always* B¹ °naddhena *always*, *corrected from °nandhe° here only.* ⁴ *missing in S¹ S³ pi.*

⁵ S³ °gahito, *the phrase is missing in S¹.*

⁶ S¹⁻³ omits yo bhī° ⁷ S¹⁻³ ajjhatta. ⁸ S¹ insert hi.

⁹ S³ omits yo° ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ insert hi. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ anusavo.

¹² S¹ adds here puresaṅṅī.

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno¹ pacchāpure saññā suggahitā hoti sumanasikatā supadhāritā suppaṭividdhā paññāya² Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu pacchāpure saññī ca³ viharati yathā pure tathā pacchā yathā pacchā tathā pure⁴ ||

9. Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu yathā adho tathā uddham yatha uddham tathā adho viharati⁵ || Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu imam eva kāyam uddham pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantam pūram nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati⁶ Atthi imasmim kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco mamsam nahārū⁷ atthi atthimiñjā⁸ vakkam hadayaṃ yakanam kilomakam pihakam papphāsam⁹ antam antaḡaṇam udariyaṃ karisaṃ pittaṃ semham pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo singhānikā lasikā¹⁰ muttan ti¹¹ || Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu yathā adho tathā uddham yathā uddham tathā adho viharati¹² ||

10. Kathanā ca bhikkhave bhikkhu yathā divā tathā rattim yathā rattim tathā divā viharati¹³ || Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yehi ākārehi yehi lingehi yehi nimittehi divā chandasamādhīpadhānasasankhārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāveti¹⁴ so tehi ākārehi tehi lingehi tehi nimittehi rattim chandasamādhīpadhānasasankhārasamannāgatam¹⁵ iddhipādam bhāveti¹⁶ || Yehi vā pana¹⁷ ākārehi yehi¹⁸ lingehi yehi nimittehi rattim chandasamādhīpadhānasasankhārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāveti¹⁹ so tehi ākārehi tehi lingehi tehi nimittehi divā chandasamādhīpadhānasasankhārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāveti²⁰ || Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu yathā divā tathā rattim yathā rattim tathā divā viharati²¹ ||

11. Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena²² sappabhāsam cittaṃ bhāveti²³ || Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno ālokasaññā suggahitā hoti divāsaññā svādhiṭṭhitā²⁴ || Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena²⁵ sappabhāsam cittaṃ bhāveti²⁶ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ bhikkhu. ² in B¹⁻² only. ³ B¹⁻² nhāru.

⁴ B¹⁻² °mīncam. ⁵ B¹⁻² pabbāsam. ⁶ missing in S¹.

⁷ S¹⁻³ °sañkhāram sama^o

⁸ S¹ omits vā pana S³ has keci. ⁹ missing in S³.

¹⁰ B² °nandhena.

¹¹ S³ suvā (S¹ sava-) diṭṭhitā, B² °saññāya adhiṭṭhitā.

III.

12. Katamañca bhikkhave atilnaviriyam¹ || Yam bhikkhave viriyam kosajjasahagatam kosajjasampayuttam² idam vuccati bhikkhave atilnaviriyam¹ ||

13. Katamañca bhikkhave atipaggahitaviriyam² || Yam bhikkhave viriyam uddhaccasahagatam uddhaccasampayuttam³ idam vuccati bhikkhave atipaggahitam viriyam² ||

14. Katamañca bhikkhave ajjhattam saṅkhittam³ viriyam⁴ || Yam bhikkhave viriyam thīnamiddhasahagatam thīnamiddhasampayuttam⁵ idam vuccati bhikkhave ajjhattam saṅkhittam³ viriyam⁴ ||

15. Katamañca bhikkhave bahiddhā vikkhittam viriyam⁶ || Yam bhikkhave viriyam bahiddhā pañcakāmaguṇe ārabha anuvikkhittam⁴ anuvisaṭam⁷ || Idam vuccati bhikkhave bahiddhā vikkhittam viriyam⁶ ||

16—19. Peyyālo⁸ || Kathanca bhikkhave bhikkhu vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsam bhāveti⁹ || Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno ālokasaññā sugahitā hoti divāsaññā svādhiṭṭhitā⁵ || Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vivaṭen cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsam cittam bhāveti⁶ ||

IV.

20. Katamañca bhikkhave atilīnam cittam¹ yam pi bhikkhave cittam kosajjasahagatam kosajjasampayuttam² idam vuccati bhikkhave atilīnam cittam¹ ||

21. Katamañca bhikkhave atipaggahitam cittam³ || Yam bhikkhave cittam uddhaccasahagatam⁷ uddhaccasampayuttam⁴ idam vuccati bhikkhave atipaggahitam cittam³ ||

22. Katamañca bhikkhave ajjhattam saṅkhittam cittam⁵ || Yam bhikkhave cittam thīnamiddhasahagatam⁸ thīnamiddhasampayuttam⁹ idam vuccati bhikkhave ajjhattam saṅkhittam cittam⁵ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ atilīnam vi^o ² S¹⁻³ atipaggahitam vi^o

³ S¹⁻³ ajjhattasam^o ⁴ S¹⁻³ anukkhittam.

⁵ B² °saññāya adhiṭṭhitā.

⁶ So B¹⁻²; S¹⁻³ have only -pe- omitting all the paragraph.

⁷ missing in S³.

⁸ missing in S³; B¹ and S¹ have thīnamiddham^o

23. Katamañca bhikkhave bahiddhā vikkhittam cittam¹ Yam bhikkhave cittam bahiddhā pañcaguṇe ārabha anuvikkhittam anuvisaṭam² idam vuccati bhikkhave bahiddhā³ vikkhittam cittam⁴ ||

24—27. Peyyālam⁵ evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsam cittam bhāveti⁶ ||

V.

28. Katamā⁷ ca bhikkhave atilīnā⁸ vīmaṃsā⁹ || Yā bhikkhave vīmaṃsā kosajjasahagatā kosajjasampayuttā¹⁰ ayam vuccati bhikkhave atilīnā vīmaṃsā¹¹ ||

29. Katamā⁷ ca bhikkhave atipaggahītā vīmaṃsā¹² || Yā bhikkhave vīmaṃsā uddhaccasahagatā¹³ uddhaccasampayuttā¹⁴ ayam vuccati bhikkhave atipaggahītā vīmaṃsā¹⁵ ||

30. Katamāca bhikkhave ajjhattam¹⁶ saṅkhittā vīmaṃsā¹⁷ || Yā bhikkhave vīmaṃsā thīnamiddhasahagatā thīnamiddhasampayuttā¹⁸ ayam vuccati bhikkhave ajjhattamsaṅkhittā vīmaṃsā¹⁹ ||

31. Katamā⁷ ca bhikkhave bahiddhā vikkhittā vīmaṃsā²⁰ || Yā bhikkhave vīmaṃsā bahiddhā pañcakāmaguṇe ārabha anuvikkhittā anuvisaṭā²¹ ayam vuccati bhikkhave bahiddhā vikkhittā vīmaṃsā²² ||

32—35. la⁶ || Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsam cittam bhāveti²³ ||

36. Evam bhāvitā kho bhikkhave cattāro iddhipādā evam bahulikātā mahapphalā honti mahānisamsā²⁴ evam bhāvitesu kho bhikkhave bhikkhu catusu iddhipādesu evam bahulikatesu anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhoti²⁵ || Eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti²⁶ bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti²⁷ || la²⁸ yāva Brahmālokā pi kāyena vasam vatteti²⁹ pe³⁰ ||

37. Evam bhāvitesu kho bhikkhave bhikkhu catusu iddhipādesu evam bahulikatesu³¹ āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavam

¹ S¹⁻³ insert bahiddhā. ² So B¹⁻² S¹⁻³ have only -pe-

³ S¹⁻³ katamañ. ⁴ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁵ S¹⁻³ ajjhatta.

⁶ Complete in S¹⁻³ kathañca bhi^o bhikkhu pacchāpuresaṇṇi^o

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit bahudhā pi^o ⁸ S¹⁻³ add iddhipādesu.

cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim diṭṭheva dhamme sayam
abhiññā¹ sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati ti² ||

38. Cha pi abhiññāyo vitthāretabbā³ ||

Pāsādakampanavaggo dutiyo⁴ ||

Imassa vaggassa⁵ uddānaṃ ||

Pubbe⁶ Mahapphalā⁷ Chando⁸

Moggalāno ca Brāhmaṇo ||

Dve Samaṇabrāhmaṇā⁹ Bhikkhu¹⁰

Desanā¹¹ Vibhaṅgena cā ti¹² ||

CHAPTER III. VAGGO TATIYO.

21. (1) Maggo.

1. Sāvatti¹³ ||

2. Pubbe¹⁰ me bhikkhave sambodhā¹ anabhisambuddhassa
bodhisattasseva etad aho si || Ko nu kho maggo kā paṭipadā
iddhipādabhāvanāyā ti || Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad
aho si ||

3. So bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannā-
gatam iddhipādam bhāveti || Iti me chando na atilīno
bhavissati || pe || sappabhāsam cittam bhāveti ||

4—5. Viriyasamādhī || Cittasamādhī ||

6. Vimamsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatam id-
dhipādam bhāveti || Iti me vimamsā na ca atilīnā bha-
vissati || na ca atipaggahitā¹¹ bhavissati || na ca ajjhattam
saṅkhittā bhavissati || na ca bahiddhā vikkhittā bhavissati ||
pacchāpuresaṇṇī ca viharati || yathāpure tathā pacchā
yathā pacchā tathā pure || yathā adho tathā uddham yathā
uddham tathā adho || yathā divā tathā rattiṃ¹² yathā
rattiṃ¹² tathā divā || Iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena¹³
sappabhāsam cittam bhāveti ||

¹ S¹⁻³ add ya. ² this phrase in B¹⁻² only.

³ S¹ pāsādampana° ⁴ S¹⁻³ tatra instead of imassa°

⁵ S¹⁻³ hetu. ⁶ S¹⁻³ mahapphalo ca.

⁷ S¹⁻³ mahiddhiyā vidhā instead of dve°

⁸ B¹ ti instead of bhikkhu. ⁹ S¹⁻³ bhāvanā.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ add va. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ °gahitam. ¹² S¹ ratti.

¹³ B¹ °nandhena always.

7. Evam bhāvītesu kho bhikkhave¹ bhikkhu² catusu iddhipādesu evam bahulikatesu anekavihitam iddhividham³ paccanubhoti⁴ eko⁵ pi hutvā bahudhā hoti⁶ bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti⁷ pe⁸ la⁹ yāva Brahmaloḱā pi¹⁰ kāyena va-saṃ vatteti¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ ³⁸⁶ ³⁸⁷ ³⁸⁸ ³⁸⁹ ³⁹⁰ ³⁹¹ ³⁹² ³⁹³ ³⁹⁴ ³⁹⁵ ³⁹⁶ ³⁹⁷ ³⁹⁸ ³⁹⁹ ⁴⁰⁰ ⁴⁰¹ ⁴⁰² ⁴⁰³ ⁴⁰⁴ ⁴⁰⁵ ⁴⁰⁶ ⁴⁰⁷ ⁴⁰⁸ ⁴⁰⁹ ⁴¹⁰ ⁴¹¹ ⁴¹² ⁴¹³ ⁴¹⁴ ⁴¹⁵ ⁴¹⁶ ⁴¹⁷ ⁴¹⁸ ⁴¹⁹ ⁴²⁰ ⁴²¹ ⁴²² ⁴²³ ⁴²⁴ ⁴²⁵ ⁴²⁶ ⁴²⁷ ⁴²⁸ ⁴²⁹ ⁴³⁰ ⁴³¹ ⁴³² ⁴³³ ⁴³⁴ ⁴³⁵ ⁴³⁶ ⁴³⁷ ⁴³⁸ ⁴³⁹ ⁴⁴⁰ ⁴⁴¹ ⁴⁴² ⁴⁴³ ⁴⁴⁴ ⁴⁴⁵ ⁴⁴⁶ ⁴⁴⁷ ⁴⁴⁸ ⁴⁴⁹ ⁴⁵⁰ ⁴⁵¹ ⁴⁵² ⁴⁵³ ⁴⁵⁴ ⁴⁵⁵ ⁴⁵⁶ ⁴⁵⁷ ⁴⁵⁸ ⁴⁵⁹ ⁴⁶⁰ ⁴⁶¹ ⁴⁶² ⁴⁶³ ⁴⁶⁴ ⁴⁶⁵ ⁴⁶⁶ ⁴⁶⁷ ⁴⁶⁸ ⁴⁶⁹ ⁴⁷⁰ ⁴⁷¹ ⁴⁷² ⁴⁷³ ⁴⁷⁴ ⁴⁷⁵ ⁴⁷⁶ ⁴⁷⁷ ⁴⁷⁸ ⁴⁷⁹ ⁴⁸⁰ ⁴⁸¹ ⁴⁸² ⁴⁸³ ⁴⁸⁴ ⁴⁸⁵ ⁴⁸⁶ ⁴⁸⁷ ⁴⁸⁸ ⁴⁸⁹ ⁴⁹⁰ ⁴⁹¹ ⁴⁹² ⁴⁹³ ⁴⁹⁴ ⁴⁹⁵ ⁴⁹⁶ ⁴⁹⁷ ⁴⁹⁸ ⁴⁹⁹ ⁵⁰⁰ ⁵⁰¹ ⁵⁰² ⁵⁰³ ⁵⁰⁴ ⁵⁰⁵ ⁵⁰⁶ ⁵⁰⁷ ⁵⁰⁸ ⁵⁰⁹ ⁵¹⁰ ⁵¹¹ ⁵¹² ⁵¹³ ⁵¹⁴ ⁵¹⁵ ⁵¹⁶ ⁵¹⁷ ⁵¹⁸ ⁵¹⁹ ⁵²⁰ ⁵²¹ ⁵²² ⁵²³ ⁵²⁴ ⁵²⁵ ⁵²⁶ ⁵²⁷ ⁵²⁸ ⁵²⁹ ⁵³⁰ ⁵³¹ ⁵³² ⁵³³ ⁵³⁴ ⁵³⁵ ⁵³⁶ ⁵³⁷ ⁵³⁸ ⁵³⁹ ⁵⁴⁰ ⁵⁴¹ ⁵⁴² ⁵⁴³ ⁵⁴⁴ ⁵⁴⁵ ⁵⁴⁶ ⁵⁴⁷ ⁵⁴⁸ ⁵⁴⁹ ⁵⁵⁰ ⁵⁵¹ ⁵⁵² ⁵⁵³ ⁵⁵⁴ ⁵⁵⁵ ⁵⁵⁶ ⁵⁵⁷ ⁵⁵⁸ ⁵⁵⁹ ⁵⁶⁰ ⁵⁶¹ ⁵⁶² ⁵⁶³ ⁵⁶⁴ ⁵⁶⁵ ⁵⁶⁶ ⁵⁶⁷ ⁵⁶⁸ ⁵⁶⁹ ⁵⁷⁰ ⁵⁷¹ ⁵⁷² ⁵⁷³ ⁵⁷⁴ ⁵⁷⁵ ⁵⁷⁶ ⁵⁷⁷ ⁵⁷⁸ ⁵⁷⁹ ⁵⁸⁰ ⁵⁸¹ ⁵⁸² ⁵⁸³ ⁵⁸⁴ ⁵⁸⁵ ⁵⁸⁶ ⁵⁸⁷ ⁵⁸⁸ ⁵⁸⁹ ⁵⁹⁰ ⁵⁹¹ ⁵⁹² ⁵⁹³ ⁵⁹⁴ ⁵⁹⁵ ⁵⁹⁶ ⁵⁹⁷ ⁵⁹⁸ ⁵⁹⁹ ⁶⁰⁰ ⁶⁰¹ ⁶⁰² ⁶⁰³ ⁶⁰⁴ ⁶⁰⁵ ⁶⁰⁶ ⁶⁰⁷ ⁶⁰⁸ ⁶⁰⁹ ⁶¹⁰ ⁶¹¹ ⁶¹² ⁶¹³ ⁶¹⁴ ⁶¹⁵ ⁶¹⁶ ⁶¹⁷ ⁶¹⁸ ⁶¹⁹ ⁶²⁰ ⁶²¹ ⁶²² ⁶²³ ⁶²⁴ ⁶²⁵ ⁶²⁶ ⁶²⁷ ⁶²⁸ ⁶²⁹ ⁶³⁰ ⁶³¹ ⁶³² ⁶³³ ⁶³⁴ ⁶³⁵ ⁶³⁶ ⁶³⁷ ⁶³⁸ ⁶³⁹ ⁶⁴⁰ ⁶⁴¹ ⁶⁴² ⁶⁴³ ⁶⁴⁴ ⁶⁴⁵ ⁶⁴⁶ ⁶⁴⁷ ⁶⁴⁸ ⁶⁴⁹ ⁶⁵⁰ ⁶⁵¹ ⁶⁵² ⁶⁵³ ⁶⁵⁴ ⁶⁵⁵ ⁶⁵⁶ ⁶⁵⁷ ⁶⁵⁸ ⁶⁵⁹ ⁶⁶⁰ ⁶⁶¹ ⁶⁶² ⁶⁶³ ⁶⁶⁴ ⁶⁶⁵ ⁶⁶⁶ ⁶⁶⁷ ⁶⁶⁸ ⁶⁶⁹ ⁶⁷⁰ ⁶⁷¹ ⁶⁷² ⁶⁷³ ⁶⁷⁴ ⁶⁷⁵ ⁶⁷⁶ ⁶⁷⁷ ⁶⁷⁸ ⁶⁷⁹ ⁶⁸⁰ ⁶⁸¹ ⁶⁸² ⁶⁸³ ⁶⁸⁴ ⁶⁸⁵ ⁶⁸⁶ ⁶⁸⁷ ⁶⁸⁸ ⁶⁸⁹ ⁶⁹⁰ ⁶⁹¹ ⁶⁹² ⁶⁹³ ⁶⁹⁴ ⁶⁹⁵ ⁶⁹⁶ ⁶⁹⁷ ⁶⁹⁸ ⁶⁹⁹ ⁷⁰⁰ ⁷⁰¹ ⁷⁰² ⁷⁰³ ⁷⁰⁴ ⁷⁰⁵ ⁷⁰⁶ ⁷⁰⁷ ⁷⁰⁸ ⁷⁰⁹ ⁷¹⁰ ⁷¹¹ ⁷¹² ⁷¹³ ⁷¹⁴ ⁷¹⁵ ⁷¹⁶ ⁷¹⁷ ⁷¹⁸ ⁷¹⁹ ⁷²⁰ ⁷²¹ ⁷²² ⁷²³ ⁷²⁴ ⁷²⁵ ⁷²⁶ ⁷²⁷ ⁷²⁸ ⁷²⁹ ⁷³⁰ ⁷³¹ ⁷³² ⁷³³ ⁷³⁴ ⁷³⁵ ⁷³⁶ ⁷³⁷ ⁷³⁸ ⁷³⁹ ⁷⁴⁰ ⁷⁴¹ ⁷⁴² ⁷⁴³ ⁷⁴⁴ ⁷⁴⁵ ⁷⁴⁶ ⁷⁴⁷ ⁷⁴⁸ ⁷⁴⁹ ⁷⁵⁰ ⁷⁵¹ ⁷⁵² ⁷⁵³ ⁷⁵⁴ ⁷⁵⁵ ⁷⁵⁶ ⁷⁵⁷ ⁷⁵⁸ ⁷⁵⁹ ⁷⁶⁰ ⁷⁶¹ ⁷⁶² ⁷⁶³ ⁷⁶⁴ ⁷⁶⁵ ⁷⁶⁶ ⁷⁶⁷ ⁷⁶⁸ ⁷⁶⁹ ⁷⁷⁰ ⁷⁷¹ ⁷⁷² ⁷⁷³ ⁷⁷⁴ ⁷⁷⁵ ⁷⁷⁶ ⁷⁷⁷ ⁷⁷⁸ ⁷⁷⁹ ⁷⁸⁰ ⁷⁸¹ ⁷⁸² ⁷⁸³ ⁷⁸⁴ ⁷⁸⁵ ⁷⁸⁶ ⁷⁸⁷ ⁷⁸⁸ ⁷⁸⁹ ⁷⁹⁰ ⁷⁹¹ ⁷⁹² ⁷⁹³ ⁷⁹⁴ ⁷⁹⁵ ⁷⁹⁶ ⁷⁹⁷ ⁷⁹⁸ ⁷⁹⁹ ⁸⁰⁰ ⁸⁰¹ ⁸⁰² ⁸⁰³ ⁸⁰⁴ ⁸⁰⁵ ⁸⁰⁶ ⁸⁰⁷ ⁸⁰⁸ ⁸⁰⁹ ⁸¹⁰ ⁸¹¹ ⁸¹² ⁸¹³ ⁸¹⁴ ⁸¹⁵ ⁸¹⁶ ⁸¹⁷ ⁸¹⁸ ⁸¹⁹ ⁸²⁰ ⁸²¹ ⁸²² ⁸²³ ⁸²⁴ ⁸²⁵ ⁸²⁶ ⁸²⁷ ⁸²⁸ ⁸²⁹ ⁸³⁰ ⁸³¹ ⁸³² ⁸³³ ⁸³⁴ ⁸³⁵ ⁸³⁶ ⁸³⁷ ⁸³⁸ ⁸³⁹ ⁸⁴⁰ ⁸⁴¹ ⁸⁴² ⁸⁴³ ⁸⁴⁴ ⁸⁴⁵ ⁸⁴⁶ ⁸⁴⁷ ⁸⁴⁸ ⁸⁴⁹ ⁸⁵⁰ ⁸⁵¹ ⁸⁵² ⁸⁵³ ⁸⁵⁴ ⁸⁵⁵ ⁸⁵⁶ ⁸⁵⁷ ⁸⁵⁸ ⁸⁵⁹ ⁸⁶⁰ ⁸⁶¹ ⁸⁶² ⁸⁶³ ⁸⁶⁴ ⁸⁶⁵ ⁸⁶⁶ ⁸⁶⁷ ⁸⁶⁸ ⁸⁶⁹ ⁸⁷⁰ ⁸⁷¹ ⁸⁷² ⁸⁷³ ⁸⁷⁴ ⁸⁷⁵ ⁸⁷⁶ ⁸⁷⁷ ⁸⁷⁸ ⁸⁷⁹ ⁸⁸⁰ ⁸⁸¹ ⁸⁸² ⁸⁸³ ⁸⁸⁴ ⁸⁸⁵ ⁸⁸⁶ ⁸⁸⁷ ⁸⁸⁸ ⁸⁸⁹ ⁸⁹⁰ ⁸⁹¹ ⁸⁹² ⁸⁹³ ⁸⁹⁴ ⁸⁹⁵ ⁸⁹⁶ ⁸⁹⁷ ⁸⁹⁸ ⁸⁹⁹ ⁹⁰⁰ ⁹⁰¹ ⁹⁰² ⁹⁰³ ⁹⁰⁴ ⁹⁰⁵ ⁹⁰⁶ ⁹⁰⁷ ⁹⁰⁸ ⁹⁰⁹ ⁹¹⁰ ⁹¹¹ ⁹¹² ⁹¹³ ⁹¹⁴ ⁹¹⁵ ⁹¹⁶ ⁹¹⁷ ⁹¹⁸ ⁹¹⁹ ⁹²⁰ ⁹²¹ ⁹²² ⁹²³ ⁹²⁴ ⁹²⁵ ⁹²⁶ ⁹²⁷ ⁹²⁸ ⁹²⁹ ⁹³⁰ ⁹³¹ ⁹³² ⁹³³ ⁹³⁴ ⁹³⁵ ⁹³⁶ ⁹³⁷ ⁹³⁸ ⁹³⁹ ⁹⁴⁰ ⁹⁴¹ ⁹⁴² ⁹⁴³ ⁹⁴⁴ ⁹⁴⁵ ⁹⁴⁶ ⁹⁴⁷ ⁹⁴⁸ ⁹⁴⁹ ⁹⁵⁰ ⁹⁵¹ ⁹⁵² ⁹⁵³ ⁹⁵⁴ ⁹⁵⁵ ⁹⁵⁶ ⁹⁵⁷ ⁹⁵⁸ ⁹⁵⁹ ⁹⁶⁰ ⁹⁶¹ ⁹⁶² ⁹⁶³ ⁹⁶⁴ ⁹⁶⁵ ⁹⁶⁶ ⁹⁶⁷ ⁹⁶⁸ ⁹⁶⁹ ⁹⁷⁰ ⁹⁷¹ ⁹⁷² ⁹⁷³ ⁹⁷⁴ ⁹⁷⁵ ⁹⁷⁶ ⁹⁷⁷ ⁹⁷⁸ ⁹⁷⁹ ⁹⁸⁰ ⁹⁸¹ ⁹⁸² ⁹⁸³ ⁹⁸⁴ ⁹⁸⁵ ⁹⁸⁶ ⁹⁸⁷ ⁹⁸⁸ ⁹⁸⁹ ⁹⁹⁰ ⁹⁹¹ ⁹⁹² ⁹⁹³ ⁹⁹⁴ ⁹⁹⁵ ⁹⁹⁶ ⁹⁹⁷ ⁹⁹⁸ ⁹⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰⁰

8. Evam bhāvītesu kho bhikkhave¹ bhikkhu² catusu iddhipādesu evam bahulikatesu āsavānam khayā⁶ anāsavaṃ cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati ti¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹

ca² kho abhijānāti² bhante Bhagavā² iminā cātumahābhūtikena kāyena iddhiyā Brahmālokaṃ upasaṅkamitā³ tayidaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ ceva⁴ abbhutaṃ cāti⁵ ॥

Acchariyā ceva⁵ Ānanda tathāgatā acchariyadhammasamannāgatā⁶ ca abbhutā⁷ ceva Ānanda tathāgatā abbhutadhammasamannāgatā ca⁸ ॥

6. Yasmim Ānanda samaye Tathāgato kāyaṃ pi citte samādahati⁸ cittaṃ pi ca⁹ kāye samādahati¹⁰ sukhasāññaṃ ca¹¹ lahusāññaṃ ca kāye¹² okkamitvā viharati¹³ ॥ tasmim Ānanda samaye Tathāgatassa kāyo lahutaro ceva hoti mudutaro ca kammaniyataro ca pabhassarataro ca¹⁴ ॥

7. Seyyathāpi Ānanda ayogaḷo divasaṃ¹³ santatto lahutaro ceva hoti mudutaro ca² kammaniyataro ca pabhassarataro ca¹ evaṃ eva kho² Ānanda yasmim samaye Tathāgato kāyaṃ pi citte samādahati⁸ cittaṃ pi kāye samādahati¹⁰ sukhasāññaṃ ca lahusāññaṃ ca¹⁴ kāye okkamitvā viharati¹³ ॥ tasmim Ānanda samaye Tathāgatassa kāyo lahutaro ceva hoti mudutaro ca kammaniyataro ca pabhassarataro ca¹⁵ ॥

8. Yasmim Ānanda samaye Tathāgato kāyaṃ pi citte samādahati¹¹ cittaṃ pi kāye samādahati¹² sukhasāññaṃ ca lahusāññaṃ ca¹⁵ kāye¹⁶ okkamitvā viharati¹³ ॥ tasmim Ānanda samaye Tathāgatassa kāyo appakasireneva pathaviyā¹⁷ vehāsaṃ abbhuggacchati¹⁸ so anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhoti¹⁹ eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti²⁰ pe²¹ la²² yāva Brahmālokaṃ pi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti²³ ॥

¹ S¹⁻³ sama (S¹ saca) ūño *instead of* yaṃ ca.

² *missing in* S¹⁻³. ³ S¹⁻³ °kamiti.

⁴ S³ eva. ⁵ ca.

⁶ S¹ acchariyaṃ dhammaṃ samannāgataṃ.

⁷ S¹⁻³ abbhutañceva. ⁸ B¹ samo° *always* B² sammo.

⁹ *in* S¹⁻³ *only*. ¹⁰ S¹ samāsaḥati B¹ samodahati.

¹¹ S³ sukhasāñña ca. ¹² S¹⁻³ kāyena.

¹³ S¹ divase S³ divasa. ¹⁴ S¹⁻³ °sañña ca °sañña ca.

¹⁵ B¹ lahusaṅgaṅga. ¹⁶ S³ yo.

¹⁷ S¹⁻³ puthaviyā.

9. Seyyathāpi Ānanda tūlapicu¹ vā kappāsapicu¹ vā lahuko vātupādāno appakasireneva pathaviyā² vehāsam abbhuggacchati¹ evam eva kho Ānanda yasmim³ samaye Tathāgato kāyam pi³ citte samādahati¹ cittam pi³ kāye samādahati¹ sukhasaññañca lahusaññañca⁴ kāye okkamitvā viharati⁵ tasmim Ānanda⁶ samaye Tathāgatassa kāyo appakasireneva pathaviyā vehāsam abbhuggacchati¹ so anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhoti¹ eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti¹ la¹ pe¹ yāva Brahmaloḁā pi⁶ kāyena vasaṃ vatteti ti¹ ¹

23. (3) Bhikkhu.

2. Cattāro me bhikkhave iddhipadā¹ katame cattāro¹ ¹ Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipadam bhāveti¹ viriyasamādhī¹ citta-samādhī¹ vimamsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipadam bhāveti¹ ¹ Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro iddhipadā¹ ¹

3. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave catunnam iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikattattā bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā⁷ sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatīti¹ ¹

24. (4) Suddhakam.

2. Cattāro me bhikkhave iddhipadā¹ ¹ Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro iddhipadā ti⁸ ¹

¹ S¹⁻³ °picuṃ (S¹ pivuṃ?).

² S¹⁻³ puthaviyā.

³ S¹⁻³ kāyasmim . . . cittasmim *without* pi.

⁴ B¹ lahukasaññañca.

⁵ B¹ *insert* yaṃ B² ¹la¹

⁶ *missing in* S¹⁻³.

⁷ S¹⁻³ abhiññāya.

⁸ *This text is the same as the number 2 of the preceding and the following sutta; it is, on account of this, I think, suppressed in B¹; nevertheless somewhat (a number 3) ought to want in S¹⁻³, since there is nothing about suddhi.*

25. (5) *Phalā* 1.

2. Cattāro me bhikkhave iddhipādā° ॥ Ime° cattāro iddhipādā° ॥

3. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave catunnam iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā² dvinnam phalānam aññataram phalaṃ³ pātikaṅkhaṃ⁴ diṭṭheva dhamme aññā sati vā upādisese anāgāmitāti ॥

26. (6) *Phalā* 2.

2. Cattāro me bhikkhave iddhipādā° ॥ °Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro iddhipādā° ॥

3. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave catunnam iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā satta phalā sattānisamsā pātikaṅkhā ॥ Katame sattaphalā sattānisamsā ॥

4. Diṭṭheva dhamme paṭihacca⁶ aññam ārādheti ॥ No ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭihacca aññam ārādheti ॥ atha⁶ maraṇakāle aññam ārādheti⁷ ॥ No ce maraṇakāle aññam ārādheti ॥ atha pañcannam orambhāgiyaṇaṃ saṃyojanānam parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti ॥ upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti⁸ ॥ asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti ॥ sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti ॥ uddhamso to hoti akanitṭhagāmi ॥

5. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave catunnam iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā ime⁹ sattaphalā sattānisamsā pātikaṅkhā ti ॥

27. (7) *Ānando* 1.

1. °Sāvatti nidānaṃ ॥

2. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami ॥ upasaṅkamitvā ॥ pe ॥ ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etad avoca ॥ Katamā nu kho

¹ This number is the same as in 23.

² B¹⁻² insert bhikkhu. ³ missing in S¹; B¹⁻² add vā.

⁴ S¹⁻³ pātikaṅkhā. ⁵ as in the three preceding suttas.

⁶ B¹⁻² paṭihacca.

⁷ B¹⁻² repeats here no ce diṭṭheva° °ārādheti.

⁸ this phrase in B¹⁻² only. ⁹ missing in S¹.

¹⁰ in B¹⁻² only.

bhante iddhi¹ katamo iddhipādo¹ katamā iddhipāda-
bhāvanā¹ katamā iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadāti¹ ||

3. Idhānanda bhikkhu anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhoti¹ Eko pi hutvā bahudhā² hoti¹ la [-pe] Yāva Brahmaloḷkā² pi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti¹ ayam vuccati Ānanda³ iddhi¹ ||

4. Katamo cānanda⁴ iddhipādo¹ || Yo Ānanda maggo yā paṭipadā iddhilābhāya⁵ iddhipaṭilābhāya samvattati¹ ayam vuccatānanda iddhipādo¹ ||

5. Katamā cānanda iddhipādabhāvanā¹ || Idhānanda bhikkhu Chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāveti¹ viriyasamādhī¹ cittasamādhī¹ vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipadam bhāveti¹ ayam vuccati Ānanda⁶ iddhipādabhāvanā¹ ||

6. Katamā cānanda⁴ iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā¹ ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo seyyathīdaṃ sammāditṭhi¹ la-pe¹ sammāsamādhī¹ ayam vuccatānanda iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā ti¹ ||

28. (8) Ānando 2.

2. Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca¹ || Katamā nu kho Ānanda iddhi¹ katamo iddhipādo¹ katamā iddhipādabhāvanā¹ || Katamā iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā ti¹ ||

Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante⁷ dhammā bhagavaṃnettikā¹ la⁸ ||

3—6. Idhānanda bhikkhu anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhoti¹ || Ayam vuccatānanda iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā ti⁹ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ omit bahudhā pi^o ² S¹ adds ti.

³ B¹⁻² vuccatānanda.

⁴ S¹⁻³ ānanda.

⁵ S¹⁻³ iddhipādabhāvāya.

⁶ S¹⁻³ vuccatānanda.

⁷ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁸ S¹⁻³ omit Bhagavaṃnettikā¹ la¹

⁹ So S¹⁻³ without any sign of abridgment; more complete especially 4, 5, 6 in B¹⁻².

29. (9) *Bhikkhū* 1.

2. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkamimsuᖁ peᖁ ekam antaᖁ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocumᖁᖁ Katamā nu kho bhante iddhiᖁ katamo iddhipādoᖁ katamā¹ iddhipādabhāvanāᖁ katamā² iddhipādabhāvanāgāminiᖁ paṭipadā tiᖁᖁ

3—6. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu anekavihitam iddhividhaᖁ paccanubhoti eko pi hutvāᖁ peᖁᖁ yāva Brahmaloᖁpiᖁᖁ Ayaᖁ vuccati bhikkhave iddhipādagāminiᖁ paṭipadā tiᖁᖁ

30. (10) *Bhikkhū* 2.

2. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkamimsuᖁ paᖁ ekam antaᖁ nisinne⁴ kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā etad avocaᖁ katamā nu kho bhikkhave iddhiᖁ katamo iddhipādoᖁ katamā iddhipādabhāvanāᖁ katamā iddhipādabhāvanāgāminiᖁ paṭipadā tiᖁᖁ

Bhagavaᖁmūlakā nu bhante dhammā bhagavaᖁnnettikāᖁ laᖁᖁ

3. Katamā bhikkhave iddhiᖁᖁᖁ Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu anekavihitam iddhividam paccanubhotiᖁ eko pi hutvā ba-hudhā hotiᖁ la [pe]ᖁ yāva Brahmaloᖁ pi kāyena vasaᖁ vattetiᖁᖁ Ayaᖁ vuccati bhikkhave iddhiᖁᖁᖁ

4. Katamo ca⁶ bhikkhave iddhipādoᖁᖁᖁ Yo bhikkhave maggo yā paṭipadā iddhilābhāya⁷ iddhipaṭilābhāya⁸ sam-vattatiᖁ ayaᖁ vuccati bhikkhave iddhipādoᖁᖁᖁ

5. Katamā ca bhikkhave iddhipāda bhāvanāᖁᖁᖁ Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu chandasamādhipadhānasāᖁkhārasaman-nāgatam iddhipādam bhāvetiᖁ viriyasamādhiᖁ cittasamādhiᖁ vimamsāsamādhipadhānasāᖁkhārasamannāgatam iddhipā-dam bhāvetiᖁᖁᖁ Ayaᖁ vuccati bhikkhave iddhipādabhāvanāᖁᖁᖁ

¹ S¹ adds ca S³ omits the phrase by blunder.

² S¹⁻³ add ca.

³ S¹⁻³ bahudhā hoti -pe- followed by the last phrase of the sutta. ⁴ So S¹⁻³ B¹ nisinno.

⁵ missing in S¹⁻³ from bhagavaᖁnnettikā.

⁶ missing in B². ⁷ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁸ S¹⁻³ iddhipādapaṭiᖁ

6. Katamā ca bhikkhave iddhipādabhāvanāgāmini paṭi-padā¹ ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo² seyyathīdam³ sammāditṭhi⁴ la [pe]⁵ sammāsamādhi⁶ Ayam vuccati bhikkhave iddhipādabhāvanāgāmini patipadā ti⁷

31. (11) Moggalāno.

2. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi¹ ||

3. Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave² || Katamesaṃ dhammānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā Moggalāno bhikkhu evam mahiddhiko evam mahānubhāvo ti³ ||

Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavaṃnettikā⁴ pa⁵ ||

4. Catunnaṃ kho bhikkhave iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā Moggalāno bhikkhu evam mahiddhiko evam mahānubhāvo⁶ katamesaṃ catunnaṃ⁷ ||

5. Idha bhikkhave Moggalāno bhikkhu chandasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipadam bhāveti⁸ || Iti me chando na ca atilīno bhavissati⁹ pe¹⁰ sappabhāsam bhāveti¹¹ ||

6—7. Viriyasamādhi¹² Cittasamādhi¹³ ||

8. Vimamsāsamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipadam bhāveti¹⁴ || Iti me vimamsā na ca atilīnā bhavissati¹⁵ na ca atipaggahitā bhavissati¹⁶ na ca ajjhattaṃ saṅkhittā bhavissati¹⁷ na ca bahiddhā vikkhittā bhavissati¹⁸ la-[pe]¹⁹ || Iti vivaṭṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena²⁰ sappabhāsam²¹ cittaṃ bhāveti²² ||

9. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave catunnaṃ iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā Moggalāno bhikkhu evam mahiddhiko evam mahānubhāvo²³ ||

10. Imesaṅca pana bhikkhave catunnaṃ iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā Moggalāno bhikkhu evam anekavīhitam iddhividham paccanubhoti²⁴ eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti²⁵ bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti²⁶ la-[pe]²⁷ yāva Brahma-lokā pi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti²⁸ ||

¹ in B¹⁻² only. ² S¹⁻³ omit Bhagavaṃnettikā⁴ pa⁵ ||

³ S¹⁻³ omit na ca ajjhattaṃ⁶ bhavissati na ca bahiddhā.

⁴ B¹ °nandhena. ⁵ S¹ sappasaṃ.

11. Imesaṃ ca pana bhikkhave catunnam iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā Moggalāno bhikkhu āsavānam khayā anāsavam¹ cetovimuttim paññavimuttim diṭṭheva-dhamme² sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati ti³ ||

32. (12) Tathāgato.

2. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi⁴ ||

3. Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave⁵ katamesaṃ dhammānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā Tathāgato evam mahiddhiko evam mahānubhāvo ti⁶ ||

Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā⁷ la⁸ pe⁹ ||

4. Catunnam kho bhikkhave iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā Tathāgato evam mahiddhiko evam mahānubhāvo¹⁰ katamesaṃ catunnaṃ¹¹ ||

5. Idha bhikkhave Tathāgato chandasamādhīpadhāna-saṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipādānam bhāveti¹² || Iti me chando na ca atilīno bhavissati¹³ na ca atipaggahito bhavissati¹⁴ [pe]¹⁵ iti vivaṭena cetasā ariyānānaṃ¹⁶ sabbabhāsam cittaṃ bhāveti¹⁷ ||

6—7. Viriyasamādhi¹⁸ cittasamādhi¹⁹ ||

8. Vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhāna-saṅkhārasamannāgatam²⁰ iddhipādānam bhāveti²¹ || Iti me vīmaṃsā nā ca atilīnā bhavissati²² na ca atipaggahitā bhavissati²³ na ca ajjhataṃ²⁴ la²⁵ || Iti vivaṭena cetasā ariyānānaṃ²⁶ sabbabhāsam cittaṃ bhāveti²⁷ ||

9. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave catunnam iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā Tathāgato evam mahiddhiko evam mahānubhāvo²⁸ ||

10. Imesaṃ ca pana bhikkhave catunnam iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā Tathāgato anekavihitam iddividham paccanubhoti²⁹ || Eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti³⁰ la³¹ ||

¹ missing in S¹⁻³. ² S¹ diṭṭheva^o B¹ diṭṭho^o

³ in B¹⁻² only. ⁴ S¹⁻³ omit ti.

⁵ S¹⁻³ have only Bhagavammūla -pe- ⁶ B¹ °nandhena.

⁷ S¹⁻³ padhāna^o omitting vīmaṃsāsamādhi.

⁸ So B² only; complete in B¹ S¹⁻³. ⁹ S³ hotīti.

[pe]ᵛ yāva Brahmālokaḥ pi kāyena vasaṃ vattetiᵛᵛ Chābhiññāvitthāretabaṃ¹ᵛᵛ

11. Imesaṅ ca pana bhikkhave catunnam iddhipādānam bhāvitattā bahulikātatattā Tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavānaṃ cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim diṭṭheva dhamme² sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī tiᵛᵛ

12. Chā pi abhiññā vitthāretabbā³ᵛᵛ

Ayogaḷavaggo tatiyo⁴ᵛᵛ

Tatruddānaṃᵛᵛ

Maggo⁵ Ayogaḷo Bhikkhuᵛᵛ

Suddhakaṃ ca dve Phalā Ānando⁶ᵛᵛ

Dve Vuttā Bhikkhū apare duve⁷ᵛᵛ

Moggalāno Tathāgato tiᵛᵛ

CHAPTER IV. GAṄGAPEYYALI.

33. (1).

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave Gaṅgā nadi pācīnaninnā pācīnaṇṇā pācīnapabbhārāᵛᵛ evaṃ⁸ eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu cattāro iddhipāde bhāvento cattāro iddhipāde bhāvento nibbānaninno hotiᵛᵛ nibbānaṇṇo nibbānapabbhāroᵛᵛ Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu cattāro iddhipāde bhāvento⁹ nibbānapabbhāroᵛᵛ

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatam iddhipādānam bhāvetiᵛᵛ viriyasamādhīcittasamādhīᵛᵛ vimāṃsasamādhī padhānasamannāgatam iddhipādānam bhāvetiᵛᵛ Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu cattāro

¹ in S¹⁻³ only S³ cha^o

² S¹ dhammā.

³ So B¹; B² sa pi abhiññāyo vitthāretabbo; S¹⁻³ put this mention above (S. number 10).

⁴ So S³; B¹⁻² have only vaggo, and the uddāna is drawn back to the end of the whole great division.

⁵ S¹ vaggo, missing in S³.

⁶ S¹⁻³ Ānandena.

⁷ S¹⁻³ dve B¹ has bhikkhu.

⁸ S¹⁻³ vitthāretabbam followed by the uddāna.

iddhipāde bhāvento cattāro iddhipāde bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānaṇo nibbānapabbhāro ti¹ ||

34—44. (2—12).

Chā pācinato ninnā || chā ninnā samuddato ||
 Dve Gaṅgā dasā honti || vaggio tena pavuccati ti ||
 Gangūpeyyali² iddhipādavasena vitthāretabbam || vaggio
 catuttho ||

CHAPTER V. APPAMĀDAVAGGO.

45—54. (1—10).

Yāvātā bhikkhave sattā apadā vā dipadā vā catuppadā vā || Vitthāretabbam ||
 Tathāgatam Padaṃ Kūṭam || Mūlam Sārena Vassikam ||
 Rājā Candimasuriyo ca || Vatthena dasamam padaṃ ||
 Appamādavaggo iddhipādavasena vitthāretabbam ||
 Vaggio pañcamo ||

CHAPTER VI. BALAKARAṆIYAVAGGO.

55—66. (1—12).

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci balakaraṇiyā kammantā kayiranti || Vitthāretabbam || Vaggio chaṭṭho ||
 Balam Bijaṅca Nāgo ca || Rukkha Kumbhena Sūriyam ||
 Ākāsenā dve Meghā || Navā Āgantukā Nadī ti ||
 Balakaraṇiyavaggo iddhipādavasena vitthāretabbam ||

CHAPTER VII. ESANĀ-VAGGO.

67—76. (1—10).

Tisso imā bhikkhave esanā || katamā tisso || Vitthāretabbam ||

¹ B¹⁻² add yāva esanāpāli iddhipādesu vitthāretabbā: — the following uddēnas and mentions are only to be found in the Singhalese MSS. ² S¹ °peyyāli.

Esanā Vidhā Āsavā¹ Bhāvo Dukkhatā Tisso
 Khilamalam² ca Nīgho Vedanā Tanhāyena cā ti³
 Esanāvaggo iddhipādavasena vitthāretabbam⁴

CHAPTER VIII. OGHA-VAGGO.

77. (1) *Ogho.*

2. Cattāro me bhikkhave oghā⁵ katame³ cattāro kām-
 ogho bhavogho ditthogho avijjogho⁴ Vitthāretabbam⁴

79—85. (2—9).

86. (10) *Uddhambhāgiyāni.*

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave uddhambhāgiyāni samyojanāni¹
 katamāni pañca² Rūparāgo arūparāgo mano uddhaccam
 avijjā³ Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcuddhambhāgiyāni samyo-
 janāni⁴

3. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannam uddhambhā-
 giyanam samyojanānam abhiññāya pariññāya parikkha-
 yāya pahānāya cattāro iddhipādā bhāvetabbā⁵ katame
 cattāro.

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅ-
 khārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāveti¹ viriyasamādhi²
 cittasamādhi³ vimapsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāga-
 tam iddhipādam bhāveti⁵

5. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannam uddhambhāgi-
 yanaṃ samyojanānam abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya
 pahānāya ime cattāro iddhipādā bhāvetabbā ti⁴

Oghavaggo iddhipādavasena vitthāretabbo⁴

¹ S¹ vidhāsavā.

² S¹ bilamami.

³ S¹ katamo S³ katame *corrected from* katamo.

⁴ *this number in S¹⁻³ only.*

⁵ *the numbers 3, 4 are omitted in S³.*

Yadipi¹ satipaṭṭhānā tad api iddhipādaṃ vitthāretabbam¹ ||

[Uddānam]

Ogho Yogo Upādānaṃ Ganthā Anusayena ca¹
Kāmaguṇā Nivarana-Gandhā Oruddhambhāgiyāni² ||

Iddhipādasamyuttaṃ sattamaṃ³ ||

¹ So S¹; S³ yadipi¹ — *These two ending mentions are to be found in S¹⁻³; B¹⁻² have: Yathā maggasamyuttaṃ vitthāritam (B¹ vitthārikam) || Evam Gaṅgāpeyyālo yāva esanāpāli iddhipādesu vitthāretabbā ||*

² *This uddāna in S¹⁻³ only.*

³ B² niṭṭhitam S³ samattam S¹ samatti; — *this ending mention is followed in S¹⁻³ by the uddāna of the third vaggo.*

BOOK VIII

ANURUDDHA-SAMYUTTAM.

CHAPTER I. RAHOGATAVAGGO PATHAMO.

1. (1) *Rahogata* 1.

1. Evam me sutam¹ Ekam samayam āyasmā Anuruddho Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme።

2. Atha kho āyasmato Anuruddhassa rahogatassa paṭi-sallinassa evam cetaso parivitakko udapādi። Yesam kesañci cattāro satipaṭṭhānā viraddhā። viraddho tesam ariyo maggo sammādukkhakkhayagāmi። Yesam kesañci cattāro satipaṭṭhānā āradhā። āradhho tesam ariyo maggo sammādukkhakkhayagāmi ti²።

3. Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno āyasmato Anuruddhassa cetasā cetoparivitakkam aññāya seyyathāpi nāma balavā³ puriso sammiñjitam vā bāham pasāreyya pasāritam vā bāham sammiñjeyya⁴። evam eva⁵ āyasmato Anuruddhassa sammukhe⁶ pātur ahoṣi።

4. Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno āyasmantam Anuruddham etad avoca። Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso Anuruddha bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā āradhā hontīti።

5. Idhāvuso bhikkhu ajjhattam kāye samudayadhammā-nupassī viharati። pa [pe]። ajjhattam kāye vayadhammā-nupassī viharati። ajjhattam kāye samudayavayadhammā-nupassī

¹ in B¹ only; the beginning of this samyutta is not to be found in B² on account of the loss of the sheet thi.

² S¹⁻³ 'ni. ³ S¹⁻³ add pi. ⁴ B¹⁻² samañchitam -cheyya

⁵ S¹⁻³ evam. ⁶ S¹⁻³ pamukhe.

viharati¹ ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam² ||

6. Bahiddhā kāye vayadhammānupassī viharati¹ la [pe]² bahiddhā kāye samudayavayadhammānupassī viharati¹ ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam³ ||

7. Ajjhatabahiddhā kāye samudayadhammānupassī viharati¹ ajjhatabahiddhā kāye vayadhammānupassī viharati¹ ajjhatabahiddhā kāye samudayavayadhammānupassī viharati¹ ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam² ||

8. So sace ākaṅkhati Appatikkūle¹ paṭikkūlasaṅṅi vihareyyan ti² paṭikkūlasaṅṅi tattha³ viharati⁴ || Sace ākaṅkhati Paṭikkūle appaṭikkūlasaṅṅi vihareyyan ti⁵ appaṭikkūlasaṅṅi tattha viharati⁶ || Sa ce ākaṅkhati Appaṭikkūle ca paṭikkūle ca paṭikkūlasaṅṅi vihareyyanti paṭikkūlasaṅṅi tattha viharati⁷ || Sa ce ākaṅkhati Paṭikkūle ca appaṭikkūle ca appaṭikkūlasaṅṅi vihareyyan ti⁸ appaṭikkūlasaṅṅi tattha viharati⁹ || Sa ce ākaṅkhati Appaṭikkūlaṅca paṭikkūlaṅca tadubhayam abhinivajjetvā upekhako vihareyyam³ sato sampajāno ti⁴ upekhako tattha⁵ viharati sato sampajāno⁶ ||

9. Ajjhattam vedanāsu samudayadhammanupassī viharati⁶ ajjhattam⁷ vedanāsu vayadhammānupassī viharati¹ ajjhattam⁷ vedanāsu samudayavayadhammānupassī⁸ viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyyaloke abhijjhādomanassam⁹ ||

10. Bahiddhā vedanāsu samudayadhadhammānupassī viharati¹ bahiddhā vedanāsu vayadhammānupassī viharati¹ bahiddhā vedanāsu samudayavayadhammānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyyaloke abhijjhādomanassam⁹ ||

11. Ajjhatabahiddhā vedanāsu samudayadhammānupassī viharati¹ ajjhatabahiddhā vedanāsu vayadhammānupassī viharati¹ ajjhatabahiddhā vedanāsu samudayavayadhammā-

¹ S¹⁻³ paṭikkū° B¹ patiku° both always.

² S¹⁻³ tathā always. ³ S¹ vihareyya S³ vihareyyanti.

⁴ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁵ S¹⁻³ add ti.

⁶ S¹⁻³ add -pe- ⁷ S¹⁻³ ajjhatta.

⁸ S¹ B¹ omit °vaya° ⁹ S¹⁻³ omit ātāpi etc.

nupassī¹ viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam¹¹ ||

12. So sa ce ākaṅkhati pe¹¹ ||

13. Ajjhattam citte¹¹ la¹¹ ||

14. Bahiddhā citte¹¹ la¹¹ ||

15. Ajjhattabahiddhā citte samudayadhammānupassī viharati¹¹ ajjhattabahiddhā citte vaya^o¹¹ ajjhattabahiddhā citte samudayavayadhammānupassī viharati¹¹ ātāpī¹¹ la¹¹ abhijjhādomanassam²¹¹ ||

16. So sa³ ce ākaṅkhati¹¹ pe¹¹ ||

17. Ajjhattam dhammesu¹¹ la¹¹ ||

18. Bahiddhā dhammesu¹¹ la¹¹ ||

19. Ajjhattabahiddhā dhammesu samudayadhammānupassī viharati¹¹ ajjhattabahiddhā dhammesu vayadhammānupassī viharati¹¹ ajjhattabahiddhā dhammesu samudayavayadhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam¹¹ ||

20. So⁴ sa ce ākaṅkhati Appatīkūle paṭikūlasaṅgī vihareyyan ti paṭikūlasaṅgī tatha⁵ viharati¹¹ la¹¹ upekkhako tatha viharati sato sampajāno¹¹ ||

21. Ettāvata⁶ kho āvuso bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā āradhā honti ti¹¹ ||

2. (2) Rahogata 2.

1. Sāvatti nidānam⁶¹¹ ||

2. Atha kho āyasmato Anuruddhassa rahogatassa paṭisallinassa evam cetaso parivitakko udapādi¹¹ Yesam kesaṅci cattāro satipaṭṭhānā viraddhā viraddho tesam ariyo maggo sammādukkhakkhayagāmi¹¹ || Yesam kesaṅci cattāro satipaṭṭhānā āradhā āradhho tesam ariyo maggo sammādukkhakkhayagāmi ti¹¹ ||

3. Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Mogglaṅo āyasmato Anuruddhassa cetasa⁷ ceto parivitakkam aṅgāya⁷ seyyathāpi

¹ S¹ omits °vaya^o ² B¹ °domanassa.

³ S¹⁻³ omit la^o S¹ omits se S³ sa. ⁴ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁵ S¹⁻³ tathā.

⁶ S¹⁻³ Ekam samayam āy^o Anu^o Sāvattiyam vi^o Je^o Anātha^o ārame. ⁷ S¹ omits ya.

nāma balavā puriso¹ pe² || Evam eva¹ āyasmato Anuruddhassa pamukhe² pātur aho³ ||

4. Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno āyasmantam Anuruddham etad avoca⁴ || Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso Anuruddha bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā āradhā honti³ ||

5. Idhāvuso bhikkhu ajjhataṃ kāye kāyānupassī viharati⁵ ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam⁶ || Bahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpi⁶ la-pe⁴ || Ajjhatabhiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpi⁶ abhijjhādomanassam⁶ ||

6. Ajjhataṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpi⁶ °abhijjhādomanassam⁶ || Bahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpi °abhijjhādomanassam⁶ || Ajjhataṃ⁵ bahiddhā⁶ vedanāsu⁷ vedanānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam⁶ ||

7. Ajjhataṃ⁵ citte⁶ bahiddhā citte⁶ ajjhatabhiddhā citte⁶ cittānupassī viharati⁶ ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam⁶ ||

8. Ajjhataṃ dhammesu⁹ bahiddhā dhammesu⁹ ajjhatabhiddhādhammesu dhammānupassī viharati⁶ ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam⁶ ||

9. Ettāvatā kho āvuso bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā āradhā honti ti⁶ ||

3. (3) Sutanu.

1. Ekam samayam āyasmā Anuruddho Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Sutanutire⁶ ||

2. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yenāyasmā Anuruddho tenupasaṅkamimsu⁶ upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Anuruddhena saddhiṃ sammodimsu⁶ || Sammodaniyaṃ katham sārāṇiyam vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdimsu⁶ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ evam. ² B¹ samukhe.

³ hoti⁶ ti⁶ in B² whose the text reappears here with sheet th I.

⁴ much more abridged in S¹⁻³ than in B¹⁻².

⁵ S¹⁻³ ajjhatta. ⁶ S¹⁻³ bahiddhāsu.

⁷ S¹ add — ajjhatta bahiddhā vedanāsu and nothing more.

⁸ S¹⁻² omit the surplus.

⁹ S¹⁻³ add dhammanupassī viharati ātāpi -pe-

3. Ekam antam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantam Anuruddham etad avocum¹ || Katamesam āyasmā Anuruddho dhammānam bhāvitattā bahulikātattā mahābhiññātam² patto ti³ ||

4. Catunnam khvāham² āvuso satipaṭṭhānānam bhāvitattā bahulikātattā mahābhiññātam² patto³ || katamesam catunnam⁴ || Idhāham āvuso kāye kāyānupassī viharāmi ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam⁵ || vedanāsu⁶ citte⁷ || dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāmi⁸ || ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam⁹ || Imesam khvāham³ āvuso catunnam satipaṭṭhānānam bhāvitattā bahulikātattā mahābhiññātam² patto⁴ ||

5. Imesam ca panāham āvuso catunnam satipaṭṭhānānam bhāvitattā bahulikātattā hinam dhammam hīnato abbhaññāsim⁵ || majjhimam dhammam majjhimato abbhaññāsim⁶ || paṇitam dhammam paṇitato abbhaññāsim ti⁷ ||

4. (4) *Kaṇṭakī* 1.

1. Ekam समयam āyasmā Anuruddho āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahā-Moggalāno Sākete viharanti⁴ Kaṇṭakivane⁵ ||

2. Atha kho āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahā-Moggalāno sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisallāṇā vuṭṭhitā yenāyasmā Anuruddho tenupasaṅkamimsu⁶ || upasaṅkamtvā āyasmatā Anuruddhena saddhim sammodimsu⁷ || sammodanīyam katham sārāṇīyam vītisāretvā ekam antam nisidimsu⁸ ||

3. Ekam antam nisinnō kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantam Anuruddham etad avoca⁹ || Sekhenāvuso Anuruddha bhikkhunā katame⁶ dhammā upasampajja vihātabbā⁷ ti⁸ ||

Sekhenāvuso Sariputta bhikkhunā cattāro satipaṭṭhānā upasampajja vihātabbā⁷ || katame cattaro⁹ ||

4. Idhāvuso bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam⁸ ||

¹ B¹⁻² °bhiññātam. ² S¹⁻³ kho aham.

³ S¹⁻³ kho. ⁴ S¹⁻³ viharanti ti.

⁵ B¹⁻² kaṇḍakī° ⁶ S³ corrected from katamo.

⁷ S¹⁻³ vihātabbo omitting ti. ⁸ B¹⁻² omit ātāpi°

vedanāsu|| citte|| dhammesu dhammānupassi viharati|| ātāpi||
sampajāno¹ satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam||
Sekhenāvuso Sāriputta ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā upasam-
pajja vihātabbā² ti||

5. (5) *Kaṇṭakī* 2.

1—2. Sākete nidānam|| Ekam antam ni° kho ā° Sāriputto
ā° Anuruddham etad avoca³||

3. Asekhenāvuso Anuruddha bhikkhunā katame dhammā
upasampajja vihātabbā ti||

Asekhenāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā cattāro satipaṭṭhānā
upasampajja vihātabbā|| katame cattāro⁴||

4. Idhāvuso bhikkhu kāye⁵ kāyānupassi viharati ātāpi
sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam|| ve-
danāsu|| citte|| dhammesu dhammānupassi viharati ātāpi°°
domanassam|| Asekhenāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā ime
cattāro satipaṭṭhānā upasampajja vihātabbā ti⁶||

6. (6) *Kaṇṭakī* 3.

1—2. °Sāketanidānam|| Ekam antam° °etad avoca||

3. Katamesam āyasmā Anuruddho dhammānam bhāvi-
tattā bahulikattā mahābhiññātam⁸ patto ti||

Catunnam khvāham āvuso satipaṭṭhānānam bhāvitattā
bahulikattā mahābhiññātam⁸ patto|| katamesam catunnam||

4. Idhāham āvuso kāye kāyānupassi viharāmi⁹ ātāpi
sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam|| ve-
danāsu|| citte|| dhammesu dhammānupassi viharāmi⁹ ātāpi°°
abhijjhādomanassam|| Imesam khvāham āvuso catunnam
satipaṭṭhānānam bhāvitattā bahulikattā mahābhiññātam⁸
patto||

5. Imesañca panāham āvuso catunnam satipaṭṭhānānam
bhāvitattā bahulikattā sahasam lokam abhijjānāmi ti||

¹ S¹ samasampajāno. ² S¹⁻³ vihātabbo.

³ So B¹⁻²; S¹⁻³ have only ti (S³ ni-) kaṇṭakivane (S³ ñe)
tiṇṇam suttānam||

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit katame° ⁵ repeated in S¹. ⁶ S¹⁻³ omit ti.

⁷ in B¹⁻² only. ⁸ S¹⁻³ mahābhiññātam. ⁹ B² viharati.

7. (7) *Taṇhakkhaya.*

1. Sāvattihinidānaṃ¹ ||
2. Tatra kho āyasmā Anuruddho bhikkhū āmantesi || pe ||
3. Cattāro me āvuso satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulikata taṇhakkhayāya saṃvattanti² || katame cattāro ||
4. Idhāvuso bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati || pe [pa] || vedanāsu || citte || dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyyaloke abhijjhādomanassaṃ || Ime³ kho āvuso cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulikata taṇhakkhayāya saṃvattanti ti ||

8. (8) *Salalāgāram.*

1. Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Anuruddho Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Salalāgāre⁴ ||

2. Tatra kho āyasmā Anuruddho bhikkhū āmantesi || la⁵ || etad avoca ||

3. Seyyathāpi āvuso Gaṅgā nadi pācinaninnā pācinaponā pācinapabbharā⁶ aṭha mahājanakāyo āgaccheyya kuddālapīṭakam⁷ ādāya Mayam imam Gaṅgānadim pacchāninnam karissāma pacchāponam pacchāpabbharan ti || Taṃ kim maññathāvuso api nu⁸ so mahājanakāyo Gaṅgānadim pacchāninnam kareyya pacchāponam pacchāpabbharanti ||

No hetam āvuso ||

Taṃ kissa hetu || Gaṅgā āvuso⁹ nadi pācinaninnā pācinaponā pācinapabbharā sā¹⁰ na sukarā pacchāninnam kātum pacchāponam pacchāpabbhāram || yāvad eva ca pana so mahājanakāyo kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgi assā ti ||

4. Evam eva kho āvuso bhikkhum¹¹ cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāventam cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bahulikarontam rājāno¹² vā rājamahāmatā¹³ vā mittā vā amaccā vā nātisālohitā¹³

¹ S¹⁻³ B² Ek^o sam^o ā^o Anuruddho Sāv^o vi^o Jetavane B² adds Anā^o ārāme.

² S¹⁻³ saṃvattantīti. ³ S¹ imesaṃ.

⁴ B² salalā^o ⁵ S¹⁻³ omit bhikkhū^o ⁶ B¹ kudāla^o

⁷ S¹ has na S³ nothing. ⁸ S¹⁻³ gaṅgāvuso.

⁹ missing in S¹⁻³. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ bhikkhu. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ rājā.

¹² S¹⁻³ rājamahāmatto. ¹³ B¹⁻² nātivā sā^o

vā¹ bhogehi abhihatṭhum pavāreyyūṃ Ehambho² purisa kin te ime kāsāvā anudahanti³ kim muṇḍokapālam anusam-carasi³ ehi hināyāvattitvā⁴ bhoge ca bhujjassu puññāni ca karohi ti³ || So vata āvuso bhikkhu cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāvento cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bahulikaronto sikkham paccakkhāya hināyāvattissati ti⁵ netam ṭhānam vijjati³ || Tam kissa hetu³ yañ hi tam⁶ āvuso cittaṃ dīgharattaṃ vivekaninnaṃ vivekaṇaṃ vivekapabbharaṃ⁷ tam vata⁷ hināyāvattissati ti⁸ netam ṭhānam vijjati³ ||

5. Kathanācāvuso⁹ bhikkhu cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāveti cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bahulikaroti³ || Idhāvuso bhikkhu kāye kāyanupassī viharati³ vedanāsu³ citte³ dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassaṃ³ || Evaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāveti cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bahulikaroti ti³ ||

9. (9) *Sabbam* or *Ambapāla*.

1. Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Sāriputto Vesāliyaṃ viharanti Ambapālivane³ ||

2. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyaṇhasamayam paṭi-sallāpā vuṭṭhito³ la³ ||

3. Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmaṃ tam Anuruddham etad avoca³ || Vipprasannāni kho te āvuso Anuruddha indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pari-yodāto³ katamenāyasmā Anuruddho vihārena etarahi bahulam viharati ti³ ||

Catusu khvāham āvuso satipaṭṭhānesu supatiṭṭhitacitto¹¹ etarahi bahulam viharāmi³ katamesu catusu³ ||

4. Idhāham āvuso kāye kāyanupassī viharāmi³ pe³ vedanāsu³ citte³ dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāmi ātāpī

¹ S¹⁻³ insert me. ² S¹⁻³ hambho.

³ S¹⁻³ anussacarasi. ⁴ B² vatte^o

⁵ S¹⁻³ hināya samvattissati ti. ⁶ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁷ S¹⁻³ tathā. ⁸ S¹⁻³ hināya^o

⁹ S¹⁻³ kiñcāvuso. ¹⁰ B¹⁻² okaroti ti.

¹¹ S¹ supatṭhita always.

sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ¹ | Imesu khvāham āvuso catusu satipaṭṭhānesu supatiṭṭhitacitto eta-
rahi bahulaṃ viharāmi² |

5. Yo so āvuso bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā
katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇa-
bhavasaññojano sammadaññā vimutto³ | so imesu catusu
satipaṭṭhānesu supatiṭṭhitacitto⁴ bahulaṃ viharati ti⁵ |

6. Lābhā vata⁶ no āvuso suladdham vata⁷ no āvuso ye
mayam āyasmato Anuruddhassa sammukhā va assumha
āsabhim⁸ vācam⁹ bhāsamānassā ti¹⁰ |

10. (10) *Bāḥagilāyam* or *Gihīnayo*.

1. Ekam samayam āyasmā Anuruddho Sāvatthiyaṃ vi-
harati Andhavanasmim⁵ ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno⁶ |

2. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yenāyasmā Anuruddho
tenupasaṅkamissaṃ⁷ upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam Anurud-
dham etad avocum⁸ | Katamenāyasmato Anuruddhassa vi-
hārena viharato uppannā sārīrikā dukkhā⁹ vedanā cittaṃ
na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti ti¹⁰ |

Catūsu me āvuso satipaṭṭhānesu supatiṭṭhitacittassa⁷ vi-
harato uppannā sārīrikā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyā-
dāya tiṭṭhanti¹¹ | Katamesu catusu¹² |

3. Idhāham āvuso kāye kāyānupassi viharāmi⁸ | Veda-
nāsu⁹ citte¹⁰ dhammesu dhammānupassi viharāmi ātāpi
sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ¹¹ |
Imesu kho me āvuso catusu satipaṭṭhānesu supatiṭṭhita-
cittassa⁷ viharato uppannā sārīrikā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ
na⁹ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti ti¹⁰ |

Rahogatavaggo¹⁰ pathamo¹¹ |

Tassa uddānam¹² |

¹ S¹ padakkhina^o ² missing in S¹⁻³.

³ S¹⁻³ āsabhi B² āsabhi. ⁴ S³ vācā.

⁵ B² adhava^o ⁶ S¹ dukkha.

⁷ S¹ supatṭhita^o ⁸ S¹⁻³ add ātāpi^o odomanassaṃ.

⁹ S¹⁻³ pana. ¹⁰ missing in S¹⁻³ B².

¹¹ missing in S¹⁻³; B² adds vago. ¹² tatraddānam.

Rahogatena¹ dve vuttā² Sutanu Kaṇṭaki³ tayo
Taṇhakkhaya Saḷaḷhāgāraṃ⁴ Sabbam Bāḷhagilāyanan⁵ ti⁶ ||

CHAPTER II. VAGGO-DUTIYO.

11. (1) *Sahassa.*

1. Ekam samayam āyasmā Anuruddho Sāvattḥiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme ||

2—3. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yenāyasmā Anuruddho tenupasaṅkamimsu⁶ || la-pe⁷ || āyasmantam || Anuruddham etad avocum⁸ || Katamesam āyasmā Anuruddho dhammānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā mahābhiññātam patto ti⁹ ||

Catunnaṃ khvāham⁸ āvuso || pe⁸ || mahābhiññātam⁹ patto || katamesaṃ catunnaṃ ||

4. Idhāham āvuso kāye kāyanupassī viharāmi || vedanāsu⁸ citte⁸ dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāmi ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyyaloke abhiññādomanassaṃ || Imesaṃ khvāham āvuso catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā mahābhiññātam patto ||

5. Imesaṃ ca pañāham āvuso catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā kappasahassaṃ¹⁰ anussarāmi ti¹¹ ||

12. (2) *Iddhi 1.*

5. Imesaṃ ca pañāham āvuso catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānam bhā^o bahu^o anakavihitam iddhividham paccanubhomi || eko pi hutvā bahudhā homi || la^o yāva Brahmālokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vattemi ti¹² ||

¹ S¹⁻³ raho (S¹ hā) gateneva. ² missing in S¹⁻³.

³ B¹⁻² kaṇḍaki S¹⁻³ kaṇṭaki.

⁴ B² saḷalā^o B¹ saḷalā S¹⁻³ saḷalāgataṃ.

⁵ B² ampambāla^o S¹⁻³ ambapālagihinayā (S¹ -yo) ti instead of sabbam^o

⁶ S¹⁻³ add sammodimsu.

⁷ S¹ omit (by blunder) mahā^o till the following -pe-

⁸ S³ kho. ⁹ S³ bhiññātam. ¹⁰ B¹ kappasatasahassaṃ.

¹¹ B¹ anussarāmi. ¹² B¹ vattemi B² vattemiti.

13. (3) *Iddhi* 2 (?).

5. Imesaṃ ca panāham avuso catunnaṃ sati° bhā° bahu° dabbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānussikāya¹ ubho sadde suṇāmi dibbe ca mānusse² ca ye dūre santike cā ti°°

14. (4) *Cetoparicca*.

5. Imesaṃ ca panāham avuso catunnaṃ sati° bhā° bahu° parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi° sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ Sarāgaṃ cittaṃ ti° pajānāmi° la° vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ Vimuttaṃ cittaṃ ti° pajānāmi° ti°°

15. (5) *Ṭhāna*.

5. Imesaṃ ca panāham avuso catunnaṃ sati° bhā° bahu° ṭhānaṃ ca ṭhānato aṭṭhānaṃca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtam pajānāmi° ti°°

16. (6) *Ṭhāna* 2 (?).

5. Imesaṃ ca panāham avuso catunnaṃ sati° bhā° bahu° atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammamādānānaṃ ṭhānaso hetuso vipākam yathābhūtam pajānāmi° ti°°

17. (7)³ *Paṭipadā*.

5. Imesaṃ ca panāham avuso catunnaṃ sati° bhā° bahu° sabbatthagāminipaṭipadaṃ⁴ yathābhūtam pajānāmi° ti°°

18. (8) *Loka*⁵.

5. Imesaṃ ca panāham avuso catunnaṃ sati° bhā° bahu° anekadhātum⁶ nānādhātum⁷ lokam yathābhūtam pajānāmi° ti°°

¹ B¹ manussa°; S¹⁻³ manusi°; S¹ omits ya.

² S¹⁻³ mānuse. ³ to be found in B¹⁻² only.

⁴ B¹ padā.

⁵ The titles of 17 and 18 are afforded by the texts only and seem to be pointed out in the uddāna by the strange reading paṭido (or de) liko. — But 17 is missing in S¹⁻³.

⁶ B¹ S¹⁻³ ḍhātu. ⁷ B¹ S¹ ḍhātu S¹ ḍhātunā.

19. (9) *Nānādhimutti.*

5. Imesañ ca panāham āvuso catunnaṃ sati° bhā° bahu°
sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikaṃ¹ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāmi ti° ॥

20. (10) *Indriyam.*

5. Imesañ ca panāham āvuso catunnaṃ sati° bhā° bahu°
parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattim² yathā-
bhūtaṃ pajānāmi ti° ॥

21. (11) *Jhānam (?)*

5. Imesañ ca panāham āvuso catunnaṃ sati° bhā° bahu°
jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattinaṃ saṅkilesaṃ vodānaṃ
vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāmi ti° ॥

22. (12) *Vijjā 1.*

5. Imesañ ca panāham āvuso catunnaṃ sati° bhā° bahu°
anekavihitam pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmi³ ॥ seyyathidam ekam
pi⁴ jātim dve pi jātiyo ॥ peyyālo ॥ iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ
anekavihitam⁵ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmi ti° ॥

23. (13) *Vijjā 2.*

5. Imesañ ca panāham āvuso catunnaṃ sati° bhā° bahu°
dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃ mānussakena⁷ pe ॥
yathā kammūpage satte pajānāmi ti° ॥

24. (14) *Vijjā 3.*

5. Imesañ ca panāham āvuso catunnaṃ sati° bhā° bahu°
āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttim⁸ paññāvimuttim

¹ S¹ nādhī° S¹⁻³ °muttikataṃ.

² S¹⁻³ °pariyantam (S¹ °yattam).

³ S¹⁻³ °sarāmi ti. ⁴ missing in B¹.

⁵ So B¹⁻² S¹⁻³ have °jātim ॥ pe ॥ anekavihitam°

⁶ B¹⁻² anussarāmi. ⁷ S¹⁻³ °mānusa°

⁸ S¹ cete°

diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā¹ sacchikatvā upasampajja
viharāmi ti¹¹ ||

Tatruddānam¹¹ ||

Sahassa ca Iddhi atha ca² pana¹¹

Cetoparicca Ṭhānam eti ti¹¹

Paṭidoliko³ Nānāvimutti⁴ ||

Indriyam Jānan⁵ tisso Vijjā ti⁶ ||

Anuruddhasaṃyuttam aṭṭhamam⁷ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ add ya. ² missing in S¹. ³ S¹ paṭideliko.

⁴ S³ nānāvitti. ⁵ S³ jānana.

⁶ This uddāna in S¹⁻³ only; none is to be found in B¹⁻².

⁷ B² niṭṭhitam S¹⁻³ samattam.

BOOK IX.

JHĀNA-SAMYUTTAM-NAVAMAM.

CHAPTER I. GAṄGAPEYYĀLO.

1. (1) *Pathamasuddhiyam.*

1—2. Sāvattiḥ Tatra kho¹ cattāro me bhikkhave jhānāḥ katame cattāroḥḥ

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu viviceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi² savitakkam savicāram vivekajam pītisukham pathamam jhānam³ upasampajja viharatiḥḥ

4. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ⁴ sampasādanaṃ⁵ cetaso ekodibhāvam avitakkam avicāram samādhijam pītisukham dutiyam jhānam⁶ upasampajja viharatiḥḥ

5. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedetiḥḥ Yan tam ariyā ācikkhanti upekhako satimā sukhavihāri ti tatiyam jhānam⁷ upasampajja viharatiḥḥ

6. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānam atthagamā adukkham asukham upekhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharatiḥḥ

7. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro jhānā tiḥḥ

8. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave Gaṅgā nadi⁸ pācīnaninnā pācīnaṇṇā pācīnapabbhārāḥḥ evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu

¹ S¹⁻³ omit Sāvattiḥ ² missing in S¹.

³ S¹⁻³ pathamajjhānam. ⁴ S¹ ajjhatta.

⁵ S¹⁻³ sampasādam S³ adds na. ⁶ S¹⁻³ dutiyajjhānam.

⁷ S¹⁻³ tatiyajjhānam.

⁸ S¹⁻³ stop here and pass immediately to the last sutta of the samyutta.

cattāro jhāne bhāvento cattāro jhāne bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro¹ || Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu cattāro jhāne bhāvento^o nibbānapabbhāro¹ ||

9. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkasavicāram vivekajam pītisukham pathamaṃ jhānam upasampajja viharati¹ vitakka-
vicārānaṃ vūpasamā¹ la¹ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ¹ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ¹
catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati¹ Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu cattāro jhāne bhāvento cattāro jhāne bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro ti¹ ||

Jhānaśāññuttassa pathamasuddhiyaṃ suttantaṃ² ||
Yad api satipaṭṭhānaṃ tad api vitthāretabbaṃ² ||

2—12. (2—12).

Gaṅga-peyyālo³ ||

Cha pācīnato ninnā chā ninnā samuddato¹
dve ca Gaṅgā dasā⁴ honti vaggo tena pavuccati¹ ||

Jhānasamyuttassa Gaṅgāpeyyāli pathamo¹ ||

CHAPTER II. APPAMĀDA-VAGGO.

13—22. (1—10).

Tathāgataṃ Padam Kūṭam Mūlam Sārena Vassikaṃ¹
Rājā Candima-suriyo ca Vatthena dasamaṃ padam¹ ||

Appamādavaggo dutiyo¹ ||

CHAPTER III. BALAKARAṆIYA-VAGGO.

23—34. (1—12).

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci balakaraṇiyā kamantā kayiranti¹ || Vitthāretabbaṃ¹ ||

¹ this mention put (in S¹⁻³ only) at the end of the last text seems to be here at the right place as well as the following one which goes before it in S¹⁻³.

² B¹⁻² have evam yāva esanā pāli vitthāretabbā.

³ this mention is in B¹⁻², but the following uddāna and all the others are to be found in S¹⁻³ only. ⁴ So S¹⁻³.

Bala Bijañca Nāgo ca Rukkho Kumbhena Sūriyam
Akāsena dve Meghā Navā Agantukā Nadī||
Balakaraniyavaggo tatiyo||

CHAPTER IV. ESANĀ-VAGGO.

35—44. (1—10).

Tisso imā bhikkhave esanā|| katamā tisso|| Kāmesanā
bhavesanā brahmacariyesanā|| pe||

Esanā Vidhā Āsavā Bhavo Dukkhatā ca tisso||
Khila-Malañca Nigho ca Vedanā Tanhayena cā ti||

CHAPTER V. OGHA-VAGGO.

45. (1).

Cattāro me bhikkhave oghā|| katame cattāro||
Kāmogho bhavogho ditthogho avijjogho|| Vitthāretabbam||

46—53. (2—9).

54. (10) *Uddhambhāgiyāni*¹.

2. Pañcimāni bhikkhave uddhambhāgiyāni samyojanāni||
katamani pañca|| Rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccam
avijjā|| Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcuddhambhāgiyāni
samyojanāni|| Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannam udd-
hambhāgiyānam samyojanānam abhiññāya pariññāya pa-
rikkhayāya pahānāya cattāro jhānā bhāvetabbā|| katame
cattāro||

3—6. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca
akusalehi dhammehi savitakkam savicāram vivekajam pīti-
sukham pathamaṃ jhānaṃ|| dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ|| tatiyaṃ
jhānaṃ|| catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati||

¹ *This last sutta of the samyutta is subjoined to the first in S¹⁻³ and put before the uddānas.*

7. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ime cattāro jhānā bhāvetabbā tiṃṃ

Ogho Yogo Upādānaṃ Gantham Anusayena ca
Kāmaguṇā Nivarana Bandha Oruddhabhāgiyāniṃṃ

Oghavaggo pañcama¹ṃṃ

Gaṅgāpeyyāloṃṃ Yathā Maggasamyuttaṃ evaṃ Jhānaṃ
Saṃyuttaṃ vitthāretabbamṃ yāva esanā pāli²ṃṃ

Jhānasamyuttaṃ navamaṃ³ṃṃ

¹ *This mention and the uddāna in S¹⁻³ only.*

² *This mention in B¹⁻² only.*

³ B² niṭṭhitam S¹⁻³ samattam.

BOOK X.

ĀNĀPĀNA-SAMYŪTTAM.

CHAPTER I. EKADHAMMAVAGGO PATHAMO.

1. (1) *Ekadhammo.*

1. Sāvatti¹ ārāme² ||

2. Tatra kho³ la⁴ etad avoca⁵ ||

3. Ekadhammo³ bhikkhave bhāvito bahulīkato mahapphalo hoti⁴ mahānisamsa⁵ katamo ekadhammo⁵ || Ānāpānasati⁶ || Katham bhāvitā ca bhikkhave ānāpānasati⁶ || katham bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisamsā⁶ ||

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suñṇāgāragato vā nisidati pallaṅkam ābhujitvā⁷ ujum kāyam paṇidhāya parimukham satim upaṭṭhapetvā so sato va assasati sato va⁸ passasati ||

5. Dīgham vā assasanto Dīgham assasāmi ti pajānāti || dīgham vā passasanto Dīgham passasāmi ti pajānāti || Rassam vā assasanto Rassam assasāmi ti pajānāti || rassam vā⁹ passasanto Rassam passāmi ti pajānāti ||

6. Sabbakāyapaṭisamvedī Assasissāmi¹⁰ ti sikkhati || sabba-kāyapaṭisamvedī Passasissāmi¹⁰ ti sikkhati || Passambhayam kāyasaṅkhāram Assāsissāmi¹⁰ ti sikkhati || passambhayam kāyasaṅkhāram Passissāmi¹⁰ ti sikkhati ||

¹ in S¹⁻³ only. ² S¹⁻³ tatra — voca —

³ S¹⁻³ eko dhammo. ⁴ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁵ S¹⁻³ eko.

⁶ B¹ mahapphalo . . . mahānisamsa; S³ adds hoti.

⁷ B¹ ābhū° always, S¹ ābhujitvā.

⁸ S¹ omits va S³ sato va. ⁹ missing in S¹.

7. Pītipaṭisaṃvedī Assasissāmiti sikkhatiᑲ pītipaṭisaṃvedī Passasissamīti sikkhatiᑲᑲ Sukhapaṭisaṃvedī Assasissāmiti sikkhatiᑲ sukhapatisaṃvedī Passasissāmiti sikkhatiᑲᑲ

8. Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī Assasissāmiti sikkhatiᑲ citta-
 saṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī Passasissāmiti sikkhatiᑲᑲ Passam-
 bhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ Assāsissāmiti sikkhatiᑲ passam-
 bhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ Passasissāmiti sikkhatiᑲᑲ Citta-
 paṭisaṃvedī Assasissāmiti sikkhatiᑲ cittapaṭisaṃvedī
 Passasissamīti sikkhatiᑲᑲᑲ

9. Abhippamodayaṃ* cittaṃ Assasissāmiti sikkhatiᑲ
 abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ Passasissāmiti sikkhatiᑲᑲ Samā-
 daham cittaṃ Assasissāmiti sikkhatiᑲ samādaham cittaṃ
 Passasissāmiti sikkhatiᑲᑲ Vimocayaṃ cittaṃ Assasissāmiti
 sikkhatiᑲ vimocayaṃ cittaṃ Passasissāmiti sikkhatiᑲᑲ

10. Aniccānupassī Assasissāmiti sikkhatiᑲ aniccānupassī
 Passasissāmiti sikkhatiᑲᑲ Virāgānupassī Assasissāmiti
 sikkhatiᑲ virāgānupassī Passasissāmiti sikkhatiᑲᑲ Nirodhā-
 nupassī Assasissāmiti sikkhatiᑲ nirodhānupassī Passasissā-
 miti sikkhatiᑲᑲ Paṭinissaggānupassī Assasissāmitiᑲ paṭi-
 nissaggānupassī Passasissāmiti sikkhatiᑲᑲᑲ

11. Evam bhāvitā kho bhikkhave ānāpānasati evam
 bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisamsātiᑲᑲ

2. (2) Bojjhango.

1 2.³ Sāvattiᑲ ārāmeᑲ tatraᑲ vocaᑲᑲ

3. Ānāpānasati bhikkhave bhāvitā bahulikatā mahapphalā
 hoti mahānisamsāᑲᑲ katham bhāvitā ca bhikkhave ānāpāna-
 sati katham bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisamsāᑲᑲ

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ānāpānasatisahagataṃ
 satisambojjhaṅgaṃ⁴ bhāveti viveka^o virāga^o nirodhanissitaṃ
 vossaggapariṇāmiṃᑲᑲ ānāpānasatisahagataṃ⁵ dhamma-
 vicayasambojjhaṅgaṃᑲᑲ viriyaᑲᑲ pītiᑲᑲ passaddhiᑲᑲ samādhiᑲᑲ

¹ S¹ repeats here the first number of this number citta-
 saṅkhāra.

² S¹ °modeyam. ³ in S¹⁻³ only.

⁴ S¹⁻³ upekhāsamboj^o.

⁵ S¹⁻³ have -pe- instead of this word till samādhi.

ānāpānasatisahagatam upekkhāsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti
viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitam vossaggaparīnāmim°°

5. Evam bhāvitā kho bhikkhave ānāpānasati° evam
bahulikātā mahapphalā hoti mahānisamsā ti°°

3. (3) *Suddhakam.*

1—2.³ Sāvatti° ārāme° tatra° voca°°

3. Ānāpānasati bhikkhave bhāvitā bahulikātā mahapphalā
hoti mahānisamsā°° katham bhāvitā ca bhikkhave ānāpāna-
sati° katham bahulikātā mahapphalā hoti mahānisamsā°°

4. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūla-
gato vā⁴ suṇṇāgaragato vā nisidati° pallaṅkam ābhujitvā
ujum kāyam paṇidhāya parimukham satim upaṭṭhapetvā
so sato va assasati sato va⁵ passasati°°

5—10. Vitthāretabbā° yāva paṭinissaggānupassī Assa-
sissamī ti sikkhati° paṭinissaggānupassī Passasissāmīti
sikkhati°°

11. Evam bhāvitā kho bhikkhave ānāpānasati° evam ba-
hulikātā mahapphalā hoti mahānisamsā ti°°

4. (4) *Phalā 1.*

3. Ānāpānasati bhikkhave bhāvitā bahulikātā mahapphalā
hoti mahānisamsā°° katham bhāvitā ca bhikkhave ānāpāna-
sati° katham bahulikātā mahapphalā hoti mahānisamsā°°

4—10. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkha-
mūlagato⁷ vā nisidati° °sato passati° vitthāro° yāva⁸
paṭinissaggānupassī Assasissāmīti sikkhati° paṭinissaggā-
nupassī Passasissāmīti sikkhati°°

11. Evam bhāvitā kho bhikkhave ānāpānasati° evam
bahulikātā mahapphalā hoti mahānisamsā°°

¹ S¹ inserts katham. ² S¹⁻³ omit ti. ³ in S¹⁻³ only.

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit the sequel till yāva but S³ adds suṇṇāgara-
gato vā between the lines.

⁵ missing in B¹. ⁶ B² passasati.

⁷ B¹ °mūle gato.

⁸ S¹⁻³ have -pe- instead of nisidati° °yāva.

12. Evam bhāvitāya kho bhikkhave ānāpānasatiyā evam bahulikatāya dvinnam phalānam aññataram phalam paṭikaṅkham¹ diṭṭheva dhamme² aññā sati vā upādisese² anāgāmitā ti¹ ||

5. (5) Phalā 2.

3. Ānāpānasati bhikkhave bhā^o bahu^o mahapphalā hoti mahānisamsā¹ || katham bhāvitā ca bhikkhave katham bahu^o mahapphalā hoti mahānisamsā¹ ||

4—10. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisidati^o vitthāro¹ yāva^o sikkhati³ paṭinissaggānupassī Passasissāmīti sikkhati¹ ||

11. Evam bhāvitā kho bhikkhave ānāpānasati evambahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisamsā¹ ||

12. Evam bhāvitāya kho bhikkhave ānāpānasatiyā evam bahulikatāya satta phalā sattānisamsā paṭikaṅkhā¹ katame satta phalā sattānisamsā¹ ||

13. Diṭṭheva dhamme paṭihacca⁴ aññam ārādheti¹ || No ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭihacca⁴ aññam ārādheti¹ || atha maraṇakāle aññam ārādheti¹ || No ce maraṇakāle aññam ārādheti¹ || atha pañcannam orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti¹ || upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti¹ || asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti¹ || sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti¹ || uddhamsoto hoti akaniṭṭhagāmī¹ ||

14. Evam bhāvitāya kho bhikkhave ānāpānasatiyā evam bahulikatāya ime satta phalā sattānisamsā paṭikaṅkhā ti¹ ||

6. (6) Ariṭṭho.

1—2. Sāvatti⁵ || Tatra kho Bhagavā¹ la¹ etad avoca⁶ || Bhāvētha no tumhe bhikkhave ānāpānasatin ti¹ ||

3. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ariṭṭho Bhagavantam etad avoca¹ || Aham kho bhante bhāvēmi ānāpānasatin ti¹ ||

¹ B¹ dhammo. ² B¹ udādi^o

³ instead of nisidati^o sikkhati S¹⁻³ have -pe-

⁴ B¹⁻² paṭihacca. ⁵ B² sāvattiyaṃ.

⁶ S¹⁻³ have only sāvatti — voca —

Yathā katham pana tvam¹ Ariṭṭha bhāvesi ānāpānasatinti² ||

4. Atitesu me bhante kāmesu kāmaccchando pahīno³ anāgatesu me kāmesu kāmaccchando vigato⁴ ajjhattam⁵ bahiddhā ca me dhammesu⁶ paṭighasaññā⁷ suppaṭivinitā⁸ so sato⁹ assasissāmi sato passasissāmi¹⁰ || Evam khvāham bhante bhāvēmi ānāpānasatin ti¹¹ ||

5. Atthesā Ariṭṭha ānāpānasati nesā natthi ti vadāmi¹² api ca Ariṭṭha yathā ānāpānasati vitthārena paripuṇṇā hoti¹³ tam sunāhi sādhekam manasi karohi¹⁴ bhāsissāmi¹⁵ ||

Evam bhante ti kho ayasmā¹⁶ °paccassosi¹⁷ ||

6. Bhagavā etad avoca¹⁸ || Kathaṅca Ariṭṭha ānāpānasati vitthārena paripuṇṇā hoti¹⁹ ||

7—13. Idha Ariṭṭha bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suṇṇāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkam²⁰ °Dīgham assasāmīti pajānāti²¹ la²² yāva²³ paṭinissaggānupassī Assasissāmi ti sikkhati²⁴ paṭinissaggānupassī Passasissāmīti sikkhati²⁵ ||

14. Evam kho Ariṭṭha ānāpānasati vitthārena paripuṇṇā hoti ti²⁶ ||

7. (7) *Kappino.*

1—2. Sāvatti²⁷ voca²⁸ ||

3. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Mahākappino avidūre nisinnō hoti pallaṅkam ābhujitvā uruṃ kāyam paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā²⁹ ||

4. Addasā kho Bhagavā āyasmantam Mahākappinam avidūre nisinnam pallaṅkam ābhujitvā ujum kāyam paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā³⁰ disvāna bhikkhū amantesi³¹ || Passatha no tumhe³² bhikkhave etassa bhikkhuno kāyassa iñjitattam vā phanditattam vā ti³³ ||

5. Yadā pi mayam bhante tam āyasmantam passāma saṅghamajjhe vā nisinnam ekaṃ vā raho nisinnam³⁴ tadā

¹ S¹ katha tvam S³ kathaṅca, *instead of* yathā⁰

² S¹⁻³ ajjhatta. ³ S³ dhamme. ⁴ *missing in* S³.

⁵ B¹⁻² *add* va. ⁶ S¹⁻³ assasāmi passasāmi.

⁷ S¹⁻³ *omit* tamsunāhi⁰ °etad avoca.

⁸ S¹⁻³ *have only* -pe- *instead of* nisīdati⁰ °yāva.

⁹ B² *add* yam. ¹⁰ *in* S¹⁻³ *only*.

pi mayam tassa āyasmato na passāma kāyassa iñjitattam
vā phanditattam vā ti¹ ||

6. Yassa bhikkhave samādhissa bhavitattā bahulikatattā
neva kāyassa iñjitattam va hoti phanditattam vā² na cit-
tassa iñjitattam vā hoti phanditattam vā³ tassa⁴ so bhik-
khave bhikkhu samādhissa nikāmalābhī akicchalābhī aka-
siralābhī⁵ ||

7. Katamassa ca bhikkhave samādhissa bhavitattā
bahulikatattā neva kāyassa iñjitattam vā hoti phanditattam
vā⁶ na cittassa iñjitattam vā hoti phanditattam vā⁷ Ānā-
pānasatisamādhissa bhikkhave bhāvitattā bahulikatattā
neva kāyassa iñjitattam vā hoti⁸ phanditattam vā na
cittassa iñjitattam vā hoti phanditattam vā⁹ ||

8. Katham bhāvite ca bhikkhave ānāpānasatisamādimhi
katham bahulikate neva kāyassa iñjitattam vā hoti phan-
ditattam vā¹⁰ na¹¹ cittassa iñjitattam vā hoti phanditattam
vā¹² ||

9—15. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkha-
mūlagato vā suṇṇāgāragato vā nisidati¹³ vitthāretabbā¹⁴ yāva¹⁵
°sikkhati¹⁶ paṭisissaggānupassi Passasissāmīti sikkhati¹⁷ ||

16. Evam bhāvite ca kho bhikkhave ānāpānasatisamā-
dimhi evam bahulikate neva kāyassa iñjitattam vā hoti
phanditattam va¹⁸ na cittassa iñjitattam vā hoti phandi-
tattam vā ti¹⁹ ||

8. (8) *Dīpo*.

1—2.7 Sāvatti — voca²⁰ ||

3. Ānāpānasatisamādhī²¹ bhikkhave bhavito²² bahulikato²³
mahapphalo²⁴ hoti mahānisamso²⁵ || Katham bhāvito ca
bhikkhave ānāpānasatisamādhī katham bahulikato maha-
pphalo²⁶ hoti mahānisamso²⁷ ||

¹ Tassa^o — till ānāpānasati^o in the following number is missing in S¹⁻³.

² missing in S³. ³ S¹ omits na.

⁴ S³ repeats hoti phanditattam vā. ⁵ S¹⁻³ nisidati -pe-

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit ti. ⁷ in S¹⁻³ only. ⁸ B¹ ānāpānam sati^o

⁹ S¹⁻³ -tā -lā -sā. ¹⁰ S¹ °phalā.

4—10. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suṇṇāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkam^o °Dīgham assasāmiti pajānāti¹ vitthāretabbā¹ °patinissaggānupassi² Passissāmiti sikkhati¹ ||

11. Evam bhāvito kho bhikkhave ānāpānasatisamādhi evam bahulikato mahapphalo hoti mahānisamsā¹ ||

12. Aham pi sudam bhikkhave pubbeva sambodhā anabhisambuddho bodhisatto va samāno iminā vihārena bahulaṃ³ viharāmi¹ tassa mayham bhikkhave iminā vihārena bahulaṃ³ viharato neva kāyo kilamati⁴ na cakkhuni¹ anupādāya ca⁵ me āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati¹ ||

13. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave bhikkhu ce pi⁶ ākaṅkheyya¹ Neva⁷ kāyo kilameyya na ca cakkhuni¹ anupādāya ca⁸ me āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyā ti¹ || Ayam eva ānāpānasatisamādhi sādhu kam manasi kātabbo⁹ ||

14. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave bhikkhu ce¹⁰ pi ākaṅkheyya¹ Ye me gehasitasarasaṅkappā¹¹ te pahīheyyunti¹² ayam eva¹³ anāpānasatisamādhi sādhu kam manasi kātabbo¹ ||

15. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave bhikkhu ce¹⁰ pi ākaṅkheyya Appaṭikkūle paṭikkūlasaṅṇi vihareyyan ti¹ ayam eva ānāpānasatisamādhi sādhu kam manasi kātabbo¹ ||

16. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave bhikkhu ce¹⁰ pi ākaṅkheyya Paṭikkūle appaṭikkūlasaṅṇi vihareyyan ti¹ ayam eva ānāpānasatisamādhi sādhu kam manasi kātabbo¹ ||

17. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave bhikkhu ce¹⁰ pi ākaṅkheyya Appaṭikkūle ca paṭikkūle ca¹⁴ paṭikkūlasaṅṇi vihareyyan ti¹ ayam eva¹ pe¹ ||

18. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave bhikkhu ce¹⁰ pi ākaṅkheyya

¹ B¹ vitthāretabbā.

² as usual S¹⁻³ have -pe- instead of nisīdati^o

³ S¹⁻³ bahulaṃ. ⁴ B² kilameyya S¹⁻³ kilami.

⁵ S¹⁻³ anupādānaṅca. ⁶ S¹⁻³ omit ce pi.

⁷ S¹⁻³ insert me. ⁸ S¹⁻³ ce. ⁹ S¹⁻³ kātabbo always.

¹⁰ missing in S¹⁻³.

¹¹ B¹ °sitāta (or -tha) ra^o B² °sitāpara^o

¹² B² and perhaps B¹ °heyyanti.

¹³ S¹⁻³ add ca.

¹⁴ S¹⁻³ omit paṭikkūle ca B¹ has paṭikulo ca.

Paṭikkūle ca appaṭikkūle ca appaṭikkūlasaṅṅī¹ vihareyyan ti² ayam eva³ pe⁴ ||

19. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave bhikkhu ce⁵ pi ākaṅkheyya Appaṭikkūlaṅca paṭikkūlaṅca tad ubhayam abhinivajjetvā upekhako vihareyyaṃ sato sampajāno ti⁶ ayam eva⁷ pe⁸ ||

20. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave bhikkhu ce⁹ pi ākaṅkheyya Vivicca kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukham pathamaṃ¹⁰ jhānam upasampajja vihareyyanti¹¹ ayam eva¹² [pe]¹³ ||

21. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave bhikkhu ce¹⁴ pi akaṅkheyya vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattam sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvam avitakkam avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ¹⁵ jhānam upasampajja vihareyyanti¹⁶ ayam eva¹⁷ pe¹⁸ ||

22. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave bhikkhu ce¹⁹ pi akaṅkheyya Pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca vihareyyaṃ²⁰ sato²¹ sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeyyaṃ²² yan tam ariyā ācikkhanti upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ²³ jhānam upasampajja vihareyyan ti²⁴ Ayam eva²⁵ [pe]²⁶ ||

23. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave bhikkhu ce pi ākaṅkheyya²⁷ Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva domaṇassānam atthagamā adukkham asukham upekhāsati-
parisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ²⁸ jhānam upasampajja viharati²⁹ ayam eva³⁰ pe³¹ ||

24. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave bhikkhu ce pi ākaṅkheyya sabbāso rūpasaṅṅānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaṅṅānaṃ atthagamā nānattasaṅṅānaṃ amanasikārā Ananto ākāso ti ākāsaṅcāyatanam upasampajja vihareyyan ti³² ayam eva³³ pe³⁴ ||

25. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave bhikkhu ce pi ākaṅkheyya³⁵ Sabbaso ākāsaṅcāyatanam samatikkamma³⁶ Anantaṃ

¹ S¹ omits ca appaṭikkūlasaṅṅī S³ has paṭikkūle ca paṭikkūle vihareyyanti -pe- omitting the numbers 19 and 20.

² missing in S¹. ³ S¹⁻³ pathamaj^o

⁴ missing in S¹⁻³ always. ⁵ S¹⁻³ dutiyaj^o

⁶ S¹⁻³ vihareyyanti. ⁷ B¹⁻² add ca. ⁸ S¹ vedeyya.

⁹ S¹⁻³ tatiyaj^o ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ catutthaj^o ¹¹ B¹ okkama always.

viññānanti viññāṇañcāyatanam upasampajja vihareyyan ti¹ ayam eva² pe³ ||

26. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave bhikkhu ce pi ākaṅkheyya⁴ Sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanam samatikkamma Natthi kiñci ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja vihareyyan ti⁵ Ayam eva⁶ pe⁷ ||

27. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave bhikkhu ce pi ākaṅkheyya. Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja vihareyyan ti⁸ ayam eva ānāpānasamadhi sādhu⁹ kam manasi katabbo¹⁰ ||

28. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave bhikkhu ce pi ākaṅkheyya¹¹ Sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññavedayitanirodham upasampajja vihareyyan ti¹² Ayam eva ānāpānasatisamādhi sādhu¹³ kam manasi katabbo¹⁴ ||

29. Evam bhāvite kho bhikkhave ānāpānasatisamādimhi evam bahulikate sukhañ ce vedanam¹⁵ vediyati¹⁶ Sā aniccā ti pajānāti¹⁷ Anajjhositā ti pajānāti¹⁸ Anabhinanditā ti pajānāti¹⁹ dukkhañ ce vedanam vediyati²⁰ Sā aniccā ti pajānāti²¹ Anajjhositā ti pajānāti²² Anabhinanditā ti pajānāti²³ adukkham asukhañ ce vedanam vediyati²⁴ Sā aniccā ti pajānāti²⁵ Anajjhositā ti pajānāti²⁶ Anabhinanditā ti pajānāti²⁷ ||

30. So sukhañ ce vedanam vediyati visamyutto nām vediyati²⁸ dukkhañ ce vedanam vediyati visamyutto nam vediyati²⁹ adukkham asukhañ ce vedanam vediyati visamyutto nam vediyati³⁰ So kāyapariyantikam vedanam vedayamāno³¹ kāyapariyantikam vedanam vediyamīti³² pajānāti jīvitapariyantikam vedanam vediyamāno jīvitapariyantikam vedanam vediyamīti pajānāti³³ Kāyassa bhedā uddham jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni³⁴ anabhinanditāni³⁵ sītibhavissanti ti³⁶ pajānāti³⁷ ||

31. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave telañca paṭicca vaṭṭiñca paṭicca telapadīpo jhāyeyya³⁸ tasseva telassa ca vaṭṭiyā ca pariyādānā anāhāro nibbāyeyya³⁹ evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu

¹ missing in S¹⁻³. ² S¹ vedaniyam.

³ S¹⁻³ vedeti B¹ vediyati. ⁴ B¹ jānāti. ⁵ S³ vedi^o

⁶ B¹ veda^o B² vedī^o ⁷ S³ sabbe^o

⁸ S¹ anibhi^o always. ⁹ B² piti^o always.

kāyapariyantikam vedanam vediyamāno¹ Kāyapariyantikam vedanam vedayāmi ti pajānāti² jīvitapariyantikam vedanam vediyamāno Jīvitapariyantikam vedanam vedayāmi ti pajānāti³ || Kāyassa bheda uddham jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni⁴ anabhinanditāni⁵ sitibhavissanti ti⁶ pajānāti ti⁷ ||

9. (9) Vesālī.

1. Evam me sutam⁸ ekam समयam Bhagavā Vesāliyam viharati Mahāvane Kuṭāgārasālāyam⁹ ||

2. Tena kho pana समयena Bhagavā bhikkhūnam anekapariyāyena asubhakatham katheti¹⁰ asubhāya vaṇṇam bhāsati asubhabhāvanāya vaṇṇam bhāsati¹¹ ||

3. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi¹² || Icchāmaham bhikkhave addhamāsam patisalliyitum¹³ namhi kenaci upasaṅkamitabbo aññatra ekena piṇḍapātanihārakena ti¹⁴ ||

Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paṭissutvā nāssudha¹⁵ koci Bhagavantam upasaṅkamati¹⁶ aññatra ekena piṇḍapātanihārakena¹⁷ ||

4. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā¹⁸ anekapariyāyena asubhakatham kathesi¹⁹ asubhāya vaṇṇam bhāsati²⁰ asubhabhāvanāya vaṇṇam bhāsati ti²¹ anekākāravokāram asubhabhāvanānuyogam anuyuttā viharanti²² || Te iminā kāyena aṭṭiyāmānā harāyamānā jigucchamānā satthahārakam pariyesanti²³ dssa pi bhikkhū ekāhena sattham āharanti²⁴ vīsam²⁵ pi²⁶ la²⁷ timsam pi ekāhena sattham āharanti²⁸ ||

5. Atha kho Bhagavā tassa uddhamāsassa accayena paṭisallaṇā vuṭṭhito āyasmantam Ānandam āmantesi²⁹ || Kim³⁰ nu kho³¹ Ānanda tanubhūto viya bhikkhusaṅgho ti³² ||

6. Tathā hi pana bhante Bhagavā bhikkhūnam anekapariyāyena asubhakatham kathesi³³ asubhāya vaṇṇam

¹ B¹ veda^o always. ² this phrase in B¹⁻² only.

³ S¹⁻³ kathesi. ⁴ B¹ katheti.

⁵ S¹ B² °sallitum. ⁶ S¹⁻³ nāssu.

⁷ S¹⁻³ upasaṅkamīti. ⁸ B¹ inserts bhikkhūnam.

⁹ B¹ katheti. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ vīsatim B² vīsatī.

¹¹ B² S¹⁻³ bhikkhū S¹⁻³ add ekāhena sa^o āha^o

¹² S¹ na^o ¹³ S¹ inserts tvaṃ.

bhāsati asubhabhāvanāya vaṇṇam bhāsati¹ [te ca bhante bhikkhū Bhagavā kho anekapariyāyena asubhakatham kathesi² asubhāya vaṇṇambhāsati asubhabhāvanāya vaṇṇam bhāsati ti] anekākāravokāram asubhabhāvanānuyogam anuyuttā viharanti³ || Te² iminā kāyena aṭṭiyamānā harāyamānā satthahāarakam pariyesanti dasa³ pi bhikkhū vīsam-pi⁴ timsam pi bhikkhū ekāhena sattham āharanti⁵ || Sādhu bhante Bhagavā aññam pariyāyam ācikkhatu tathā yathāyam bhikkhusaṅgho aññāya saṅṭhaheyyā ti⁵ ||

7. Tenhānanda yāvatikā bhikkhū Vesālim⁶ upanissāya viharanti⁷ || te sabbe upaṭṭhānasālāyam sannipātehi ti⁸ ||

Evam bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paṭisutvā yāvatikā bhikkhū Vesālim⁶ upanissāya viharanti⁷ || te sabbe upaṭṭhānasālāyam sannipātetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami⁸ upasaṅkamitvā Bagavantam etad avoca⁹ || Sannipatito bhante⁷ bhikkhusaṅgho yassa dāni⁸ Bhagavā kalam maññati ti¹⁰ ||

8. Atha kho Bhagavā yena upaṭṭhānasālā tenupasaṅkami¹¹ upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi¹² || nisajja kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi¹³ ||

9. Ayam pi kho bhikkhave ānāpānasatisamādhi bhāvito bahulīkato santo ceva paṇīto ca asecanako⁹ sukho ca vihāro uppannuppanne¹⁰ ca pāpake¹¹ akusale dhamme¹² ṭhānaso antaradhāpeti¹³ vūpasameti¹⁴ ||

10. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gimhānam pacchime māse ūhatam rajojallam tam enam mahā akālamegho ṭhānaso antaradhāpeti vūpasamati¹⁵ || Evam eva kho bhikkhave ānāpānasati samādhi bhāvito bahulīkato santo ceva paṇīto

¹ B² bhāsati ti; the part between [] is not to be found in B²; the sequel till bhikkhu saṅgho is missing in S¹.

² missing in S³. ³ B¹ dasam.

⁴ S³ visatim pi B² visati pi and S³ adds ekāhena sa^o āha^o

⁵ We give this number as it is in S³; the other MSS omit some parts pointed out before.

⁶ S¹⁻³ Vesāliyam. ⁷ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁸ B¹ yassādāni.

⁹ S¹⁻³ asevanako ca. ¹⁰ S¹ uppanno.

¹¹ S¹ pāpako; missing in S³. ¹² S¹ akusalodhammo.

¹³ S¹ oḍhāpesi. ¹⁴ S¹⁻³ oḍsameti ti.

ca asecanako¹ ca sukho ca² viharo uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme ṭhānaso antaradhāpeti³ vūpasameti⁴ ॥

11. Katham bhāvito ca⁵ bhikkhave ānāpānasatisamādhi katham bahulikato santo ceva paṇito ca asecanako⁶ ca⁷ sukho⁸ ca vihāro uppannuppanne ca pāpake akusale dhamme ṭhānaso antaradhāpeti⁹ vūpasameti¹⁰ ॥

12—18. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suñṇāgāragato vā¹¹ pe¹² vitthāretabbaṃ¹³ paṭi-nissaggānupassī passasissāmi ti sikkhati¹⁴ ॥

19. Evam bhāvito kho bhikkhave ānāpānasatisamādhi evam bahulikato¹⁵ santo ceva¹⁶ paṇito¹⁷ ca asecanako¹⁸ sukho ca¹⁹ vihāro uppannuppanne ca pāpake²⁰ akusale dhamme ṭhānaso antaradhāpeti²¹ vūpasameti²² ti ॥

10. (10) Kimbila.

1. Evam me sutam²³ ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Kimbilāyam²⁴ viharati Veḷuvane²⁵ ॥

2. Tatra kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Kimbilam²⁶ āmantesi²⁷ Katham bhāvito nu²⁸ kho Kimbila ānāpānasatisamādhi katham bahulikato mahapphalo hoti mahānisamso ti²⁹ ॥

Evam vutte āyasmā Kimbilo tuṃhi ahoṣi³⁰ ॥

3. Dutiyaṃ pi kho Bhagavā³¹ ॥

4. Tatiyaṃ pi kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Kimbilam āmantesi³² Katham bhāvito nu³³ kho Kimbila ānāpānasatisamādhi katham bahulikato mahapphalo hoti mahānisamso ti³⁴ ॥

Tatiyaṃ pi kho āyasmā Kimbilo tuṃhi ahoṣi³⁵ ॥

¹ S¹⁻³ aseva° ² missing in S¹⁻³.

³ S¹ °dhapesī ti. ⁴ S³ aseva° S¹ āseva°

⁵ missing in B¹⁻².

⁶ S¹⁻³ add katham S³ pubbe omitting ca.

⁷ this in B¹⁻² which abridge a little less.

⁸ S¹ inserts ceva. ⁹ S¹ ca. ¹⁰ S¹ paṇitataro.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ asevanakā (S³ -ko).

¹² S¹ sukha omitting ca.

¹³ S¹⁻³ omit ca pāpaka. ¹⁴ this phrase in B¹⁻² only.

¹⁵ B¹⁻² kimilāyam. ¹⁶ B¹⁻² kimilam -lo always.

¹⁷ more complete in S¹⁻³.

5. Evam vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etad avoca¹ || Etassa Bhagavā kālo² etassa Sugata kālo yam Bhagavā ānāpānasatisamādhim³ bhāveyya⁴ || Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressanti ti⁵ ||

Tenahānanda suṇāhi sādhu-kam manasi karohi bhāsissāmi ti⁶ ||

Evam bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato pac-cassosi⁷ ||

6. Bhagavā etad avoca¹ || Katham bhāvito ca Ānanda ānāpānasatisamādhi katham bahulikato mahapphalo hoti mahānisamso² ||

7—13. Idhānanda bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā³ suṇṇāgāragato vā — pe — paṭinissaggānupassi passasissāmi ti sikkhati⁴ ||

14. Evam bhāvito kho Ānanda ānāpānasatisamādhi evam bahulikato mahapphalo hoti mahānisamso⁵ ||

15. Yasmiṃ samaye Ānanda bhikkhu dīghaṃ vā assasanto Dīghaṃ assasāmi ti pajānāti⁶ || dīghaṃ vā passasanto Dīghaṃ passasāmi ti pajānā ti⁷ || rassam vā assasanto Rassam assasāmi ti pajānāti⁸ || rassam vā passasanto Rassam passasāmi ti pajānā ti⁹ || sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī Assasissāmi ti sikkhati¹⁰ || sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī Passasissāmi ti sikkhati¹¹ || passam bhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāram Assasissāmi ti sikkhati¹² || passam¹³ bhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāram Passasissāmi ti sikkhati¹⁴ || kāye kāyanupassi Ānanda bhikkhu tasmīṃ samaye viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhihjhādomanassam¹⁵ || taṃ kissa hetu¹⁶ ||

16. Kāyaṇṇatarāham Ānanda etaṃ vadami yadidam assāsapassāsam¹⁷ || tasmā ti hānanda kāye kāyanupassi bhikkhu tasmīṃ samaye viharati¹⁸ || ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhihjhādomanassam¹⁹ ||

17. Tasmīṃ samaye Ānanda bhikkhu pītipaṭisaṃvedī Assasissāmi ti sikkhati²⁰ || pītipaṭisaṃvedī Passasissāmi ti sikkhati²¹ || sukhaṭisaṃvedī Assasissāmi ti sikkhati²² || sukhaṭisaṃvedī Passasissāmi ti sikkhati²³ || cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃ-

¹ S¹⁻³ ānāpānasatiṃ (S¹ -ti). ² missing in S¹.

³ S. 8, 4—10.

⁴ B¹ yassam.

⁵ S¹ assāpasassam.

vedī Assasissāmi ti sikkhati¹ cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī Passasissāmi ti sikkhati¹ passam bhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāram Assasissāmi ti sikkhati¹ passam bhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāram² Passasissāmi ti sikkhati¹ Vedānāsu vedanānupassī Ānanda bhikkhu tasmim samaye viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassam¹ tam kissa hetu¹ ||

18. Vedanāññatarāham Ānanda etam vadāmi yad idam assāsapassāsam² sādhu-kam manasikāram¹ tasmā ti hānanda vedanāsu vedanānupassī bhikkhu tasmim samaye viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassam¹ ||

19. Yasmim³ samaye Ānanda bhikkhu citta-paṭisaṃvedī Assasissāmi ti sikkhati¹ citta-paṭisaṃvedī Passasissāmi ti sikkhati¹ abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ¹ la⁴ samādaham cittaṃ⁴ vimocayaṃ cittaṃ Assasissāmi ti sikkhati¹ vimocayaṃ cittaṃ Passasissāmi ti sikkhati¹ Citte cittānupassī Ānanda bhikkhu tasmim samaye viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassam¹ tam kissa hetu¹ ||

20. Nāham Ānanda muṭṭhassatissa asampajānassa ānāpānasatisamādhībhāvanam vadāmi¹ tasmā ti hānanda citte cittānupassī bhikkhu tasmim samaye viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassam¹ ||

21. Yasmim³ samaye Ānanda bhikkhu aniccānupassī⁵ Assasissāmi ti sikkhati¹ la¹ virāgānupassī⁴ nirodhānupassī⁴ paṭinissaggānupassī Assasissāmi ti sikkhati¹ paṭinissaggānupassī Passasissāmi ti sikkhati⁶ dhammesu⁷ dhammānupassī Ānanda bhikkhu tasmim samaye viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassam¹ so yaṃ tam hoti abhiññhādomanassānam pahānam tam paññāya divā sādhu-kam ajjupekkhitā hoti¹ tasmā ti hānanda dhammesu dhammānupassī bhikkhu tasmim samaye viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassam¹ ||

¹ S³ cittamsaṅ° S¹ kāyasaṅ° ² S¹⁻³ °passāsanaṃ.

³ S¹⁻³ tasmim. ⁴ complete in S¹⁻³.

⁵ B² omits bhikkhu. — We have here another gap in B² by the want of the sheets tam-tah.

⁶ missing in S¹. ⁷ S¹ dhamme.

22. Seyyathāpi Ānanda catumahāpathe mahāpamsupuñjo¹ puratthimāya ce pi disāya āgaccheyya sakaṭam vā ratho vā upahanateva² tam pamsupuñjam³ pacchimāya ce pi disāya āgaccheyya⁴ pe [pa] uttarāya ce pi³ disāya⁴ dak-
khiṇāya ce pi disāya āgaccheyya sakaṭam vā ratho vā upahanateva² tam pamsupuñjam³ evam eva kho Ānanda bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharanto pi upahanateva² pā-
pake akusale dhamme⁵ vedanāsu⁶ la [pe]⁷ citte⁸ dham-
mesu dhammānupassī viharanto pi upahanateva² pāpake akusale dhamme⁴ ti¹¹ ||

Ānāpānasamyuttassa⁵ ekadhammavaggo pathamo¹¹ ||

Tassa uddānam⁶ ||

Ekadhammo ca Bojjhaṅgo¹¹

Suddhakaṇṇ ca duve⁷ Phalā⁸ ||

Ariṭṭho⁹ Kappino Dīpo¹¹

Vesālī¹⁰ Kimbilena cā ti¹¹ ||

CHAPTER II. VAGGO DUTIYO.

11. (1) *Ichchānaṅgalam.*

1. Ekaṃ समयam Bhagavā Ichchānaṅgale¹² viharati Ichchānaṅgalavanasaṇḍe¹³ ||

2. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi¹⁴ || Ichchāmaham bhikkhave temāsam paṭisalliyitum¹⁴ || namhi kenaci upa-
saṅkamitabbo¹⁵ aññatra ekena piṇḍapātanihārakenā ti¹⁶ ||

Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paṭissutvā nāssudha koci Bhagavantam upasaṅkamati aññatra ekena piṇḍapātanihārakena¹⁷ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ °puñjam. ² S¹⁻³ upahanotheva. ³ in S¹⁻³ only.

⁴ S¹⁻³ dhammesū. ⁵ missing in B¹.

⁶ S¹⁻³ tatruddānam. ⁷ S¹⁻³ dve corrected to ve in S³.

⁸ S¹⁻³ phalaṃ. ⁹ S³ ariṭṭhano S¹ -ino. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ asuddhā.

¹¹ B¹ kimilena⁹ S¹⁻³ kimbiloyatā (S³ sanā) ti.

¹² S¹⁻³ icchānaṅkale (S³ -kāle).

¹³ S¹ icchānaṅkavanasaṇḍe S³ icchānaṅkalavana⁹

¹⁴ S¹ °sallitum S³ °salliyitum.

3. Atha kho Bhagavā tassa temāsassa accayena paṭi-sallānā vuṭṭhito bhikkhū āmantesi¹ || Sa ce vo bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evam puccheyyū² || Katamena āvuso³ vihārena Samaṇo Gotamo vassāvāsam bahulaṃ vihāsi ti⁴ || evam puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam evam vyākareyyātha⁵ || Ānāpānasatisamā-dhinā kho āvuso Bhagavā vassāvāsam bahulaṃ vihāsi ti⁶ ||

4. Idhāham bhikkhave sato assasāmi⁷ sato passasāmi⁸ ||

5—10. Dīgham vā⁹ assasanto Dīgham asaasāmi ti pajā-nāmi¹⁰ || dīghaṃ vā passasanto Dīgham passasāmi ti pajā-nāmi¹¹ || pe¹² || paṭinissaggānupassī Assasissāmi ti pajānāmi¹³ || paṭinissaggānupassī Passasissāmi ti pajānāmi¹⁴ ||

11. Yañ hi tam bhikkhave sammāvadamaṇo vadeyya ariyavihāro iti pi brahmavihāro iti pi tathāgātavihāro iti pi¹⁵ || ānāpānasatisamādhiṃ¹⁶ sammāvadamaṇo vadeyya ariyavihāro iti pi brahmavihāro iti pi tathāgātavihāro iti pi¹⁷ ||

12. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū sekhā appattamaṇasā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ patthayamānā viharanti¹⁸ || tesam ānāpānasatisamādhi¹⁹ bhāvito bahulikato āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattati²⁰ || ye ca kho te bhikkhave²¹ bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanā²² sammadaññā vimut-tā²³ || tesam ānāpānasatisamādhi bhāvito bahulikato diṭṭheva²⁴ dhamme sukhavihārāya ceca saṃvattati satisampajaññāya ca²⁵ ||

13. Yañ hi tam bhikkhave sammāvadamaṇo vadeyya ariyavihāro iti pi²⁶ brahmavihāro iti pi tathāgātavihāro iti pi²⁷ || ānāpānasatisamādhi²⁸ sammāvadamaṇo vadeyya ariya-vihāro iti pi brahmavihāro iti pi tathāgātavihāro iti pi²⁹ ||

¹ B¹ katamonāvuso.

² S³ assasāmi ti S¹⁻³ omit sato passasāmi.

³ missing in B¹. ⁴ B¹ pajānāti.

⁵ B¹ has rassam^o °sabbakāyapaṭisamvedī^o °pajānāmi¹¹ vitthāro¹¹ ||

⁶ S¹⁻³ stop here omitting the remnant. ⁷ S¹ pīti.

⁸ S¹⁻³ samādhi. ⁹ S¹ ānāpanasamādhi.

¹⁰ missing in S¹⁻³.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ parikkhīṇā^o ¹² S¹ vimutto.

¹³ B¹⁻² diṭṭha^o

¹⁴ So all the MSS.

12. (2) *Kaṅkheyyam.*

1. Ekam samayam āyasmā Lomasavaṅḡiso¹ Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāmeṃ ||

2. Atha kho Mahānāmo sakko yenāyasmā Lomasavaṅḡiso tenupasankamiṃ upasankamitvā āyasmantam Lomasavaṅḡisam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdiṃ ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Mahānāmo sakko āyasmantam Lomasavaṅḡisam etad avocaṃ ||

3. So eva² nu kho bhante sekho vihāro so³ tathāgatavihāro udāhu añño⁴ sekho vihāro añño tathāgatavihāro tiṃ ||

Na kho āvuso Mahānāma sveva sekho vihāro so tathāgatavihāroṃ añño kho āvuso Mahānāma sekho vihāro añño tathāgatavihāroṃ ||

4. Ye te āvuso Mahānāma bhikkhū sekhā appattamānasā anuttaraṃ⁵ yogakkhemam patthayamānā viharantiṃ te pañcaṃ nīvaraṇe pahāya viharantiṃ katame pañcaṃ || Kāmacchandanīvaraṇam pahāya viharantiṃ || Vyāpādanīvaraṇamṃ la-peṃ Thīnamiddhanīvaraṇamṃ Uddhaccakukkuccanīvaraṇamṃ Vicikicchānīvaraṇam pahāya viharantiṃ || Ye pi⁶ te āvuso Mahānāma bhikkhū sekhā appattamānasā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemam patthayamānā viharantiṃ te ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya viharantiṃ ||

5. Ye ca kho te āvuso Mahānāma bhikkhū arahanto khināsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanā sammadaññā vimuttā tesam pañcanīvaraṇā pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā⁷ āyatim anuppādadhammā⁸ katame pañcaṃ || Kāmacchandanīvaraṇam pahīnam ucchinnamūlam tālavatthukatam anabhāvakatā⁷ āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ Vyāpādanīvaraṇam pahīnamṃ la-peṃ Thīnamiddhanīvaraṇamṃ Uddhaccakukkuccanīvaraṇamṃ || Vicikicchānīvaraṇam pahīnam ucchinnamūlam tālavatthukatam anabhāvakatam

¹ B¹ lomasakambhiyo -yam always. ² S¹⁻³ evaṃ.

³ missing in B¹. ⁴ S¹⁻³ aññeca.

⁵ S¹ anuppannaṃ (or °pattam?). ⁶ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁷ B¹ anabhāvaṃ° always. ⁸ S¹ anuppada°

āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ¹ || Ye te² āvuso Mahānāma bhikkhū arahanto khīnāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā³ ohitabharā³ anuppattasadatthā parikkhinabhavasamyojana sammadaññā vimuttā⁴ tesam ime pañcanivaraṇā pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā⁵ ||

6. Tad aminā petam āvuso Mahānāma pariyāyena vedittabbaṃ⁶ yathā añño va sekho vihāro⁴ añño tathāgatavihāro⁷ ||

7 (1). Ekam idāham⁵ āvuso Mahānāma samayam Bhagavā Icchānaṅgale⁶ viharati Icchānaṅgalavanasaṇḍe⁷ ||

8 (2). Tatra kho āvuso Mahānāma⁸ Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi⁹ ||

9 (3). Atha kho Bhagavā⁹

10 (4). Idhāham bhikkhave⁹

11—16 (5—10). Dīghaṃ vā assasanto⁹

17 (11). Yaṅ hi tam bhikkhave⁹

18 (12). Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū sekhā⁹

19 (13). Yaṅ hi tam bhikkhave⁹ tathāgatavihāro iti pīti¹⁰ ||

20. Iminā kho etam āvuso Mahānāma pariyāyena vedittabbaṃ¹⁰ yathā añño va¹⁰ sekho vihāro añño tathāgatavihāro ti¹⁰ ||

13. (3) Ānanda 1.

1—2. Savatthi¹¹ || Atha kho āyasmā Anando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami¹¹ pe¹¹ ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etad avoca¹¹ ||

¹ S³ tam. ² S¹ oyo. ³ S¹ oyo.

⁴ the words añño va⁹ are repeated in S¹. ⁵ B¹ idam.

⁶ S¹⁻³ icchānaṅkale (S¹ -kāle).

⁷ S¹ icchānaṅgvana⁹ S³ icchānaṅkalavana⁹

⁸ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁹ as we have here a mere repetition of the preceding sutta 11, I give only the beginning of the similar numbers, subjoining the numbers of that sutta. — In this number 8 after bhante ti kho all the MSS. have āvuso and B¹⁻² māhānāma instead of te bhikkhū.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ ca. ¹¹ in B¹ only.

3. Atthi nu kho bhante eko dhammo¹ bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti|| cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti|| satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrenti ti||

Atthi² kho Ānanda eko dhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti|| cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti|| satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrenti ti||

4. Katamo pana³ bhante ekodhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti|| cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti|| satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrenti ti||

Ānāpānasatisamādhi kho Ānanda eko dhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti|| cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti|| satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttim paripūrenti||

I.

5. Katham bhāvito ānāpānasatisamādhi katham bahulīkato cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūrenti||

6—12. Idhānanda bhikkhu araṇṇāgato vā rukkhamulagato vā suñṇāgāragato vā|| pe|| vitthāro⁴ patinisaggānupassī Passasissāmi ti sikkhati⁵||

13. Yasmiṃ⁶ samaye Ānanda bhikkhu dīghaṃ vā assasanto Dīghaṃ assasāmi ti pajānāti|| dīghaṃ vā passasanto Dīghaṃ passasāmi ti⁷ pajānāti|| pe⁸ -la-|| passam bhayam kāyasaṅkhāram assāsissāmi ti sikkhati|| passam bhayam kāyasaṅkhāram passasissāmi ti sikkhati|| kāye kāyānupassī Ānanda bhikkhu tasmīṃ samaye viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyyaloke abhijjhādomanassam|| Tam kissa hetu||

14. Kāyaññatarāham Ānanda etam vadāmi yad idam

¹ B¹⁻² ekadhammo *always*. ² S¹⁻³ *insert nu*.

³ *missing in B¹*. ⁴ *this word in B¹ less abbreviating*.

⁵ S. sutta 8, 4—10. ⁶ B¹ *tasmin*.

⁷ S¹⁻³ *assasissāmi ti . . . passasissāmi ti*.

⁸ B¹ *has here rassam vā*|| la|| S¹⁻³ *-pe- sabbakāyapaṭi-samvedī — by abbreviation*.

assāsapassāsam¹ tasmā ti ha Ānanda² kāye kāyānupassī bhikkhu tasmim samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyyaloke abhijjhādomanassam¹¹ ||

15. Yasmiṃ samaye Ānanda bhikkhu pītipaṭisaṃvedī Assasissāmi ti sikkhati² || sukhapaṭisaṃvedī || cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī || passam bhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāram Assasissāmi ti sikkhati || passam bhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāram Passasissāmi ti sikkhati || Vedanāsu vedanānupassī Ānanda bhikkhu tasmim samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyyaloke abhijjhādomanassam¹ taṃ kissa hetu¹¹ ||

16. Vedanānātarāham Ānanda etaṃ³ vadāmi yad idam assāsapassāsānam⁴ sādhu-kam manasikāraṃ¹ tasmā ti ha Ānanda² vedanāsu vedanānupassī bhikkhu tasmim samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam¹¹ ||

17. Yasmiṃ samaye Ānanda bhikkhu cittapaṭisaṃvedī Assasissāmi ti sikkhati || pe¹ abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ¹ samodahaṃ cittaṃ Assasissāmi ti sikkhati⁵ || vimocayaṃ cittaṃ Assasissāmi ti sikkhati⁵ || vimocayaṃ cittaṃ Passasissāmi ti sikkhati || citte cittānupassī Ānanda bhikkhu tasmim samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam¹ taṃ kissa hetu¹¹ ||

18. Nāham Ānanda muṭṭhassatissa asampajānassa ānāpānasatisamādhibhāvanam vadāmi || tasmā ti hānanda citte cittānupassī bhikkhu⁶ tasmim samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādemanassam¹¹ ||

19. Yasmiṃ samaye Ānanda bhikkhu aniccānupassī⁷ || la-pe¹ virāgānupassī || nirodhānupassī || paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmi ti sikkhati || paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmi ti sikkhati || dhammesu dhammānupassī Ānanda bhikkhu tasmim samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam¹¹ || So yan taṃ hoti abhijjhādomanassānam pahānam taṃ paññāya disvā⁸ sādhu-kam

¹ S¹⁻³ oti hānanda. ² S¹⁻³ omit these two words.

³ S¹⁻³ evam. ⁴ B² passāsam. ⁵ this phrase in B² only.

⁶ S¹ bhi° ⁷ S¹⁻³ adds assasissāmiti sik°

⁸ S¹⁻³ repeat disvā S¹ has disva the first time.

āradhhaṃ hoti viriyam asallīnaṃ¹ viriyasambojjhango tasmim samaye bhikkhuno āradhho hoti² viriyasambojjhaṅgam tasmim samaye bhikkhu bhāveti³ viriyasambojjhango tasmim samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchati⁴ āradhviriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā⁵ ||

25. Yasmim samaye Ānanda bhikkhuno āradhviriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā⁶ pītisambojjhango tasmim samaye Ānanda bhikkhuno āradhho hoti⁷ pītisambojjhaṅgam tasmim samaye bhikkhu bhāveti⁸ pītisambojjhango tasmim samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchati⁹ pītimanassa kāyo pi¹⁰ passambhati cittam pi passambhati¹¹ ||

26. Yasmim samaye Ānanda bhikkhuno pītimanassa kāyo pi passambhati¹² cittam pi passambhati¹³ passaddhisambojjhango tasmim samaye bhikkhuno¹⁴ āradhho hoti¹⁵ passaddhisambojjhaṅgam tasmim samaye bhikkhu bhāveti¹⁶ passaddhisambojjhango tasmim samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchati¹⁷ passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittam samādhīyati¹⁸ ||

27. Yasmim¹⁹ samaye Ānanda bhikkhuno passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittam samādhīyati²⁰ samādisambojjhango tasmim samaye bhikkhuno āradhho hoti²¹ samādisambojjhaṅgam tasmim samaye bhikkhu bhāveti²² samādisambojjhango tasmim samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchati²³ || So tathā samāhitam cittam sādhu kam ajjupekkhitā hoti²⁴ ||

28. Yasmim²⁵ samaye Ānanda bhikkhu²⁶ tathā samāhitam cittam sādhu kam ajjupekkhitā hoti²⁷ upekhāsambojjhango tasmim samaye bhikkhuno āradhho hoti²⁸ upekhāsambojjhaṅgam tasmim samaye bhikkhu²⁹ bhāveti³⁰ upekhāsambojjhango tasmim samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchati³¹ ||

29. Yasmim³² samaye Ānanda bhikkhu vedanāsu citta dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati upatthitasati³³ tasmim samaye Ānanda bhikkhuno³⁴ sati hoti asammutthā³⁵ ||

¹ missing in S¹⁻³. ² put before tasmim in S¹⁻³.

³ B¹ tasmim. ⁴ S¹⁻³ tasmim. ⁵ S¹⁻³ bhikkhuno.

⁶ B¹ inserts ānanda. ⁷ S¹ bhāve. ⁸ S¹⁻³ upatthitā⁹

⁹ S¹ omits ānanda bhikkhuno S³ the whole phrase.

30. Yasmim¹ samaye Ānanda bhikkhuno upatthitā² sati hoti asammuttāṅgāṃ³ satisambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hotiṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim samaye bhikkhu bhāvetiṃ satisambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchatiṃṃ Yathā pathamaṃ satipaṭṭhānam evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ⁴ṃṃ So tathā samāhitam cittaṃ sādhu kam ajjupekkhitā hotiṃṃ

31. Yasmim samaye Ānanda bhikkhu tathā samāhitam⁴ cittaṃ sādhu kam ajjupekkhitā hotiṃṃ⁵ upekhasambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hotiṃ upekhasambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim samaye bhikkhu bhāvetiṃ upekhasambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno⁶ bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchatiṃṃ

32. Evam bhāvitā kho Ānanda cattāro satipaṭṭhānā evam bahulikāṭā sattabojjhaṅge paripūrentiṃṃ

III.

33. Katham bhāvitā ca⁷ sattabojjhaṅgā⁸ katham⁹ bahulikāṭā vijjāvimuttim paripūrentiṃṃ

34. Idhānanda bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti vivekanissitamṃ peṃ upekhasambojjhaṅgam bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃṃṃ

35. Evam bhāvitā kho Ānanda sattabojjhaṅgā evam bahulikāṭā vijjāvimuttim paripūrenti tiṃṃ

14. (4) Ānanda 2.

2. Atha kho ā^o Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃṃ peṃ ekam antaṃ ni^o Ānandam Bhagavā etad avocaṃṃ

3. Atthi nu kho Ānanda eko¹⁰ dhammo bhāvito bahulikato cattāro dhamme paripūretiṃ cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā satta dhamme paripūrentiṃṃ satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā dve dhamme paripūrenti tiṃṃṃ

Bhagavammūlakā no bhante¹¹ dhammāṃ la [pe]ṃṃ

Atthānanda eko¹¹ dhammo bhāvito bahulikato cattāro

¹ S¹⁻³ tasmim. ² S¹⁻³ upatthita. ³ S¹⁻³ have only -pe-

⁴ S¹⁻³ samāhita. ⁵ missing in S³. ⁶ S¹ bhikkhū.

⁷ B¹⁻² ānanda. ⁸ S¹ sattambho^o ⁹ S¹ evam.

¹⁰ B¹ S¹ eka.

¹¹ missing in S¹⁻³.

dhamme paripūreti¹ cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulikātā satta dhamme paripūrenti² satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulikātā dve dhamme paripūrenti³ ॥

I.

4. Katamo cānanda eko¹ dhammo bhāvito bahulikato cattāro dhamme paripūreti² cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulikātā satta dhamme paripūrenti³ satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulikātā dve dhammā paripūrenti⁴ ॥

Ānāpānasatisamādhi Ānanda² eko¹ dhammo bhāvito bahulikato cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti³ cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulikātā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti⁴ satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulikātā vijjāvimuttim paripūrenti⁵ ti⁶ ॥

II—III.

5. Katham bhāvito cānanda ānāpānasatisamādhi katham bahulikato cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti¹ ॥

6—34. Idhānanda bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā¹ la-pe² ॥

35. Evam bhāvitā³ kho Ānanda satta bojjhaṅgā evam bahulikātā vijjāvimuttim paripūrenti⁴ ti⁵ ॥

36. ⁵Yathā purimasuttanto evam vitthāretabbaṃ⁶ ॥

15. (5) *Bhikkhū* 1.

2. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenu-pasaṅkamimṣu¹ upasankamivā² pe³ ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocum⁴ ॥

3. Atthi nu kho bhante eko⁶ dhammo bhā^o bahu^o cattāro dhamme paripūreti¹ cattāro dhammā bhā^o bahu^o satta dhamme paripūrenti² satta dhammā bhā^o bahu^o dve dhamme paripūrenti³ ti⁴ ॥

Atthi⁷ kho bhikkhave eko¹ dhammo bhā^o bahu^o cattāro dhamme paripūreti⁸ cattāro dhammā bhā^o bahu^o satta

¹ B¹ eka. ² S¹⁻³ °samādhānanda.

³ S¹ -to. ⁴ S¹⁻³ paripūrenti. ⁵ in S¹⁻³ only.

⁶ B¹ S¹ eka. ⁷ S³ inserts me.

⁸ S³ paripūrenti.

dhamme paripūrenti¹ satta dhammā bhā° bahu° dve dhamme paripūrenti ti¹ ||

4. Katamo pana bhante eko¹ dhammo bhā° bahu° cattāro dhamme paripūreti¹ cattāro dhammā bhā° bahu° satta dhamme paripūrenti¹ satta dhammā bhā° bahu° dve dhamme paripūrentiti¹ ||

Ānāpānasatisamādhī² kho bhikkhave eko¹ dhammo bhā° bahu° cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti¹ cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhā° bahu° sattabojjhaṅge paripūrenti¹ sattabojjhaṅgā bhā° bahu° vijjāvimuttim paripūrenti³ ||

I—III.

5. Katham bhāvito ca bhikkhave ānāpānasatisamādhī⁴ katham bahulikato cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti¹ ||

6—34. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā⁵ la¹ ||

35. Evam bhāvitā kho bhikkhave satta bojjhaṅgā evam bahulikatā vijjāvimuttim paripūrenti ti¹ ||

16. (6) Bhikkhū 2.

2. °Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū°

Bhagavā etad avoca¹ ||

3. Atthi nu kho bhikkhave eko dhammo¹ ||

Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā°¹ ||

Atthi bhikkhave eko dhammo°¹ ||

4. Katamo ca bhikkhave eko dhammo° °vijjāvimuttim paripūrenti ti¹ ||

¹ B¹ eka. ² S¹ ānāpānasamādhī.

³ B¹ S¹ paripūrenti ti.

⁴ S¹⁻³ ānāpānasati.

⁵ *These words are indeed in S¹⁻³, but they become the numbers 6—12 of the next text, the end of this (No. 34) and the beginning of the following one being suppressed, I think, by mistake, since the sutta appearing here as single is noticed as double in the uddāna.*

⁶ *as the beginning of this text is omitted by S¹⁻³, although, I think, by blunder, and is the same as the preceding one with slight changes, I give only the beginning of the numbers 2—4.*

I.

5. Katham bhāvito ca bhikkhave ānāpānasatisamādhī
katham bahulikato cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūrenti¹ ||

6—12. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araṇṇagato va rukkhā-
mūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkam ābhujitvā
ujum kāyam paṇidhāya parimukham satim upaṭṭhapetvā
so sato va assasati sato passasati || pa-pe || Paṭinissaggā-
nupassī assasissāmi ti sikkhati || paṭinissaggānupassī passa-
sissāmi ti sikkhati ||

13. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu dīghaṃ vā
assasanto Dīghaṃ assasāmi ti pajānāti || dīghaṃ vā passa-
santo Dīghaṃ passasāmi ti pajānāti² || rassam vā assasanto
pa-pe || sabbakāyapaṭisamvedī || la-pe || passambhayaṃ kāya-
saṅkhāram Assasissāmi ti sikkhati³ || passambhayaṃ kāya-
saṅkhāram Passasissāmi ti sikkhati || kāye kāyanupassī
bhikkhave bhikkhu tasmīṃ samaye viharati ātāpi sampa-
jāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ || taṃ kissa
hetu ||

14. Kāyānātarāham bhikkhave etaṃ vedāmi yad idam
assāsapassāsam || tasmā ti ha bhikkhave kāye kāyanupassī
bhikkhu tasmīṃ samaye viharati ātāpi sampajāno⁴ satimā
vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ ||

15. Yasmiṃ⁵ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu pītipaṭisamvedī ||
pa || sukhapatisamvedī⁶ cittasaṅkhārapatisamvedī || passam-
bhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāram Assasissāmi ti sikkhati || passam-
bhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāram Passasissāmi ti sikkhati || vedanāsu
vedanānupassī bhikkhave⁷ bhikkhu tasmīṃ samaye viharati
ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ ||
taṃ kissa hetu ||

16. Vedanānātarāham⁸ bhikkhave etaṃ vedāmi yad
idam assāsapassāsānam⁹ sādhuṅkaṃ manasikāram || tasmā

¹ the first numbers (2—5) are omitted in S²⁻³ as it is above mentioned; the beginning of 6 is the end of the preceding sutta.

² this second part is omitted by S¹⁻³. ³ missing in S¹.

⁴ repeated in S¹. ⁵ B¹ tasmīṃ.

⁶ S²⁻³ omit || pa || sukha^o ⁷ in B¹ only.

⁸ S¹ vedanānātarāham. ⁹ B¹ °passāsam.

ti ha bhikkhave vedanāsu vedanānupassī bhikkhu tasmim samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam ॥

17. Yasmim¹ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu cittapaṭisaṃvedī abhippamodayam cittaṃ ॥ samādaḥam cittaṃ² ॥ vimocayam cittaṃ Assasissāmiti sikkhati ॥ vimocayam cittaṃ Passasissāmi ti sikkhati ॥ citte cittānupassī bhikkhave bhikkhu tasmim samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam ॥ tam kissa hetu ॥

18. Nāham bhikkhave muṭṭhassatissa asampajānassa ānāpānasatisamādhibhāvanam vadāmi ॥ tasmā ti ha bhikkhave citte cittānupassī bhikkhu³ tasmim samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam ॥

19. Yasmim samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu aniccānupassī ॥ pā⁴ ॥ virāgānupassī ॥ nirodhānupassī ॥ paṭinissaggānupassī Assasissāmiti sikkhati⁵ ॥ paṭinissaggānupassī Passasissāmiti sikkhati ॥ dhammesu dhammānupassī bhikkhave bhikkhu tasmim samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyyaloke abhijjhādomanassam ॥ so yan tam hoti abhijjhādomanassānam⁶ pahānam tam paññāya disvā sādhu⁷ ajjupekkhitā hoti ॥ tasmā ti ha bhikkhave dhammesu dhammānupassī bhikkhu tasmim samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam ॥

20. Evam bhāvito kho bhikkhave ānāpānasatisamādhi evam bahulikato cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti ॥

II.

21. Katham bhāvitā ca bhikkhave cattāro satipaṭṭhānā katham bahulikatā satta bojjhange paripūrenti ॥

22. Yasmim¹ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati upaṭṭhitasati⁸ ॥ tasmim samaye sati hoti asammuṭṭhā ॥ yasmim¹ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno

¹ B¹ tasmim. ² this article is complete in B¹.

³ S¹⁻³ put bhikkhave before citte.

⁴ S¹⁻³ have nothing here. ⁵ S¹⁻³ omit this phrase.

⁶ S¹⁻³ °domanassam. ⁷ B¹ sādhuḥkam.

⁸ S¹⁻³ upaṭṭhitassa.

upaṭṭhitā¹ sati hoti asammuṭṭhā²|| satisambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno āradhho hoti|| satisambojjhaṅgam tasmim samaye bhikkhu bhāveti|| satisambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchati|| so tathā sato³ viharanto taṃ dhammam paññāya pavicinati⁴ pavicarati parivīmaṃsam āpajjati||

23. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu tathā sato viharanto taṃ dhammam paññāya pacinati pavicarati parivīmaṃsam āpajjati|| dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo⁵ tasmim samaye bhikkhuno āradhho hoti|| dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgam tasmim samaye bhikkhu bhāveti|| dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchati|| tassa taṃ dhammam paññāya pavicinato pavicarato parivīmaṃsam āpajjato āradham hoti viriyam asallinaṃ||

24. Yasmiṃ⁶ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno taṃ⁷ dhammam paññāya pavicinato pavicarato parivīmaṃsam āpajjato araddham hoti viriyam asallinaṃ|| viriyasambojjhaṅgo⁸ tasmim samaye bhikkhuno āradhho hoti viriyasambojjhaṅgam⁹ tasmim samaye bhikkhu bhāveti|| viriyasambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchati|| āradhaviriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā||

25. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno āradhaviriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā|| pītisambojjhaṅgo¹⁰ tasmim samaye bhikkhuno āradhho hoti|| pītisambojjhaṅgam tasmim samaye bhikkhu bhāveti|| pītisambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchati|| Pītimanassa kāyo pi³ passambhati cittam pi passambhati¹¹||

26. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno pītimanassa kāyo pi passambhati cittam pi passambhati|| passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno āradhho hoti|| passaddhisam-

¹ S¹⁻³ upaṭṭhita. ² S¹⁻³ asammuṭṭhita.

³ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁴ S¹⁻³ pavicināti.

⁵ this beginning of 23 is not to be found in S¹⁻³ as well as in the sutta 13.

⁶ S¹⁻³ tasmim. ⁷ in B¹ only. ⁸ S¹⁻³ oṅgam.

⁹ S¹⁻³ oṅgo. ¹⁰ S¹ omits pīti. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ omīti cittam^o

bojjhaṅgaṃ¹ tasmim samaye bhikkhu bhāveti² passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchati³ Passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati⁴ ||

27. Yasmim samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati⁵ samādhisambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti⁶ samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim samaye bhikkhu² bhāveti² samādhisambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchati³ || So tathā samāhitam cittaṃ sādhu-kam ajjupekkhitā hoti⁷ ||

28. Yasmim samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu tathā samāhitam cittaṃ sādhu-kam ajjupekkhitā hoti⁸ upekhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti⁹ upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti¹⁰ upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim samaye³ bhikkhu bhāveti² upekhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchati³ ||

29. Yasmim samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu vedanāsu¹¹ citte¹² dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati upaṭṭhitasati¹³ tasmim samaye sati hoti asammutṭhā¹⁴ ||

30. Yasmim samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno upaṭṭhitasati hoti asammutṭhā¹⁵ satisambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti¹⁶ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim samaye bhikkhu bhāveti² satisambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchati³ pa¹⁷ || So tathā samāhitam cittaṃ sādhu-kam ajjupekkhitā hoti⁷ ||

31. Yasmim samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu tathā samāhitam cittaṃ sādhu-kam ajjupekkhitā hoti¹⁸ upekhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti¹⁹ upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim samaye bhikkhu bhāveti² upekhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanā pāripūrim gacchati³ ||

32. Evam bhāvitā⁵ kho bhikkhave cattāro satipaṭṭhānā evam bahulikāṭā sattabojjhaṅge paripūrenti¹⁹ ||

¹ S¹ oṅgo. ² S¹ bhikkhuno.

³ S¹⁻³ insert bhikkhave.

⁴ The numbers 29, 30, 31 are not to be found in S¹⁻³.

⁵ S¹⁻³ bhāvito.

III.

33. Katham bhāvitā ca bhikkhave satta bojjhaṅgā katham bahulikatā vijjāvimuttim paripūrenti ||

34. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ || dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodha° vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ || pa-pe || upekhāsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti viveka° virāga° nirodhanissitam vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ ||

34. Evam bhāvitā kho bhikkhave satta bojjhaṅgā evam bahulikatā vijjāvimuttim paripūrenti ti¹ ||

17. (7) *Samyojanam.*

2. Ānāpānasatisamādhi bhikkhave bhāvito bahulikato samyojanapahānāya² saṃvattati ||

18. (8) *Anusayam.*

2. Anusayasamugghātāya saṃvattati ||

19. (9) *Addhānam.*

2. Addhānapariññāya saṃvattati || Vitthāretabbam³ ||

20. (10) *Asavaḅbhaya.*

2. Āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattati ||

3. Katham bhāvito ca⁴ bhikkhave⁵ ānāpānasatisamādhi katham bahulikato⁶ samyojanapahānāya saṃvattati || anusayasamugghātāya saṃvattati || addhānapariññāya saṃvattati || āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattati ||

4—10. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgaragato vā⁷ la-pe ||

¹ S¹⁻³ paripūrenti. ² S¹ samyojanāya.

³ in S¹⁻³ only. ⁴ S³ kho S¹ nothing.

⁵ S¹⁻³ bhikkhu corrected from bhikkhave in S³.

⁶ S¹ °karo. ⁷ suññā° in S¹⁻³ only.

Yathā dutiyam veyyākaraṇam tathā bhikkhūnam kā-
tabbam¹ || Paṭinissaggānupassī Assasissāmi ti sikkhati² ||
paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmi ti sikkhati ||

11. Evam bhāvito kho bhikkhave ānāpānasatisamādhī evam
bahulikato samyojanapahānāya samvattati || pa³ || anusaya-
samugghātāya samvattati || pa³ || addhānapariññāya sam-
vattati ti || pa³ || āsavānam khayāya samvattati ti ||

12. 4Ime cattāri suttā ||

Ānāpānasamyuttam⁵ dasamam⁶ ||

Vaggo dutiyo⁷ ||

Tassa³ uddānam ||

Icchānaṅgalam⁸ Kaṅkheyyam⁹ ||

Ānanda apare dve¹⁰ ||

Bhikkhave¹¹ bhikkhu¹² dve vuttā ||

Samyojanam Anusayam ||

Addhānam Āsavakkhayā ti¹³ ||

¹ this mention in B¹⁻² only. ² this phrase in B¹⁻² only.

³ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁴ in S³ only. ⁵ S¹⁻³ °samyutti.

⁶ S¹⁻³ samatti (drawn back to the end).

⁷ S¹⁻³ dutiyo before vaggo. ⁸ S¹⁻³ icchānaṅkālam.

⁹ S¹⁻³ aheyyam. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ ānando °dve.

¹¹ in B¹ only. ¹² S¹⁻³ bhikkhuhi.

¹³ S¹⁻³ āsavakkhayo ti.

BOOK XL

SOTĀPATTI-SAMYUTTAM.

CHAPTER I. VELUDVĀRAVAGGO PATHAMO.

1. Rājā.

1—2.¹ Sāvatti|| Tatra kho etad avoca||

3. Kiñcāpi bhikkhave² rājā cakkavatti catunnam dīpānam issariyādhipaccam rajjam kāretvā kāyassa bhedā parammarañā sugatim saggam lokam upapajjati³ devānam Tāvatisānam⁴ sahayatam|| so tattha Nandane⁵ vane accharāsāṅghaparivuto dibbehi ca pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāreti⁶|| so catuhi dhammehi asamannāgato⁷|| Atha kho so⁸ aparimutto ca nirayā aparimutto ca tiracchānayoniso|| aparimutto ca pettivisayā⁹|| aparimutto ca¹⁰ apāyaduggativinipātā¹¹||

4. Kiñcāpi¹² bhikkhave ariyasāvako piṇḍiyā lopena¹³ yāpeti nantakāni ca¹⁰ dhāreti|| so catuhi dhammehi samannāgato|| Atha kho so parimutto ca¹⁰ nirayā|| parimutto ca¹⁰ tiracchayoniyā¹⁴|| parimutto ca¹⁰ pattivisayā|| parimutto ca¹⁰ apāyaduggativinipātā|| Katamehi catuhi||

¹ in B¹ only. ² S¹ inserts dve. ³ S¹⁻³ uppajjati.

⁴ S¹ devātimsānam instead of devānam.

⁵ B¹ nanda. ⁶ S¹⁻³ parivāreti. ⁷ S¹⁻³ samannāgato.

⁸ missing in S¹⁻³; S¹ omits the following word till pattivisayā. ⁹ B¹ pitti^o

¹⁰ missing in S¹⁻³. ¹¹ S¹ vinipātato S³ vinipāto.

¹² S³ inserts so. ¹³ S¹ lokena.

¹⁴ S¹ ticchaneyoniyā pajimutto aparimutto va nirayā aparimutto tiracchānayoniyā aparimutto pattivisayā.

5. Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako buddhe avecca pasādena samannāgato hoti|| Iti piso Bhagavā araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadhammasārathi satthā devamanussānam buddho bhāgavā ti||

6. Dhamme avecca pasādena samannāgato hoti|| Svākhāto Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opanayiko¹ paccattam veditabbo viññāhi ti||

7. Saṅghe avecca² pasādena samannāgato hoti|| Suppaṭiṭṭhānaṃ Bhagavato sāvaka-saṅgho|| ujupaṭiṭṭhānaṃ Bhagavato sāvaka-saṅgho|| nāyapaṭiṭṭhānaṃ Bhagavato sāvaka-saṅgho|| sāmīcipaṭiṭṭhānaṃ Bhagavato sāvaka-saṅgho|| yad idaṃ cattāri purisayugāni atṭhapurisapuggalā esa Bhagavato sāvaka-saṅgho|| āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalīkaraṇiyo anuttaram puññakhettaṃ lokassā ti||

8. Ariyakantehi sīlehi samaññāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi acchiddehi asabalehi akammāsehi bhūjissehi³ viññūpasatthehi⁴ aparāmatṭhehi samādhisaṃvattanikehi||

9. Imehi catuhi dhammehi samannāgato hoti||

10. Yo ca bhikkhave catunnam dīpānam paṭilābho yo ca⁵ catunnam dhammānam paṭilābho|| Catunnam dīpānam paṭilābho catunnam dhammānam paṭilābhassa kalam nagghati⁶ soḷasinti||

2. (2) *Ogadhā or Saṭayham.*

3. Catuhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano|| Katamehi catuhi||

4. Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti|| Iti pi so Bhagavā araham|| pe|| satthā devamanussānam buddho bhāgavā ti||

5—6. ⁷Dhamme|| Saṅgho||

7. Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti|| akhaṇḍehi|| la-pe|| samādhisaṃvattanikehi||

¹ B¹ opaneyyiko. ² S¹ avecaca (or avevava).

³ S¹⁻³ bhūjissehi. ⁴ B¹ °satṭhehi. ⁵ in S¹⁻³ only.

⁶ S¹⁻³ na (S³ nā-)gghanti. ⁷ more complete in S¹⁻³.

8. Imehi kho bhikkhave catuhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti¹ ||

9. Idam avoca Bhagavā idam vatvā² Sugato etad avoca satthā³ ||

Yesam saddhā⁴ ca silāñca⁵ pasādo⁶ dhammadassanam⁷ te ve kāle na paccanti⁸ || brahmacariyogadham sukhan ti⁹ ||

3. (3) Dighāvu.

1. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe¹ ||

2. Tena kho pana samayena Dighāvu upāsako ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilāno² ||

3. Atha kho Dighāvu upāsako pitaraṃ Jotikaṃ gahapatiṃ āmantesi³ || Ehi tvam gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkama⁴ upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vanda⁵ || Dighāvu bhante upāsako ābādhiko hoti⁶ dukkhito bāḷhagilāno⁷ so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati⁸ || Evam ca vadehi Sādhu kira bhante Bhagavā yena Dighāvussa upāsakassa nivesanam tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti⁹ ||

Evam tātā ti kho Jotiko⁷ gahapati Dighāvussa upāsakassa paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami⁸ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi⁹ ||

4. Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Jotiko gahapati Bhagavantam etad avoca¹ || Dighāvu bhante upāsako ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilāno² || So Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati³ evañca vadeti Sādhu kira bhante Bhagavā yena Dighāvussa upāsakassa nivesanam tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti⁴ ||

Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṃhībhāvena⁵ ||

5. Atha kho Bhagavā nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya yena Dighāvussa upāsakassa nivesanam tenupasaṅkami⁶ ||

¹ B¹ vatvāna.

² S¹⁻³ saddham.

³ S¹⁻³ pasādam.

⁴ B² paccenti.

⁵ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁶ B¹ vandati ti.

⁷ in B¹⁻² only.

upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi¹ nisajja kho Bhagavā Dīghāvum upāsakam etad avoca² Kacci te Dīghāvu khamanīyam kacci yāpanīyam kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti no abhikkamanti patikkamo sānam paññāyati no abhikkamoti³ ||

Na me bhante khamanīyam na yāpanīyam balhā me dukkhā abhikkamanti no patikkamanti abhikkamo sānam paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti⁴ ||

6. Tasmā ti ha te Dīghāvu evaṃ sikkhitabbam⁵ Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato bhavissāmi⁶ Iti pi so Bhagavā arahaṃ⁷ pe⁸ satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti⁹ pe [pa]¹⁰ Dhamme¹¹ pe [pa]¹² Saṅghe¹³ pe [pa]¹⁴ Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato bhavissāmi akhaṇḍehi¹⁵ la-pe¹⁶ samādhisaṃvattanikehi¹⁷ || Evañhi te Dīghāvu sikkhitabban ti¹⁸ ||

7. Yānimāni bhante Bhagavatā cattāri sotāpattiyaṅgāni desitāni¹⁹ saṃvijjante te dhammā mayi ahañ ca tesu²⁰ sandissāmi²¹ ahañ hi bhante buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato²² Iti pi so Bhagavā²³ la-pe²⁴ satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti²⁵ Dhamme²⁶ Saṅghe²⁷ Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato akhaṇḍehi²⁸ la-pe²⁹ samādhisaṃvattanikehi³⁰ ti³¹ ||

Tasmā ti ha tvam Dīghāvu imesu catusu sotāpattiyaṅgesu paṭiṭṭhāya cha vijjābhāgiye dhamme uttarimbhāveyyāsi³² ||

8. Idha tvam Dīghāvu³³ sabbesaṅkhāresu aniccānupassī viharāhi³⁴ anicce dukkhasaṅñi dukkhe anattasaṅñi pahānasaṅñi virāgasāṅñi nirodhasaṅñi ti³⁵ || Evaṃ hi te Dīghāvu sikkhitabban ti³⁶ ||

Ye me bhante Bhagavatā cha vijjābhāgiyā dhammā desitā³⁷ saṃvijjante te dhammā mayi ahaṃ ca tesu dhammesu sandissāmi³⁸ ahañhi bhante sabbesaṅkhāresu aniccānupassī viharāmi³⁹ anicce dukkhasaṅñi dukkhe anattasaṅñi pahānasaṅñi virāgasāṅñi nirodhasaṅñi⁴⁰ ||

9. Api ca me bhante evaṃ hoti māhevāyam⁴¹ Jotiko gahapati mamaccayena vighātam āpajjiti⁴² ||

¹ S³ B¹ °saṃvattanikehi ti. ² S¹⁻³ add dhammesu.

³ B¹ uttari^o ⁴ S¹ Dīghāvum. ⁵ S¹ hevāham.

⁶ S¹⁻³ āpajjati.

Mā tvam tāta Dīghāvu evam manasākāsiṃṃ Iṅgha¹
tvam tāta Dīghāvu yad eva te² Bhagavā āha tad eva tvam
sādhukam manasi karohi tiṃṃ

10. Atha kho Bhagavā Dīghāvum upāsakam iminā ovā-
dena ovaditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkāmiṃṃ

11. Atha kho Dīghāva upāsako acirapakkantassa Bha-
gavato kālam akāsiṃṃ

12. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenu-
pasāṅkamimsuṃ upasāṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
ekam antaṃ nisidimsuṃ ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhik-
khū Bhagavantam etad avocumṃ Yo so bhante Dīghāvu
nāma upāsako Bhagavatā saṅkhittena ovādena ovādito so
kālaṅkato³ṃ tassa kā gati ko abhisamparāyo tiṃṃ

Paṇḍito bhikkhave Dīghāvu upāsako ahosi paccapādi⁴
dhammassānudhammaṃ⁵ na ca⁶ dhammādhikaraṇaṃ vihe-
sesiṃṃ

13. Dīghāvu bhikkhave upāsako pañcannam orambhāgi-
yānaṃ samyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti⁷ tattha
parinibbāyi anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā tiṃṃ

4. (4) Sāriputta 1.⁸

1. Ekam samayam āyasmā ca Sāriputto ayasmā ca
Ānando Sāvatthiyaṃ viharanti Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa
ārāmeṃṃ

2. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisallānā
vuṭṭhitoṃṃ la⁹ṃṃ Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando
āyasantam Sāriputtam etad avocaṃṃ

3. Katinam¹⁰ nu kho āvuso Sāriputta dhammānaṃ sa-
mannāgamanahetu evam ayam pajā Bhagavatā vyākatā
sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanā tiṃṃ

¹ B¹ ighaṃ S¹ igha. ² in B¹ only.

³ S¹⁻³ omit so^o ⁴ B¹ saccavādi. ⁵ S¹⁻³ dhammāssa^o

⁶ S¹⁻³ inserts maṃ. ⁷ missing in B¹.

⁸ this first Sāriputta is the second in the Singhalese MSS.
and the fifth of the chapter.

⁹ S¹⁻³ have yenāyasmā Sāriputto^o nisidi.

¹⁰ S¹ katinam S³ katinam.

Catunnaṃ kho āvuso dhammānaṃ samannāgamanahetu evam ayam pajā Bhagavatā vyākataṃ sotāpannā avinipāta-dhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanā¹ katamesaṃ catunnaṃ² ||

4. Idhāvuso ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti³ || Iti pi so Bhagavā⁴ la-pe⁵ satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā ti⁶ Dhamme⁷ Sanghe⁸ ariyakantehi silehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi⁹ la-pe¹⁰ samādhisaṃvattanikehi¹¹ ||

5. Imesaṃ kho āvuso² catunnaṃ dhammānaṃ samannāgamanahetu evam ayam pajā Bhagavatā vyākataṃ sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanā ti³ ||

5. (5) *Sāriputta* 2.³

2. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkami¹ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi² || Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ⁴ kho āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca³ ||

3. Sotāpattiyaṅgaṃ sotāpattiyaṅgan ti hidam Sāriputta vuccati¹ katamaṃ nu kho Sāriputta sotapattiyaṅgan ti² ||

Sappurisasamsevo hi bhante sotāpattiyaṅgaṃ¹ saddhammasavanaṃ sotāpattiyaṅgaṃ² yonisomanasikāro sotāpattiyaṅgaṃ³ dhammānudhammapaṭipatti sotāpattiyaṅgan ti⁴ ||

Sādhu Sāriputta sādhu Sāriputta¹ sappurisasamsevo² °dhammānudhammapaṭipatti sotāpattiyaṅgaṃ³ ||

4. Soto soto ti ha⁶ Sāriputta vuccati¹ katamo nu kho Sāriputta soto ti² ||

Ayam eva hi bhante ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo soto¹ seyyathidaṃ² sammādiṭṭhi³ pe⁴ sammāsamādhī ti⁵ ||

Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta¹ ayam eva hi Sāriputta ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo soto² seyyathidaṃ³ sammādiṭṭhi⁴ la-pe⁵ sammāsamādhī⁶ ||

¹ B² °nikehi ti. ² S¹⁻³ bhikkhave.

³ This second Sāriputta is the first in the Singhalese MSS. and the fourth of the chapter.

⁴ S¹ nisinnā.

⁵ S¹⁻³ have only -pe- instead of sādhu sariputta°

⁶ S¹ haṃ B² hidam.

5. Sotāpanno sotāpanno ti hidam Sāriputta vuccati katamo nu kho Sāriputta sotāpanno ti ॥

Yo hi bhante iminā ariyena aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena samannāgato ॥ ayam vuccati sotāpanno yoyam¹ āyasmā evaṃ nāmo evaṃ gotto ti ॥

Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta yo hi Sāriputta iminā ariyena aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena samannāgato ayam vuccati sotāpanno yoyam¹ āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto ti ॥

6. (6) *Thapatayo.*

1. Sāvatti nidānaṃ² ॥

2. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Bhagavato cīvarakammam karonti Niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temā-saccayena cārikam pakkamissati ti³ ॥

3. Tena kho pana samayena Isidattapurāṇā thapatayo Sādhuke paṭivasanti kenacid eva karaṇiyena ॥ assosum kho Isidattapurāṇā thapatayo Sambahulā kira bhikkhū Bhagavato cīvarakammam karonti Niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temā-saccayena cārikam pakkamissati ti ॥

4. Atha kho Isidattapurāṇā thapatayo magge purisaṃ thapesum ॥ Yadā tvam ambho purisa passeyyāsi⁴ Bhagavantam āgacchantam arahantaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ ॥ atha kho⁵ amhākam āroceyyāsi ti ॥

5. Dvihatthaṃ⁶ ṭhito kho so puriso addasa Bhagavantam dūrato va āgacchantam ॥ disvā yena Isidattapurāṇā thapatayo tenupasaṅkami ॥ upasaṅkamtivā Isidattapurāṇe⁷ thapatayo etad avoca ॥ Ayam so bhante Bhagavā āgacchati araham sammāsambuddho ॥ yassa dāni kalam maññathā ti ॥

6. Atha kho Isidattapurāṇā thapatayo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu ॥ upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā Bhāgavantam piṭṭhito pitthito anubandhimsu ॥

7. Atha kho Bhagavā maggā okkamma⁸ yena aññataram⁹ rukkhamūlam tenupasaṅkami ॥ upasaṅkamtivā paññatte

¹ B¹ svāyam. ² in B¹ only. ³ S¹⁻³ pakkami ti.

⁴ S¹⁻³ passeyyasi. ⁵ in S¹⁻³ only. ⁶ B¹ ctihi.

⁷ S¹⁻³ purāṇā. ⁸ S¹⁻³ ukkamma. ⁹ S¹⁻³ yenañña^o

āsane nisīdi¹ Isidattapurāṇā pi kho² thapatayo Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdīmsu³ || Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te² Isidattapurāṇā thapatayo Bhagavantam etad avocum⁴ ||

8. Yadā⁵ mayam bhante Bhagavantam³ suṇāma Sāvattihīyā Kosalesu cārikam pakkamissati ti⁶ hoti no tasmim samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassam Dūre no Bhagavā bhavissati ti⁷ || Yadā pana mayam bhante Bhagavantam suṇāma⁴ Sāvattihīyā Kosalesu cārikam pakkanto ti⁸ hoti no tasmim samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassam Dūre no Bhagavā ti⁹ ||

9. Yadā⁵ mayam bhante Bhagavantam suṇāma Kosalehi Malle⁶ cārikam pakkamissati ti⁷ hoti no tasmim samaye anattamatā hoti domanassam Dūre no Bhagavā bhavissati ti⁸ || Yadā pana mayam bhante Bhagavantam suṇāma Kosalehi Malle⁶ cārikam pakkanto ti⁹ hoti no tasmim samaye anattamanatā⁷ hoti domanassam Dūre no Bhagavā ti¹⁰ ||

10. Yadā⁸ mayam bhante suṇāma Bhagavantam Mallehi⁹ Vajjim¹⁰ cārikam pakkamissati ti¹¹ hoti no tasmim samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassam Dūre no Bhagavā bhavissati ti¹² || Yadā pana mayam bhante Bhagavantam suṇāma Mallehi⁹ Vajjim¹⁰ cārikam pakkanto ti¹³ hoti no tasmim samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassam Dūre no Bhagavā ti¹⁴ ||

11. Yadā⁸ mayam bhante Bhagavantam suṇāma Vajjīhi Kāsim¹¹ cārikam pakkamissati ti¹² hoti no tasmim samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassam Dūre no Bhagavā bhavissati ti¹³ || Yadā pana mayam bhante Bhagavantam suṇāma Vajjīhi Kāsim¹¹ cārikam pakkanto ti¹⁴ hoti no tasmim samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassam Dūre no Bhagavā ti¹⁵ ||

12. Yadā⁸ mayam bhante Bhagavantam suṇāma Kāsīhi Magadhe cārikam pakkamissati ti¹⁶ hoti no tasmim samaye

¹ B¹ omit pi kho. ² missing in S¹⁻³. ³ S¹ bhagavatam.

⁴ S³ suṇāma further on, S¹⁻³ suṇoma always.

⁵ B¹ adds pana. ⁶ B¹ mallim. ⁷ S¹ °manatam.

⁸ B¹ add pana. ⁹ B¹ mallīhi. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ vajji.

¹¹ S¹ kāsī S³ kāsī.

anattamanatā hoti domanassam Dūre no Bhagavā bhavissati ti¹ || Yadā pana mayam bhante Bhagavantam suṇāma Kāsihi Māgadhe cārikam pakkanto ti hoti² anappakā³ no tasmim samaye anattamanatā hoti anappakam domanassam Dūre no Bhagavā ti ||

13. Yadā⁴ mayam bhante Bhagavantam suṇāma Māgadhehi Kāsim⁵ carikam pakkamissati ti || hoti no tasmim samaye attamanatā hoti somanassam Āsanne⁶ no Bhagavā bhavissati ti || Yadā pana mayam bhante Bhagavantam suṇāma Māgadhehi Kāsim⁷ cārikam pakkanto ti || hoti no tasmim samaye attamanatā hoti somanassam Āsanne⁶ no Bhagavā ti ||

14. Yadā⁸ mayam bhante suṇoma Kāsihi Vajji || pe ||

15. Vajjihi [Malle] ||

16. Mallehi Kosale⁹ ||

17. Yadā pana bhante Bhagavantam suṇāma¹⁰ Kosalehi Sāvattim¹¹ cārikam pakkamissati ti || hoti no tasmim samaye attamanatā hoti somanassam Āsanne⁶ no Bhagavā bhavissati ti || Yadā pana mayam bhante¹² Bhagavantam¹³ suṇāma Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme ti || anappakā no tasmim samaye attamanatā hoti anappakam somanassam Āsanne⁶ no Bhagavā ti ||

18. Tasmā ti ha thapatayo¹⁴ sambādho gharāvāso¹⁵ rajāpatho abbhokāso¹⁶ pabbajā alaṅca pana vo thapatayo appamādāyā ti ||

19. Atthi kho no bhante etambā sambādhā añño sambādhataro ceva sambādhasaṅkhātataro cāti ||

¹ S¹⁻³ insert here the repetition of the second part of the number 11 and the first part of this number 12.

² missing in S³. ³ S¹⁻³ anappikā. ⁴ B¹ add pana.

⁵ S¹⁻³ kāsī. ⁶ S¹⁻³ āsanno.

⁷ S¹ kāsī missing in S³. ⁸ S¹ adds pana.

⁹ the numbers 14, 15, 16 are complete in B¹.

¹⁰ these words in B¹⁻² only.

¹¹ S¹ sāvatti S³ adds yam. ¹² missing in S¹⁻³.

¹³ S¹ adds gotamam. ¹⁴ S³ papatayo.

¹⁵ S¹ vāso omitting gharā.

¹⁶ S¹⁻³ ajjhokāso.

Katamo pana vo thapatayo etamhā sambādhā añño sambādho sambādhataro ceva¹ sambādhasaṅkhātataro cā ti ||

20. Idha mayam bhante yadā rājā Pasenadī Kosalo uyyānabhūmiṃ niyyātukāmo hoti || ye te rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa nāgā opavayhā² te kappetvā yā tā rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa pajāpatiyo piyā manāpā tā³ ekam purato ekam pacchato nisīdāpema || Tāsaṃ kho pana bhante bhāgininam evarūpo gandho hoti seyyathāpi nāma gandhakarandaṅkassa tāvad eva vivariyamānassa yathā taṃ rājakaññānaṃ⁴ gandhena vibhūsitānaṃ || tāsaṃ kho pana bhante bhāgininam evarūpo kāyasamphasso hoti seyyathāpi nāma thulapicuno vā yathā taṃ rājakaññānaṃ sukheditānaṃ⁵ || tasmīṃ kho pana bhante samaye nāgo⁶ pi rakkhitabbo⁷ hoti || tā pi bhāginiyo rakkhitabbā || attā pi rakkhitabbo⁸ hoti ||

21. Na kho pana mayam bhante abhijānāma tāsū bhāginisū pāpakam cittam uppādetā || ayaṃ kho no bhante etamhā sambādhā añño sambādho sambādhataro ceva sambādhasaṅkhātataro cā ti ||

22. Tasmā ti ha thapatayo sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho abbhokāso⁹ pabbajā alaṃ ca¹⁰ pana vo¹¹ thapatayo appamādāya ||

23. Catuhi kho thapatayo dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti¹² avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano || katamehi catuhi ||

24. Idha thapatayo ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti || Iti pi so Bhagavā || la-pe || satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti || Dhamme || pe [pa] || Saṅghe || vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāram ajjhāvasati¹³ || muttacāgo payatapāni vossaggarato yācayogo dānasamvibhāgarato¹⁴ || Ime hi kho thapatayo catuhi dhammehi

¹ S¹ ce. ² B¹ opavuyhā. ³ S³ te S¹ mā te.

⁴ S¹⁻³ rājārahena. ⁵ S¹ sukhetthi° ⁶ S¹⁻³ nāngo.

⁷ S³ rakkhitabbo S¹ parikkhitabbo *instead of* pirak°

⁸ S¹⁻³ °tabbā. ⁹ S¹⁻³ ajjho° ¹⁰ missing in S¹⁻³.

¹¹ S¹ adds dha. ¹² missing in B¹.

¹³ B¹ ajjhāgāram vasati *instead of* agāram° ¹⁴ B¹ S¹ dānam°

samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ॥

25. Tumhe¹ kho thapatayo Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti² Iti pi so Bhagavā ॥ la-pe ॥ sathhā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā ti ॥ Dhamme ॥ Sanghe ॥ Yam kho pana kiñci kule deyyadhammaṃ sabban tam appaṭivibhattaṃ silavantehi kalyāṇadhammehi ॥

26. Taṃ kim³ maññatha thapatayo⁴ ॥ katividhā⁵ te Kosalesu⁶ manussā⁷ ye tumhākaṃ samasamā yad idaṃ dāna-samvibhāge ti ॥

27. Lābhā no bhante suladdhaṃ no bhante yesaṃ no Bhagavā evaṃ pajānāti⁸ ti ॥

7. (7) Veḷudvāreyyā.

1. Evaṃ me sutam⁹ ekam samayam Bhagavā Kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim yena Veḷudvāraṃ nāma Kosalānaṃ brāhmaṇagāmo tad avasari ॥

2. Assosum kho te¹⁰ Veḷudvāreyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo sakyaputto sakyakulā pabbajito Kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim Veḷudvāraṃ anuppatto ॥ Taṃ kho pana Bhagavantam Gotamam evaṃ kalyāṇakittisaddo abbhuggato ॥ Iti pi so Bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi sathhā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā ti ॥ so imaṃ lokam sadevakaṃ samāraṇaṃ sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇim pajam sadevamanussaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti ॥ so dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇam majjhe kalyāṇam pariyoṣaṇakalyāṇam sāttham savyaṇjanaṃ kevalaparipunṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāseti ॥ Sādhu kho pana tathārūpānaṃ arahataṃ dassanaṃ hoti ॥

¹ S¹⁻³ add hi. ² missing in B¹. ³ S¹ kaṃ.

⁴ S³ tapatayo. ⁵ B¹ kativiya. ⁶ S¹⁻³ kosale.

⁷ Here begins a gap in S¹, the fourth part of the sheet nai, the whole no and the half of nau being a blank.

⁸ S³ jānāti. ⁹ this phrase in B¹ only.

¹⁰ missing in S³.

3. Atha kho te¹ Veludvāreyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu² upasaṅkamitvā appekacce Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdimsu³ appekacce Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodimsu⁴ sammodaniyaṃ katham sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdimsu⁵ appekacce yena Bhagavā tenañjalim paṇāmetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdimsu⁶ appekacce Bhagavato santike nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdimsu⁷ appekacce tunhībhūtā ekam antaṃ nisīdimsu⁸ ||

4. Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te¹ Veludvāreyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavantam etad avocum² || Mayam bho Gotama evaṃkāmā evaṃchandā evamadhippāyā³ puttasambādhasayanam ajjhāvaseyyāma⁴ kāsikacandanam paccanubhaveyyāma⁵ mālāgandhavilepanam dhāreyyāma⁶ jātarūparajataṃ⁷ sādiyeyyāma⁸ kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjeyyāma⁹ ||¹⁰ Tesam no bhavaṃ Gotamo amhākam evaṃkāmānam evaṃchandānam evamadhippāyānam tathā dhammaṃ desetu yathā mayaṃ puttasambādhasayanam ajjhāvaseyyāma¹¹ la¹² sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjeyyāmā ti¹³ ||

5. Attūpanāyikaṃ¹ vo gahapatayo dhammapariyāyaṃ desissāmi² tam suṇātha³ sādhuḥkam manasi karoṭha bhāsisāmi⁴ ti⁵ ||

Evam bho ti kho te Veludvāreyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavato paccassosum⁶ ||

Bhagavā etad⁷ avoca⁸ || Katamo gahapatayo attūpanāyiko dhammapariyāyo⁹ ||

6. Idha gahapatayo ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati¹ Ahaṃ kho smi² jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo sukhakāmo dukkhapaṭikkūlo³ yo kho maṃ jīvitukāmam amaritukāmam sukhakāmam dukkhapaṭikkūlam jivitā voropeyya na me tam assa piyam⁴ manāpaṃ⁵ || Ahañceva kho pana paraṃ jīvitukāmam amaritukāmam sukhakāmam dukkhapaṭikkūlam jivitā voropeyyam⁶ parassa tam assa appiyam amanāpaṃ⁷ || Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo parassa peso

¹ missing in S¹. ² S³ inserts vā. ³ S¹ uppaj^o
⁴ B¹ atthu^o ⁵ S¹ evaṃ. ⁶ B¹ smim.

dhammo appiyo amanāpo¹ yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo kathāham paraṃ tena samyojeyyan ti² So iti paṭisaṅkhāya attanā ca pānātipātā paṭivirato hoti³ paraṃ ca pānātipātā veramaṇiyā samādapeti⁴ pānātipātā veramaṇiyā vaṇṇam bhāsati⁵ Evam assāyaṃ kāyasamācāro ti koṭiparisuddho hoti⁶ ||

7. Puna ca paraṃ gahapatayo ariyasāvako iti paṭisamcikkhati⁷ || Yo kho me adinnam theyyasaṅkhātam ādiyeyya⁸ na me tam assa piyaṃ² manāpam⁹ ahaṃ ce va kho pana parassa adinnam theyyasaṅkhātam ādiyeyyaṃ¹⁰ parassa pi tam assa appiyam amanāpam¹¹ || Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo parassa peso dhammo appiyo amanāpo¹² yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo kathāham paraṃ tena samyojeyyanti¹³ || So iti paṭisaṅkhāya attānañca adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti¹⁴ parañca adinnādānā veramaṇiyā samādapeti¹⁵ adinnādānā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇam bhāsati¹⁶ || Evam assāyaṃ kāyasamācāro ti koṭiparisuddho hoti¹⁷ ||

8. Puna¹⁸ ca paraṃ gahapatayo ariyasāvako iti paṭisamcikkhati¹⁹ || Yo kho me dāresu cārittam āpajjeyya²⁰ na me tam assa piyaṃ² manāpam⁹ ahaṃ ceva kho pana parassa dāresu cārittam āpajjeyyaṃ²¹ parassa pi tam assa appiyam amanāpam¹¹ yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo parassa peso³ dhammo appiyo amanāpo¹² kathāham paraṃ tena samyojeyyan ti²² so iti paṭisaṅkhāya attanā ca kāmesu micchācārā paṭivirato hoti²³ paraṃ ca kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇiyā samādapeti²⁴ kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇam bhāsati²⁵ || Evam assāyaṃ kāyasamācāro ti koṭiparisuddho ti²⁶ ||

9. Puna ca paraṃ gahapatayo ariyasāvako iti paṭisamcikkhati²⁷ || Yo kho me musāvādena attham bhañjeyya²⁸ na me tam assa piyaṃ² manāpam⁹ ahañ ceva kho pana parassa musāvādena attham bhañjeyyam parassa pi tam assa appiyam amanāpam¹¹ || Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo¹² parassa peso³ dhammo appiyo amanāpo¹²

¹ Here the great gap in B² is momentarily interrupted by the presence of the sheet du not even entire, but mutilated.

² missing in S³.

³ B¹⁻² meso.

⁴ S³ bhaje^o

yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpoṃ kathāham paraṃ tena saṃyojeyyan tiṃṃ So iti paṭisaṅkhāya attanā ca musāvādā paṭivirato hotiṃ paraṃ ca musāvādā veramaṇiyā samādapetiṃ musāvādā veramaṇiyā vaṇṇam bhāsatiṃṃ Evam assāyaṃ vacīsamācāro ti koṭiparisuddho hotiṃṃ

10. Puna ca paraṃ gahapatayo ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhatiṃṃ Yo kho maṃ piṣuṇāya vācāya mittehi bhedeyya¹ na me tam assa piyam² manāpamṃ ahaṃ ceva kho pana paraṃ piṣuṇāya vācāya mittehi bhedeyyaṃ³ parassa pi⁴ tam assa appiyam amanāpamṃ laṃṃ Evam assāyaṃ vācīsamācāro ti koṭiparisuddho hotiṃṃ

11. Puna ca paraṃ gahapatayo ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhatiṃṃ Yo kho maṃ pharusāya vācāya samudācareyya na me tam assa piyam manāpamṃ ahaṃ ceva kho pana paraṃ pharusāya vācāya samudācareyyam parassa pi tam assa appiyam amanāpamṃṃ Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammoṃ paṃṃ Evam assāyaṃ vacīsamācāro ti koṭiparisuddho hotiṃṃ

12. Puna ca paraṃ gahapatayo ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhatiṃṃ Yo kho maṃ sampabhāsenā⁵ samphappalāpabhāsenā⁶ samudācareyya na me tam assa piyam² manāpamṃ ahaṃ ceva kho pana paraṃ sampabhāsenā⁵ samphappalāpabhāsenā⁶ samudācareyyaṃṃ parassa pi tam assa appiyam amanāpamṃṃ Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo parassa peso⁷ dhammo appiyo amanāpoṃ yo myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo kathāham paraṃ tena saṃyojeyyantiṃṃ So iti paṭisaṅkhāya attanāca samphappalāpā paṭivirato hotiṃ paraṃ ca samphappalāpā veramaṇiyā samādapetiṃ samphappalāpā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇam bhāsatiṃṃ Evam assāyaṃ vacīsamācāro ti koṭiparisuddho hotiṃṃ

13. So Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hotiṃṃ Iti pi so Bhagavāṃ la-peṃṃ satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāṃ tiṃṃ

¹ S³ mitte bhindeyya. ² missing in S³.

³ S³ mitte bhindeyyaṃ. ⁴ S³ parassāpi.

⁵ B² samābhāsenā; missing in S³.

⁶ S³ sappamantābhāsenā.

⁷ B¹ meso.

14. Dhamme¹ ||

15. Saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti² supaṭi-
panno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho³ || la-pe⁴ anuttaram puñ-
ñakkhettam lokassā ti⁵ ||

16. Ariyakantehi silehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi⁶
la⁷ samādhisamvattanikehi⁸ ||

17. Yato kho gahapatayo ariyasāvako imehi sattahi
saddhammehi samannāgato hoti⁹ imehi catuhi³ ākaṅkhi-
yehi⁴ ṭhānehi so ākaṅkhamāno attanā vā⁵ attānaṃ vyākareyya
Khaṇṇanirayo mhi khaṇṇatiracchānayaniko⁶ khaṇṇapittivisayo⁷
khaṇṇāpāyaduggativinipāto⁸ sotāpanno ham asmi avinipāta-
dhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti⁹ ||

18. Evaṃ vutte Veḷudvāreyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā
Bhagavantam etad avocum¹ || Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama²
la-pe³ ete mayam bhagavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ
gacchāma dhammāṅca bhikkhusaṅghaṅca⁴ Upāsake no
bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pānupete⁵ saraṇaṃ
gate ti⁶ ||

8. (8) *Giṅjakāvasatha* 1.

1. Evaṃ me sutam ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Nātike
viharati Giṅjakāvasathe¹ ||

2. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅka-
kami² upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam etad avoca³ || Sāḷho
nāma bhante bhikkhu kālakato⁴ tassa kā gati ko abhisam-
parāyo⁵ || Nandā nāma bhante bhikkhuni kālakatā tassā kā
gati ko abhisamparāyo⁶ || Sudatto nāma bhante upāsako
kālakato tassa kā gati ko abhisamparāyo⁷ || Sujātā nāma
bhante upāsikā kālakatā tassā kā gati ko abhisamparāyo ti⁸ ||

3. Sāḷho Ānanda bhikkhu kālakato asavānaṃ khayā
anāsavaṃ cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim diṭṭheva dhamme
sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi¹ || Nandā
Ānanda bhikkhuni kālakatā pañcannam orambhāgiyānaṃ

¹ S³ adds upaṭiṭṭipanno bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho.

² this number is missing in S³. ³ S³ catihi.

⁴ B¹ ākaṅkha- (B² ākaṅkhati-) yehi. ⁵ S³ attānaṅca.

⁶ S³ yoniyo. ⁷ S³ °petti^o ⁸ B¹⁻² °petam.

⁹ B¹ kālāpkato -tā always.

samyojanānam parikkhayā opapātikā tattha parinibbāyini¹ anāvattidhammā tasmā lokāṃṃ Sudatto Ānanda upāsako kālakato tiṇṇaṃ samyojanānam parikkhayā rāgadosamo- hānam tanuttā sakadāgāmi sakid² eva imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ karissatiṃṃ Sujātā Ānanda upāsikā kāla- kata tiṇṇaṃ saññojañānam parikkhayā sotāpannā avini- pātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanaṃṃ

4. Anacchariyaṃ kho panetaṃ Ānanda yaṃ manussa- bhūto³ kālaṃ kareyyaṃṃ tasmim tasmim ce⁴ maṃ kālakate upasaṅkamtvā etaṃ attham paṭipucchissathaṃ vihesā pesā⁵ Ānanda assa Tathāgatassaṃṃ tasmā ti hānanda dhammā- dāsaṃ⁶ nāma dhammapariyāyaṃ desissāmiṃṃ yena samannā- gato ariyasāvako ākaṅkhamāno attanā vā attānaṃ vyā- kareyya Khīṇanirayo mhi khīṇatiracchānayaṇiko⁷ khīṇa- pittivisaṃ¹⁰ khīṇāpāyaduggativinipātoṃṃ sotāpanno hamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyanoṃṃ

5. Katamo ca so Ānanda dhammādāso dhammapariyāyoṃṃ yena samannāgato ariyasāvako ākaṅkhamāno attanā va attānaṃ vyākareyyaṃṃ Khīṇanirayo mhi sotāpanno hamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyanoṃṃ

6. Idha Ānanda⁸ ariyasāvako Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hotiṃṃṃ Iti pi so Bhagavāṃṃ pa-peṃṃ satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā tiṃṃ dhammeṃṃ saṅgheṃṃ ariyakantehi silehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehiṃṃ la-peṃṃ samādhisaṃvattanikehiṃṃ

7. Ayaṃ kho so Ānanda dhammādāso dhammapariyāyoṃṃ yena samannāgato ariyasāvako ākaṅkhamāno attanā va attānaṃ vyākareyya khīṇanirayo mhi khīṇatiracchānayaṇiko⁹ khīṇapittivisaṃ¹⁰ khīṇāpāyaduggativinipātoṃṃ sotāpanno ham asmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano tiṃṃṃ

8. Tīpi pi suttāni¹¹ ekanidānāniṃṃ

¹ S³ parinibbayi. ² B¹⁻² sakimḍ.

³ S³ mayassabhūto. ⁴ S³ ca and omits maṃ.

⁵ S³ cesā. ⁶ B¹ dhammāudāsaṃ.

⁷ S³ tiracchānayaṇiyo.

⁸ S³ idhānanda. ⁹ S³ yoniyo.

¹⁰ S³ petti^o

¹¹ B¹ suttantāni.

9. (9) *Giñjakāvasatha 2.*

2. Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavan-
tam etad avocaṃ Asoko nāma bhante bhikkhu kālakato
tassa kā gati ko abhisamparāyoṃ Asokā nāma¹ bhante
bhikkhunī kālakatāṃ laṃ Asoko nāma bhante upāsako
kālakatoṃ laṃ Asokā nāma bhante upāsikā kālakatā tassā
kā gati ko abhisamparāyo ti²ṃṃ

3—6. Asoko Ānanda bhikkhu kālakato āsavānaṃ khayā
anāsavaṃ cetovimuttim paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme
sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsiṃṃ Purima-
veyyākaraṇena ekanidānaṃ³ṃṃ

7. Ayaṃ⁴ kho so Ānanda dhammādāso dhammapariyāyo
yena samannāgato ariyasāvako ākaṅkamāno attanā va
attānaṃ vyākareyya Khīṇanirayomhiṃ khīṇatiracchāyoniko
khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipātoṃ sotāpanno ham
asmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano tiṃṃ

10. (10) *Giñjakāvasatha 3.*

2. Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavan-
tam etad avocaṃṃ Kakkato⁴ nāma⁵ bhante Nātike upāsako
kālakato tassa kā gati kho abhisamparāyoṃ Kālīṅgo⁷ nāma
bhante Nātike upāsako⁷ṃ Nikato⁸ nāma bhante Nātike
upāsakoṃ Kaṭissaho⁹ nāma bhanteṃ Tuṭṭho nāma bhanteṃ
Santutṭho nāma bhanteṃ Bhaddo nāma bhante¹⁰ṃ Subhaddo
nāma bhante Nātike upāsake kālakato tassa kā gati ko
abhisamparāyo tiṃṃ

3. Kakkato¹¹ Ānanda upāsako kālakato pañcannam
orambhāgiyānaṃ samyojanānaṃ parikkhayā¹² opapātiko
tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokāṃ Kālīṅgo¹³

¹ missing in S³. * S³ omits ti.

³ S³ has — purimasuttantaṃ — peyyālo.

⁴ S³ kakkato. ⁵ the gap in S² is over now.

⁶ B¹⁻² kaḷibho. ⁷ S¹⁻³ add kālakato -pe-

⁸ S³ nikkho S² nikkhā. ⁹ S² kaṭissaṅgo S³ kaṭissabho.

¹⁰ B¹⁻² add always nātike upāsako after bhante.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ kakkato. ¹² S¹⁻³ add ya.

¹³ S³ kālīṅgo B¹⁻² kaḷibho.

Ānanda¹ Nikato² Ānanda³ Kaṭissaho³ Ānanda⁴ Tuṭṭho
Ānanda⁴ Santuṭṭho Ānanda⁴ Bhaddo Ānanda⁴ Subhaddo
Ānanda upāsako kālakato pañcannam orambhāgiyānaṃ
samyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko tattha parinibbāyi
anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā⁴ sabbe ekagatikā kātabbā⁴ ||

4. Paropaññāsa⁵ Ānanda Nātike upāsakā kālakatā pañ-
cannam orambhāgiyānaṃ samyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opa-
pātikā tattha parinibbāyino⁶ anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā⁴ ||
Sādhikanavutī⁷ Ānanda Nātike upāsakā kālakatā tiṇṇaṃ
samyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sa-
kadūgāmino sakid eva imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ
karissanti⁸ || Cha atirekāni⁸ kho Ānanda pañcasatāni⁹
Nātike upāsakā kālakatā tiṇṇaṃ samyojanānaṃ parikkhayā
sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanā¹⁰ ||

5. Anacchariyaṃ kho panetaṃ Ānanda yam manussa-
bhūto kālaṃ kareyya¹⁰ || Tasmiṃ tasmiṃ ce maṃ kāla-
kate¹⁰ upasankamitvā etaṃ attham¹¹ paṭipucchissatha¹² ||
vihesā hesā¹³ Ānanda assa Tathāgatassa¹³ tasmā ti hānanda
dhammādāsaṃ¹⁴ nāma dhammapariyāyaṃ desissāmi¹⁴ yena
samannāgato ariyasāvako ākaṅkhamāno attanā va attānaṃ
vyākareyya¹⁴ Khīṇanirayo mhi¹⁵ khīṇatiracchānayaniko¹⁶
khīṇapittivisaṃ¹⁷ khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto¹⁷ sotāpanno
ham asmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano¹⁷ ||

6. Katamo ca so Ānanda dhammādāso¹⁸ dhammapari-
yāyo yena samannāgato ariyasāvako ākaṅkhamāno attanā
va attānaṃ vyākareyya¹⁸ pe¹⁸ niyato sambodhiparāyano¹⁸ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ add upāsako kālakato -pe-

² B² nikaṭo S³ nikkho S¹ nikkhā.

³ S¹ kaṭissaṅgo B¹ kassaho.

⁴ this mention in B¹⁻² only. ⁵ S¹⁻³ opaññāsā.

⁶ S¹ nibbāyino. ⁷ S¹⁻³ yānidvenavutī or yāniñce^o

⁸ S¹ chārikāni S³ chādhikhāni.

⁹ S³ pañcasatā S¹ pañcasatāpañcasatāni.

¹⁰ S¹ kato. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ omīti etaṃ^o

¹² S¹⁻³ paṭipucchatha. ¹³ B¹⁻² pesā.

¹⁴ S¹ dhammādāsamannāmaṃ. ¹⁵ S¹⁻³ -pe-

¹⁶ S¹⁻³ yoniyo. ¹⁷ S¹⁻³ petti^o

¹⁸ S³ dhammodāso.

7. Idhānanda ariyasāvako Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti¹|| Iti pi so Bhagavā² la-pe³ satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti⁴ Dhamme⁵ Saṅghe⁶ Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi⁷ la-pe⁸ samādhisaṃvattanikehi⁹ ||

7. Ayam kho so Ānanda dhammādāso dhammapariyāyo yena samannāgato ariyasāvako ākaṅkhamāno attanā va attānaṃ³ vyākareyya⁴ || Khīṇanirayo mhi⁵ khīṇatiracchānāyoniko⁶ khīṇapittivisaṃyo⁷ khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto⁸ sotāpanno ham asmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti⁹ ||

Veḷudvāravaggo pathamo⁴ ||

Tassa¹ uddānaṃ² ||

Rājā Ogadha⁵ Dīghāvu⁶ Sāriputtāpare⁶ dve⁷ ||

Thapatayo⁸ Veḷudvāreyyā⁹ Giṇṇjakāvasathe tayo ti¹⁰ ||

CHAPTER II.

SAHASSAKA- OR RĀJAKĀRAMA-VAGGO-DUTIYO.

11. (1) *Sahassa*.

1. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Rājākārame¹ ||

2. Atha kho sahasabhikkhunisāṅgho¹⁰ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami¹¹ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhāsi¹² ||

3. Ekam antam ṭhitā kho tā bhikkhuniyo Bhagavā etad avoca¹³ || Catuhi kho bhikkhuniyo dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano¹⁴ katamehi catuhi¹⁵ ||

4. Idha bhikkhuniyo ariyasāvako Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti¹⁶ || Iti pi so Bhagavā¹⁷ la-pe¹⁸ satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti¹⁹ ||

¹ missing in S¹⁻³. ² B¹ adaṇḍehi.

³ S³ attanā . . . °yoniyō . . . °petti°

⁴ S¹⁻³ sotāpattisamyutte pathamo vaggo.

⁵ S¹⁻³ saṭṭhaṅca. ⁶ B¹ apare. ⁷ S¹⁻³ dve.

⁸ S¹⁻³ thapatam. ⁹ S¹⁻³ °reyya. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ sahasso°

5. 6. Dhamme¹ Saṅghe¹ ||

7. Ariyakantehi silehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi¹ la-
[pe]¹ samādhisaṃvattanikehi² ||

8. Imehi kho bhikkhuniyo² caṭuhi dhammehi samannāgato
ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sam-
bodhiparāyano ti¹ ||

12. (2) Brāhmaṇā.

1. 2. ³Sāvatti nidānam¹ ||

3. Brāhmaṇā bhikkhave udayagāminiṃ nāma paṭipadam
paññāpenti¹ te sāvakam evaṃ samādapenti¹ || Ehi tvam
ambho purisa kālasseva uṭṭhāya pācīnamukho⁴ yāhi¹ so
tvam mā semhaṃ⁵ parivajjehi¹ mā papātaṃ¹ mā⁶ khānum¹
mā⁷ kaṇṭakam⁸ ṭhānam⁹ mā candanikam¹⁰ mā oḷigallam¹¹ ||
yattha papāteyyāsi¹² tattheva maraṇam āgaccheyyāsi¹³ ||
Evaṃ¹⁴ tvam ambho purisa kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā
sugatim saggam lokam upapajjissatīti¹⁵ ||

4. Taṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhave¹⁶ brāhmaṇānaṃ bāla-
gamanam¹⁷ etam mūlhagamanam etam na nibbidāya na
virāgāya na nirodhāya¹⁸ na upasamāya na abhiññāya na
sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattati¹ || Ahañ ca kho
bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye¹⁹ udayagāminiṃ paṭipadam²⁰
paññāpemi¹ yā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upa-
samāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati¹ ||
Katamā ca yā bhikkhave udayagāminiṃ paṭipadā¹ yā²¹
ekantanibbidāya¹ la-pe¹ nibbānāya saṃvattati¹ ||

¹ S. 1, 5—8.

² B¹ bhikkhūniyo B² bhikkhuniyo.

³ in B¹⁻² only.

⁴ S¹ pācīni^o ⁵ B¹⁻² sombham. ⁶ S¹ nā.

⁷ S¹ vā. ⁸ B¹⁻² kaṇḍakam. ⁹ S¹ vānam S³ dhānam.

¹⁰ B¹⁻² oṇiyam. ¹¹ S¹ oḷigga^o

¹² S¹⁻³ yāni vā pateyyāsi (S³ passeyyāsi).

¹³ B¹⁻² āgameyyāsi. ¹⁴ S¹⁻³ ehi.

¹⁵ S³ uppaj^o S¹ upasampaj^o ¹⁶ in B¹ only.

¹⁷ B² bālha^o S³ bālānaṃgamanam S¹ bālanaga^o

¹⁸ S¹⁻³ omīti na ni^o ¹⁹ S¹ sāvikanāye.

²⁰ S¹ paṭipadā. ²¹ S¹ ya; missing in S³.

5. Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti¹ Iti pi so Bhagavā² pe-la³ satthā deva-manussānam buddho bhagavā ti⁴ Dhamme⁵ Sanghe⁶ Ariyakantehi silehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi⁷ la-pe⁸ samādhisaṃvattanikehi⁹ ||

6. Ayam kho sā bhikkhave udayagāmini patipadā yā¹⁰ ekantanibbidāya¹¹ la¹² nibbānāya saṃvattati ti¹³ ||

13. (3) Ānanda.

1. Ekam samayam āyasmā ca Ānando² āyasmā ca Sāriputto³ Sāvathhiyaṃ viharanti⁴ Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme⁵ ||

2. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyaṇhasamayam paṭi-sallāpā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami⁶ upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhim sammodi⁷ sammodaniyaṃ katham sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretva ekam antaṃ nisīdi⁸ ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad avoca⁹ ||

3. Katinam⁵ kho āvuso Ānanda dhammānam pahānā katinam⁵ dhammānam samannāgamanahetu evam ayam pajā⁶ Bhagavatā vyākatā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanā ti⁷ ||

4. Catunnaṃ kho āvuso dhammānam pahānā⁷ catunnaṃ⁸ dhammānam samannāgamanahetu evam ayam pajā Bhagavatā vyākatā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanā ti⁹ katamesaṃ catunnaṃ¹⁰ ||

5. Yathārūpena kho āvuso Buddhe apasādena⁹ samannāgato assutāvā puthujjano kāyassa bheda param maraṇā āpāyam duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ¹⁰ nirayam upapajjati¹¹ tathā-

¹ S¹⁻³ ya. ² S¹⁻³ Sāriputto. ³ S¹⁻³ Ānando.

⁴ S³ viharati. ⁵ B¹ katinam S¹⁻³ katinam.

⁶ missing in B¹.

⁷ missing in S¹ which puts pahānāhanda before catunnaṃ kho S³ omits the whole.

⁸ S¹⁻³ insert here kho āvuso. ⁹ S¹⁻³ aveccappasādena.

¹⁰ missing in S¹. ¹¹ S¹ upapajjati always.

rūpassa Buddhhe appasādo¹ na hoti|| Yathārūpena² ca kho¹ avuso Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato sutavā ariyasāvako kāyassa bheda param maranā sugatim saggam lokam upapajjati|| tathārūpassa Buddhhe aveccappasādo hoti|| Iti pi so Bhagavā|| pa-pe|| satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti||

6. Yathārūpena kho āvuso dhamme appasādena³ samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhe^o pa^o ma^o apāyam dug^o vinipātam⁴ nirayam upapajjati|| tathārūpassa dhamme aveccappasādo⁵ na hoti|| Yathārūpena ca kho āvuso dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato sutavā ariyasāvako kāyassa bhe^o pa^o ma^o sugatim saggam lokam upapajjati|| tathārūpassa dhamme aveccappasādo hoti|| svākhyāto⁶ Bhagavatā dhammo⁷|| la-pe|| viññūhīti||

7. Yathārūpena kho āvuso saṅghe appasādena³ samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhe^o pa^o ma^o apāyam duggatim vinipātam nirayam upapajjati|| tathārūpassa saṅghe aveccappasādo⁵ na hoti|| Yathārūpena ca kho āvuso saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato sutavā ariyasāvako kāyassa bhe^o pa^o ma^o sugatim saggam lokam upapajjati|| tathārūpassa saṅghe aveccappasādo hoti|| supaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasāṅgho|| la-pe|| anuttaram puññakkhetam lokassā ti||

8. Yathārūpena kho āvuso dussilyena⁸ samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhe^o pa^o ma^o duggatim vinipātam nirayam upapajjati|| tathārūpassa dussilena⁹ hoti|| Yathārūpehi ca kho āvuso ariyakantehi silehi samannāgato sutavā ariyasāvako kāyassa bhe^o pa^o ma^o sugatim saggam lokam upapajjati|| tathārūpassa¹⁰ ariyakantāni silāni honti akhaṇḍāni|| la-pe|| samādhisaṃvattanikāni||

¹ so all the MSS. S¹⁻³ omit buddhe.

² S¹⁻³ °rūpe. ³ S¹⁻³ aveccappasādena.

⁴ missing in S¹. ⁵ B¹⁻² appasādo.

⁶ S¹⁻³ svākkhāto.

⁷ S¹⁻³ insert paccattam veditabbo. ⁸ S¹⁻³ dussilena.

⁹ B¹⁻² dussilyamna.

¹⁰ S³ tathārūpassa S¹ yathārūpassa B¹⁻² tathārūpanissa.

9. Imesaṃ kho āvuso catunnam dhammānam pahānā¹ imesaṃ catunnaṃ dhammānaṃ samannāgamanahetu evaṃ ayam pajā Bhagavatā vyākataṃ sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanā ti² ||

14. (4) *Duggati*.

3. Catuhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sabbaduggatibhayam³ samatikkanto hoti⁴ katamehi catuhi⁵ ||

4—7. Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako Buddhhe aveccappa-sādena samannāgato hoti⁶ || Iti pi so Bhagavā⁷ la-pe⁸ satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti⁹ || Dhamme¹⁰ || Saṅghe¹¹ || Ariyakantehi silehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi¹² la-pe¹³ || samādhisaṃvattanikehi¹⁴ ||

8. Ime hi kho bhikkhave catuhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sabbaduggatibhayam² samatikkanto hoti ti³ ||

15. (5) *Duggati* 2.

3. Catuhi¹ °ariyasāvako sabbaduggativinipātabhayaṃ⁴ samatikkanto hoti⁵ ||

4—7. Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako Buddhhe⁵ ||

8. Imehi¹ ariyasāvako sabbaduggativinipātabhayaṃ² samatikkanto hoti ti⁶ ||

16. (6) *Mittenāmaccā* 1.

3. Ye hi⁷ bhikkhave anukampeyyātha⁸ || ye ca sotabbam maññeyyūṃ mittā vā amaccā vā ñāti vā sālohitā vā⁹ || te kho⁸ bhikkhave catusu sotāpattiyaṅgesu samādapetabbā nivesetabbā patitṭhāpetabbā⁹ || katamesu catusu¹⁰ ||

¹ S³ omits imesaṃ kho¹ * S¹ °duggatim¹

³ this sutta is not to be found in S³.

⁴ S¹⁻³ °duggatim¹

⁵ the phrase about buddha is complete in S¹⁻³.

⁶ S³ hoti; — duggati 2 differs from duggati 1 only by the insertion of the word vinipāta.

⁷ B¹⁻² te. ⁸ in S¹⁻³ only. ⁹ S¹⁻³ patitṭha¹

4. Buddhe aveccappasāde samādapetabbā [pe] Iti pi so Bhagavā la-pe satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti Dhamme¹ Sanghe² Ariyakantesu silesu samādapetabbā nivesetabbā patiṭṭhāpetabbā akhaṇḍesu la samādhisaṃvattanikesu ||

5. Ye³ bhikkhave anukampeyyātha ye ca sotabbam maññeyyū mittā vā amaccā vā nāti vā sālohita vā te vo³ bhikkhave imesu⁴ catusu sotāpattiyaṅgesu samādapetabbā nivesetabbā patiṭṭhāpetabbā ti ||

17. (7) Mittenāmaccā 2.

3. Ye⁵ bhikkhave anukampeyyātha ye ca⁶ sotabbam maññeyyū mittā vā amaccā⁷ vā nātivā⁸ sālohita⁹ vā te vo³ bhikkhave catusu sotāpattiyaṅgesu samādapetabbā nivesetabbā patiṭṭhāpetabbā katamesu catusu ||

4. Buddhe aveccappasāde samādapetabbā nivesetabbā patiṭṭhāpetabbā Iti pi so Bhagavā la-pe satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti || Siyā bhikkhave catunnam mahābhūtānam aññathattam¹⁰ pathavidhatuyā āpo dhātuyā tejodhātuyā vāyodhātuyā na tveva Buddhe aveccappasādenasamannāgatassa ariyasāvakassa siyā aññathattam tatrīdam aññathattam || So vata Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato ariyasāvako nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayanim vā pittivisaṃyamaṃ¹¹ vā upapajjissati ti¹² netamaṃ thānaṃ vijjati ||

5—6. Dhamme || Sanghe¹³ ||

7. Ariyakantesu silesu samādapetabbā nivesetabbā patiṭṭhāpetabbā akhaṇḍesu la-pe samādhisaṃvattanikesu || Siyā bhikkhave catunnam mahābhūtānam aññathattam pathavidhatuyā āpo^o tejo^o vāyodhātuyā na tveva ariya-

¹ almost complete in S¹⁻³. ² B¹ insert te.

³ in S¹⁻³ only. ⁴ in B¹⁻² only.

⁵ B¹⁻² add te. ⁶ S¹ save instead of ye ca.

⁷ S¹⁻³ vāmaccā instead of vā a^o

⁸ B¹ S³ nātivā. ⁹ S¹ lohita.

¹⁰ B¹⁻² aññatattam (or °tattam) always.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ petti^o ¹² S¹⁻³ uppaj^o always.

¹³ S¹⁻³ add aveccap^o samāda^o ni^o patiṭṭhā^o -pe-

kantehi sīlehi samannāgatassa ariyasāvakassa siyā aññathattam¹ tatrīdam aññathattam¹ So vata ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato ariyasāvako nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṃ vā pittivisaṃyaṃ vā uppajjissatī ti netaṃ tṭhānaṃ vijjati¹ ||

8. Ye² bhikkhave anukampeyyātha¹ ye ca sotabbam maññeyyūm mittā vā amaccā vā nāti² vā sālohita vā¹ te vo³ bhikkhave imesu catusu sotāpattiyaṅgesu samādapeṭtabbā nivesetabbā patitṭhāpetabbā ti⁴ ||

18. (8) Devacārika 1.

1. Sāvattṭhinidānaṃ⁵ ||

2. Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso sammiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ sammiñjeyya⁶ evaṃ eva Jetavane antarahito devesu Tāvattimsesu pātur ahoṣi¹ ||

3. Atha kho sambahulā Tāvattimsakāyikā⁷ devatāyo yenāyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno tenupasaṅkamimsu¹ upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahā-Moggalānaṃ abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu¹ || Ekam antaṃ tṭhitā kho tā devatāyo āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno etad avoca⁸ ||

4. Sādhū kho āvuso Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti¹ Iti pi so Bhagavā¹ la¹ satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā ti¹ || Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ hetu kho āvuso evaṃ idhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatim saggamaṃ lokam upapajjati ti⁹ ||

5. 6. Sādhū kho āvuso dhamme¹ Saṅghe¹⁰ ||

7. Sādhū kho āvuso ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti ākhaṇḍehi¹ la-pe¹ samādhisaṃvattānikēhi¹ ||

¹ B¹⁻² add te. ² B¹⁻³ S³ nāti. ³ in S¹⁻³ only.

⁴ S¹⁻³ tīti.

⁵ S¹⁻³ Ek^o sa^o ā^o Mahā-Mog^o sā^o vi^o Jet^o Anā^o ārāme.

⁶ B¹ samīñj^o B² samañch^o ⁷ S¹⁻³ tāvatimsā^o

⁸ S¹⁻³ have tā (S¹ sā) devatā āyasmantaṃ M-Moggalānaṃ etad avocum¹ ||

⁹ S¹⁻³ uppaj^o always. ¹⁰ 5 and 6 are complete in S¹⁻³.

Ariyakantehi silehi samannāgamanahetu kho āvuso evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param marañā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti ti¹ ||

8. Sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgamanam hoti² || Iti pi so Bhagavā³ la-pe⁴ sathā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti⁵ || Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgamana hetu kho mārisa Moggalāna evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param marañā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti⁶ ||

9—11. Sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna dhamme⁷ pe-[la]⁸ sanghe⁹ ariyakantehi silehi samannāgamanam hoti akhaṇḍehi¹⁰ la-pe¹¹ samādhisaṃvattanikehi¹² || Ariyakantehi silehi samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggalāna evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param marañā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti ti¹³ ||

19. (9) Devacārika 2.

1. Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārame¹ ||

2—7. Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno² seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso³ pe⁴ ||

8—11. Sādhu kho mārisa⁵ °sattā kāyassa bheda param marañā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapannā ti⁶ ||

20. (10) Devacārika 3.

2. Atha kho Bhagavā seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso¹ pe² evam eva Jetavane antarahito devesu Tāvatiṃsesu pātur ahosi³ ||

3. Atha kho sambahulā Tāvatiṃsakāyikā⁴ devatāyo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu⁵ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam

¹ B¹⁻² have only sāvattthinidānam. ² B¹ °moggalāne.

³ S¹⁻³ uppannā ti¹ So S¹⁻³; the sutta is complete in B¹⁻²; it differs only from Devacārika 1, by the participle upapannā (or uppannā) instead of upapajjanti (or uppajjanti).

⁴ S¹ has tāvatimsā⁵ corrected to tāvatimsa⁶ in S¹.

abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhamsuᑲᑲ Ekam antam t̄hitā
kho tā¹ devatāyo Bhagavā etad avocaᑲᑲ

4—7. Sādhū kho āvuso Buddhhe aveccappasādena sa-
mannāgamaṇaṃ hotiᑲᑲ Iti pi so Bhagavāᑲᑲ la-peᑲᑲ satthā
devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā tiᑲᑲ Buddhhe aveccap-
pasādena sammānāgamaṇaṃ hetu kho āvuso evam idhekacce
sattā² sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparā-
yanāᑲᑲ Sādhū kho āvuso Dhammeᑲᑲ pe [pa]ᑲᑲ Sangheᑲᑲ
Ariyakantehi sīlehi sammānāgamaṇaṃ hoti akhaṇḍehiᑲᑲ la-
peᑲᑲ samādhisaṃvattanikehiᑲᑲ Ariyakantehi sīlehi³ sa-
mannāgamaṇaṃ hetu kho āvuso evam idhekacce sattā²
sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanā tiᑲᑲ

8—11. Sādhū kho mārisa Buddhhe aveccappasādena sa-
mannāgamaṇaṃ hotiᑲᑲ Iti pi so Bhagavāᑲᑲ la-peᑲᑲ satthā
devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā tiᑲᑲ Buddhhe aveccap-
pasādena sammānāgamaṇaṃ hetu kho mārisa⁴ evam ayam pajā⁵
sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanāᑲᑲ
Sādhū kho mārisa Dhammeᑲᑲ Sangheᑲᑲ ariyakantehi
sīlehi⁵ sammānāgamaṇaṃ hoti akhaṇḍehiᑲᑲ la-peᑲᑲ samādhī-
saṃvattanikehiᑲᑲ Ariyakantehi sīlehi sammānāgamaṇaṃ
hetu kho mārisa evam ayam pajā⁶ sotāpannā avinipātadhammā
niyatā sambodhiparāyanā tiᑲᑲ

Sahassakavaggo⁷ dutiyo⁸ᑲᑲ

Uddānaṃᑲᑲ

Sahassa Brāhmaṇā Ānando⁹ᑲᑲ Duggati apare duve¹⁰ᑲᑲ
Mittenāmaccā¹⁰ dve vuttāᑲᑲ tayo ca² Devacārikā tiᑲᑲ

¹ S¹⁻³ sā. ² in B¹⁻² only.

³ missing in S¹.

⁴ S¹ adds Moggallāna.

⁵ S¹ and S³ have ariyakante, both omitting hi sīlehi.

⁶ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁷ S¹⁻³ saḥassakāra^o B¹ rājakārama^o

⁸ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁹ B¹⁻² Ānanda.

¹⁰ omitted by S¹⁻³.

CHAPTER III. SARAṆĀNIVAGGO TATIYO.

21. (1) Mahānāma 1.

1. Evam me sutam¹ ekam samayam Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāmeṃṃ

2. Atha kho Mahānāmo sakko yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkamiṃ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisidiṃṃ Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Mahānāmo sakko Bhagavantam etad avoca²ṃṃ

3. Idam bhante Kapilavatthu³ iddham⁴ ceva⁵ phitañca hahujanam⁶ ākiṇṇamanussam⁷ sambādhavyūham⁸ṃṃ So khvāham bhante Bhagavantam vā payirūpāsivā manobhāvaṇīye vā bhikkhū⁹ sāyaṇhasamayam Kapilavatthum pavisanto bhante na pi hatthinā samāgacchāmiṃ bhante na pi assena samāgacchāmiṃ bhante na pi rathena¹⁰ samāgacchāmiṃ bhante na pi sakaṭena samāgacchāmiṃ bhante na pi purisena samāgacchāmiṃ tassa mayham bhante tasmim samaye mussateva Bhagavantam ārabba satiṃṃ mussati dhammam arabba sati¹¹ṃṃ mussati saṅgham ārabba sati¹²ṃṃ Tassa mayham bhante evaṃ hotiṃṃ Imamhi cāham samaye kālam kareyyam kā mayham¹³ gati ko abhisamparāyo tiṃṃ

4. Mā bhāyi¹⁴ Mahānāma mā bhāyi Mahānāmaṃ apāpakam te maraṇam bhavissati apāpikā kālamkiriyaṃṃ Yassa kassaci Mahānāma dīgharattam saddhāparibhāvitam cittam silaparibhāvitam cittam sutaparibhāvitam¹⁵ cittam cāgaparibhāvitam cittam paññaparibhāvitam cittamṃṃ tassa yo hi khvāyam¹⁶ kāyo rūpi cātumahābhūtika mātā-

¹ *this phrase in B¹⁻² only.* ² B¹ avocum.

³ S¹⁻³ vatthum. ⁴ S¹ B¹ idam.

⁵ S¹ eva. ⁶ B¹⁻² bahujañnam.

⁷ S¹⁻³ manussā. ⁸ S¹ vyūgam.

⁹ S¹⁻³ vaṇīyam vā bhikkhum (S¹ -kku).

¹⁰ B¹ parithena B² para° both instead of pira°

¹¹ *This phrase is not to be found in S³.*

¹² S¹⁻³ add mussati. ¹³ S¹⁻³ mamassa.

¹⁴ S¹ bhāya.

¹⁵ S¹ pari° ¹⁶ S³ khvāham.

cittam¹ mā bhāyi¹ Mahānāma mā bhāyi Mahānāma apāpakam te maraṇam bhavissati apāpikā kālakiriya² ti¹ ||

22. (2) Mahānāma 2.

1. Evaṃ me sutam³ ||

2. Atha kho Mahānāmo⁴ ||

3. Idam⁴ bhante Kapilavatthu⁵ ||

4. Mā bhāyi Mahānāma ma bhāyi Mahānāma apāpakam te⁶ maraṇam bhavissati apāpikā kālakiriya² || Catuhi kho Mahānāma dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro⁷ kathamehi catuhi⁸ ||

5. Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti⁹ || Iti pi so Bhagavā¹⁰ la-pe¹¹ satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti¹² Dhamme¹³ Sanghe¹⁴ || Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti¹⁵ akhaṇḍehi¹⁶ la-pe¹⁷ samādhisaṃvattanikehi¹⁸ ||

6. Seyyathāpi Mahānāma rukkho pācinaninno⁷ pācinapoṇo pācinapabbhāro⁸ so mūle chinne⁹ katamena papateyyā ti¹⁰ ||

Yena bhante ninno yena poṇo yena pabbhāro ti¹¹ ||

Evaṃ eva kho Mahānāma imehi catuhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako nibbānaninno nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro ti¹² ||

23. (3) Godhā (or Mahānāma 3).

1. Kapilavatthunidānam¹⁰ ||

2. Atha kho Mahānāmo sakko yena Godhā sakko tenu-pasaṅkami¹¹ upasaṅkamtivā Godham¹² sakkam etad avoca¹³ ||

¹ S³ bhāyi. ² S³ °kiriya² B¹⁻² kālam^o always.

³ this phrase in B¹⁻² only. — The numbers 1, 2, 3 do not differ from those of the preceding sutta.

⁴ S¹⁻³ idha. ⁵ B² kappi^o always S¹⁻³ °vatthum.

⁶ put after maraṇam in S¹⁻³.

⁷ S¹ rūpocinaninno instead of rukkho pāci^o

⁸ S¹⁻³ chinno. ⁹ S³ pateyyā ti.

¹⁰ B² kappiya^o — S¹⁻³ Ek^o sa^o Bha^o sak^o vi^o ka^o ni^o

¹¹ S¹ godha.

3. Katīhi tvam Godhe¹ dhammehi samannāgatam sotāpannam puggalam ājānasi² avinipātadhāmmaṃ niyatam sambodhiparāyanan ti³ ||

Tīhi khvāham Mahānāma dhammehi samannāgatam sotāpannam puggalam ājānāmi avinipātadhāmmaṃ niyatam sambodhiparāyanam² || Katamehi tīhi³ ||

4. Idha Mahānāma ariyāsavako Buddha aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti³ Iti pi so Bhagavā⁴ la-pe⁵ satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti⁶ Dhamme⁷ Sanghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti³ supatīpanno Bhagavato sāvakaśaṅgho⁸ la-[pe]⁹ anuttaram puññakhettaṃ lokassā ti¹⁰ || Imehi khvāham⁴ Mahānāma³ tīhi dhammehi samannāgatam sotāpannam puggalam ājānāmi¹¹ avinipātadhāmmaṃ niyatam sambodhiparāyanam² ||

5. Tvam pana Mahānāma katīhi dhammehi samannāgatam sotāpannam puggalam ājānāsi avinipātadhāmmaṃ niyatam sambodhiparāyanan ti³ ||

Catūhi khvāham bho⁵ Godhe dhammehi samannāgatam sotāpannam puggalam ājānāmi avinipātadhāmmaṃ niyatam sambodhiparāyanam² || katamehi catūhi³ || Idha Godhe ariyasāvako Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti³ || Iti pi so Bhagavā⁴ la-pe⁵ satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti⁶ Dhamme⁷ Sanghe⁸ Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi⁹ la pe¹⁰ samādhisaṃvattanikehi¹¹ || Imehi khvāham Godhe catūhi dhammehi samannāgatam sotāpannam puggalam ājānāmi avinipātadhāmmaṃ niyatam sambodhiparāyanan ti³ ||

6. Āgamehi⁶ tvam Mahānāma āgamehi tvam Mahānāma⁷ Bhagavā va⁸ etam jāneyya etehi dhammehi samannāgatam vā⁹ asamannāgatam vā ti¹⁰ ||

Āyāma Godhe yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkameyyāma¹⁰ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato etam attham ārocessāmā ti¹¹ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ godha. ² S¹⁻³ °parāyananti.

³ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁴ S³ khoham.

⁵ in S¹⁻³ only. ⁶ S¹ āhamehi S³ āhamehi.

⁷ S¹⁻³ -pe- instead of the repetition āgamehi⁶

⁸ S¹⁻³ ca. ⁹ missing in B¹. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ upasaṅkamāma.

¹¹ B¹⁻² āroci⁶ S¹ āroca⁶

7. Atha kho Mahānāmo¹ sakko Godhā ca sakko yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu² upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisidimsu³ Ekam antam nisinnō kho Mahānāmo sakko Bhagavantam etad avoca⁴ ||

8. Idhāham bhante yena Godhā sakko tenupasaṅkamim⁵ upasaṅkamtivā Godham⁶ sakkam etad avoca⁷ || katihī tvam Godhe dhammehi samannāgatam sotāpannam puggalam ājānāsi avinipāta⁸ ni⁹ sambodhi¹⁰ || Evam vutte bhante Godhā sakkho mam etad avoca¹¹ || Tihī khvāham Mahānāma dhammehi samannāgatam sotāpannam puggalam ājānāmi avi¹² ni¹³ sambodhi¹⁴ || katamehi tihī || Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti¹⁵ || Iti pi so Bhagavā¹⁶ la-pe¹⁷ satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti¹⁸ Dhamme¹⁹ Saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti²⁰ supaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaśaṅgho²¹ la-pe²² anuttaram puññakkhettaṃ lokassā ti²³ || Imehi khvāham²⁴ Mahānāma tihī dhammehi samannāgatam sotāpannam puggalam ājānāmi avi²⁵ ni²⁶ sambodhi²⁷ || Tvam pana Mahānāma katihī dhammehi samannāgatam sotāpannam puggalam ājānāsi avini²⁸ ni²⁹ sambodhiparāyanan ti³⁰ ||

9. Evaṃ vuttāham⁴ bhante Godham⁵ sakkam etad avoca⁶ || Catuhi khvāham Godhe⁶ dhammehi samannāgatam sotāpannam puggalam ājānāmi avi⁷ ni⁸ sambodhi⁹ || Katamehi catuhi¹⁰ || Idha Godhe ariyasāvako Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti¹¹ || Iti pi so Bhagavā¹² la-pe¹³ satthā devamanussānam Buddho bhagavā ti¹⁴ Dhamme¹⁵ Saṅghe¹⁶ ariyakantehi silehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi¹⁷ la-pe¹⁸ samādhisaṃvattanikehi¹⁹ || Imehi khvāham³ Godhe catuhi dhammehi samannāgatam sotāpannam puggalam ājānāmi avini²⁰ ni²¹ sambodhiparāyanan ti²² || Evam vutte bhante Godhā sakko mam etad avoca²³ || Āgamehi tvam Mahānāma āgamehi tvam Mahānāma²⁴ Bhagavā va²⁵ etam jāneyya⁸ etehi dhammehi samannāgatam vā asamannāgatam vā ti²⁶ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ add ca. ² S³ godha S¹ godhi. ³ S¹⁻³ khoham.

⁴ S¹⁻³ vutteham. ⁵ S¹⁻³ Godha.

⁶ S¹⁻³ kho instead of khvāham godhe.

⁷ S³ ca; missing in B¹. ⁸ S¹⁻³ evaṃ jāneyyum.

10. Idha bhante kocid eva dhammasamuppādo¹ uppaj-
jeyya¹ ekato assa² Bhagavā ekato bhikkhusaṅgho³ yeneva⁴
Bhagavā tenevāham assam⁵ evam pasannam mam bhante
Bhagavā dhāretu¹ ||

11. Idha¹ bhante kocid eva dhammasamuppādo uppaj-
jeyya¹ ekato assa Bhagavā⁶ ekato bhikkhusaṅgho⁷ bhikkhu-
nisāṅgho ca yeneva Bhagavā⁸ tenevāham assam² evam
pasannam mam bhante Bhagavā dhāretu¹ ||

12. Idha bhante kocid eva dhammasamuppādo uppaj-
jeyya¹ ekato⁹ assa Bhagavā ekato bhikkhusaṅgho¹⁰ bhik-
khunisāṅgho¹¹ upāsakā ca yeneva Bhagavā tenevāham
assam² evam pasannam mam bhante Bhagavā dhāretu¹ ||

13. Idha bhante kocid eva dhammasamuppādo uppaj-
jeyya¹ ekato assa Bhagavā ekato bhikkhusaṅgho bhikkhu-
nisāṅgho upāsakā upāsikāyo ca¹² yeneva¹³ Bhagavā tene-
vāham assam¹ evam pasannam mam bhante Bhagavā
dhāretu¹ ||

14. Idha bhante kocid eva dhammasamuppādo uppaj-
jeyya¹ ekato assa Bhagavā ekato bhikkhusaṅgho bhikkhu-
nisāṅgho upāsakā upāsikāyo sadevako ca¹⁴ loko samārako¹⁵
sabrahmako¹⁵ sassamaṇabrahmaṇapajā¹⁶ sadevamanussā¹
yeneva¹³ Bhagavā tenevāham assam evam pasannam mam
bhante¹⁴ Bhagavā dhāretu ti¹ ||

15. Evaṃvādiṃ¹⁷ tvam Godhe Māhānāmaṃ¹⁸ sakkam
kiṃ vadesi ti¹ ||

Evaṃvādāham¹⁹ bhante Mahānāmaṃ¹⁸ sakkam na kiñci
vadāmi aññatra kalyāṇā²⁰ aññatra kusalā ti¹ ||

¹ S³ dhamme *here only* B¹⁻² dhammo *always*.

² B¹⁻² ayam *always*.

³ B¹⁻² *add* ca. ⁴ S¹⁻³ yena *always*.

⁵ B¹ ayam. ⁶ S³ *omits* ekato^o

⁷ S¹ *adds* ekato. ⁸ S¹⁻³ *omit* yeneva Bhagavā.

⁹ S¹ eto. ¹⁰ S¹ *inserts* ekato.

¹¹ *missing in* S³.

¹² S¹⁻³ *omit* bhikkhuni saṅgho^o ¹³ S¹⁻³ yena.

¹⁴ *missing in* S¹⁻³. ¹⁵ B¹ *add* ca.

¹⁶ S¹⁻³ B² °brahmaṇ^o (B² -ṇi). ¹⁷ B² °vādi S¹ B¹ °vādi.

¹⁸ S¹⁻³ °nāmakam. ¹⁹ S¹ evaṃvādā^o

²⁰ S³ *omits* aññatrakalyāṇā.

24. (4) *Sarakāni* or *Saraṇāni* 1.

1. Kapilavatthu nidānaṃ¹ ||

2. Tena kho pana samayena Sarakāni² sakko kālakato hoti so³ Bhagavatā vyākato sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti⁴ ||

3. Tatra sudam sambahulā Sakkā saṅgama samāgamma ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti⁵ || Acchariyam vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho etthadāniko na⁶ sotāpanno bhavissati⁷ || yatra hi nāma Sarakāni sakko kālakato so Bhagavatā vyākato sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti⁸ ||

Sarakāni sakko sikkhādubbalyam āpādi majjapānam apāyī ti⁹ ||

4. Atha kho Mahānāmo sakko yena Bhagavā tenupa-sankami¹⁰ || upasankamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi¹¹ || ek¹² an¹³ ni¹⁴ kho Mahānāmo sakko Bhagavantam etad avoca¹⁵ ||

5. Idha bhante Sarakāni sakko kālakato so Bhagavatā vyākato sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti¹⁶ || Tatra sudam bhante sambahulā Sakkā saṅgama samāgamma ujjhāyanti bhīyanti vipācenti Acchariyam vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho etthadāniko na¹⁷ sotāpanno bhavissati¹⁸ || yatra hi nāma Sarakāni sakko kālakato so Bhagavatā vyākato sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti¹⁹ || ²⁰Sarakāni sakko sikkhādubbalyam āpādi²¹ majjapānam apāyīti²² ||

Yo so Mahānāma dīgharattam upāsako Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gato dhammaṃ sa²³ gato saṅghaṃ sa²⁴ gato kathaṃ vinipātaṃ gaccheyya²⁵ ||

6. Yaṅ hi tam Mahānāma sammāvadamaṅo vadeyya Dīgharattam upāsako buddhaṃ²⁶ dhammaṃ²⁷ saṅghaṃ²⁸ saraṇaṃ²⁹ gato ti³⁰ || Sarakānisakkaṃ sammāvadamaṅo vadeyya³¹ ||

¹ B² kappila⁰ niddānaṃ — S¹⁻³ Ek⁰ sa⁰ Bh⁰ Sak⁰ vi⁰ Ka⁰ nigrodhārāme.

² B¹⁻² saraṇāni *always* S¹ saratāni *here only*.

³ *missing in* S¹⁻³. ⁴ B¹ āpāyī ti.

⁵ *missing in* S¹⁻³ B². ⁶ S¹⁻³ *put here* tatra sudam.

⁷ S³ āpādi. ⁸ B¹ S¹⁻³ āpā⁰ ⁹ S³ omīti ti.

Sarakāni Mahānāma sakko digharattam upāsako Buddhama° dhammam° saṅgham saraṇam gato so katham vinipātam gaccheyya||

7. Idha Mahānāma ekacco puggalo Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti|| Iti pi so Bhagavā|| la-pe|| satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti|| Dhamme|| Saṅhe|| Hāsapañño¹ javanapañño vimuttiyā ca samannāgato|| So āsavanānam khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati|| Ayam pi kho Mahānāma puggalo parimutto nirayā|| parimutto tiracchānayaniyā|| parimutto pittivisayā|| parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā||

8. Idha pana² Mahānāma ekacco puggalo Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti|| Iti pi so Bhagavā|| la-pe|| satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti|| Dhamme|| Saṅhe|| hāsapañño³ javanapañño na ca vimuttiyā samannāgato|| So pañcannam orambhāgiyanam samyojanānam parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tattha parinibbāyī⁴ anāvattidhammo⁵ asmā⁶ lokā|| Ayam pi kho Mahānāma puggalo parimutto nirayā parimutto tiracchānayaniyā|| parimutto pittivisayā|| parimutto apāyaduggati vinipātā||

9. Idha pana Mahānāma ekacco puggalo Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti|| Iti pi so Bhagavā|| la-pe|| satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti|| Dhamme|| Saṅhe|| na⁷ hāsapañño⁸ na javanapañño na ca⁹ vimuttiyā samannāgato|| so tiṇṇam samyojanānam parikkhayā rāgadosamohānam tanuttā sakadāgāmi¹⁰ hoti sakid⁹ eva imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ karoti|| Ayam pi kho Mahānāma puggalo parimutto nirayā parimutto tiracchānayaniyā|| parimutto pittivisayā|| parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā¹⁰||

¹ S¹⁻³ hāsu° *always*.

² *missing in S¹⁻³*.

³ S³ °yi B² °yim (?).

⁴ S¹ anāvattidhamme.

⁵ S¹⁻³ tasmā.

⁶ S¹⁻³ hāsu° S³ °pañño.

⁷ *in B¹⁻² only*.

⁸ S¹⁻³ *adds no*.

⁹ B¹⁻² sakimḍ.

¹⁰ S¹ apāyā°

10. Idha pana Mahānāma ekacco puggalo Buddhhe aveccappasadena¹ Dhamme² Saṅghe³ na hāsapañño na⁴ javanapañño na⁵ vimuttiyā samannāgato⁶ so tiṇṇaṃ samyojanānaṃ parikkhaya⁷ sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo sambodhiparāyano ti⁸ Ayam pi kho Mahānāma puggalo parimutto nirayā parimutto tiracchānayoniya⁹ parimutto pittivisayā parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā¹⁰ ||

11. Idha pana Mahānāma ekacco puggalo na heva kho Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti¹¹ na dhamme¹² na¹³ saṅghe¹⁴ na hāsapañño na javanapañño na ca vimuttiyā samannāgato¹⁵ api cassa ime dhammā honti¹⁶ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ¹⁷ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ¹⁸ tathāgataveditā¹⁹ cassa dhammā paññāya mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti²⁰ || Ayam pi kho Mahānāma puggalo agantā²¹ nirayaṃ agantā²² tiracchānayoniṃ²³ agantā pittivisayaṃ²⁴ agantā²⁵ apāyaduggativinipātaṃ²⁶ ||

12. Idha pana Mahānāma ekacco puggalo na heva kho Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti²⁷ na Dhamme²⁸ na Saṅghe²⁹ na hāsapañño na javanapañño³⁰ na ca vimuttiyā samannāgato³¹ api cassa dhammā honti³² saddhindriyaṃ³³ la-pe³⁴ paññindriyaṃ³⁵ Tathāgate cassa³⁶ saddhāmattam hoti pemamattam³⁷ || Ayam pi kho puggalo agantā³⁸ nirayaṃ agantā³⁹ tiracchānayoniṃ⁴⁰ agantā pittivisayaṃ⁴¹ agantā⁴² apāyaduggativinipātaṃ⁴³ ||

13. Ime ce pi Mahānāma mahāsālā subhāsitaṃ dubbhāsitaṃ ājāneyyūṃ⁴⁴ ime cāham⁴⁵ mahāsūle vyākareyyaṃ Sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanā ti⁴⁶ kimaṅga⁴⁷ pana⁴⁸ Sarakāniṃ⁴⁹ sakkam⁵⁰ Sarakāni Mahānāma sakko maraṇakāle sikkham⁵¹ samādiyi ti⁵² ||

¹ missing in B². ² B¹ ca instead of na, B² na ca.

³ pari^o tirac^o is repeated in S¹. ⁴ missing in S³.

⁵ missing in S¹. ⁶ B¹ vedatā corrected from veditā.

⁷ S¹⁻³ khamati. ⁸ So B¹⁻² ag^o always S¹⁻³ āgantvā.

⁹ S³ āgatā S¹ āgantā. ¹⁰ S¹ yoni S³ yoniyam āgantā.

¹¹ B² petti^o ¹² S¹ āgantam S³ āgantā. ¹³ S¹ apāyam^o

¹⁴ S¹⁻³ vassa. ¹⁵ S¹ attā or antā.

¹⁶ S³ omits agantā pitti^o ¹⁷ S¹ āgantā.

¹⁸ S¹⁻³ ʹneyyam. ¹⁹ B¹ imesamham. ²⁰ B¹⁻² ʹaṅgaṃ.

²¹ missing in S¹⁻³. ²² B¹ S³ ʹni S³ sāra^o

25. (5) *Sarakāni* or *Saraṇāni* 2.

1. Kapilavatthunidānaṃ¹ ||
2. Tena kho pana samayena Sarakāni² ||
3. Tatra sudam sambahulā sakkā³ °Etthadaniko na²
sotāpanno bhavissati || °sambodhisamparāyano ti ||
Sarakāni sakko sikkhāya aparipūrakāri ahoṣi ti ||
4. Atha kho Mahānāmo °etaḍ avoca ||
5. Idha bhante Sarakani sakko⁴ °etthadāniko na sota-
panno bhavissati⁵ °sambodhiparāyano ti || Sarakāni sakko
sikkhāya aparipūrakāri ahoṣi ti ||
Yo so Mahānāma⁶ °kathaṃ vinipātaṃ gaccheyya ||
6. Yaṅ hi tam Mahānāma sammāvadamaṇo⁷ °so kathaṃ
vinipātaṃ gaccheyya ||
7. Idha Mahānāma ekacco puggalo Buddhe ekantagato⁸
hoti abhippasanno || Iti pi so Bhagavā⁹ °parimutto apāya-
duggativinipātā ||
8. Idha pana⁵ Mahānāma ekacco puggalo Buddhe ekan-
tagato hoti abhippasanno || Iti pi so Bhagavā⁶ la-pe⁷ satthā
devamanussāṇaṃ buddho bhagavā ti || Dhamme⁸ Saṅghe⁹ ||
Hāsapaṇṇo javanapaṇṇo vimuttiyā ca samannāgato || so
pañcannam orambhāgiyānam parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyi
hoti || upahaccaparinibbāyi hoti || sasankhārapavirinibbāyi⁶
hoti || asaṅkhāraparinibbāyi⁷ hoti || uddhamsoto hoti aka-
niṭṭhagāmi || Ayam pi kho Mahānāma puggalo parimutto
nirayā⁸ pe⁹ parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā ||
9. Idha pana Mahānāma ekacco puggalo Buddhe ekan-
tagato hoti abhippasanno || Iti pi so Bhagavā⁶ Dhamme⁷
Saṅghe⁸ na hāsapaṇṇo na javanapaṇṇo na ca vimuttiyā
samannāgato || so⁹ tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāga-
dosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmi hoti sakid eva imaṃ
lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ karoti || ayam pi kho Mahā-

¹ S¹⁻³ Ekam sa° Bha° Sak° vi° Kapi° ni° — *As this sutta is parallel to the preceding one, I give only the differing parts.*

² So all the MSS.

³ S¹⁻³ ekanti° always.

⁴ S¹ abhisampanno.

⁵ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁶ B¹⁻² asankhāra°

⁷ sasankhāra°

⁸ S³ hoti.

nāma puggalo parimutto nirayā¹ pe¹ parimutto apāya-
duggativinipātā¹ ||

10. Idha pana Mahānāma ekacco puggalo Buddhe
ekantagato² hoti abhippasanno¹ Iti pi so Bhagavā ti¹ pe¹
Dhamme¹ Sanghe¹ na hāsapañño na javanapañño na ca
vimuttiyā samannāgato² || so tiṇṇam samyojanānam parik-
khayā sotapanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhi-
parāyano¹ ayam pi kho Mahānāma puggalo parimutto
nirayā¹ pe¹ parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā¹ ||

11. Idha pana Mahānāma ekacco puggalo Buddhe na
heva kho Buddhe ekantagato hoti abhippasanno¹ na
Dhamme¹ na Sanghe¹ na hāsa³ api cassa ime dhammā honti
saddhindriya¹ la¹ pe¹ paññindriya¹ || °nijjhānaṃ kha-
manti¹ ayam pi kho Mahānāma puggalo agantā³ niraya³
°apāyaduggativinipātā⁴ ||

12. Idha pana Mahānāma ekacco puggalo na heva kho
Buddhe⁵ ekantagato hoti abhippasanno⁶ na Dhamme¹
na Sanghe¹ °na ca vimuttiyā samannāgato¹ api cassa
ime dhammā honti¹ saddhindriya¹ la¹ pe¹ paññindriya¹ ||
Tathāgate cassa saddhāmatam hoti pemamattā¹ ayam
pi kho Mahānāma ayantā⁷ °apāyaduggatininipātā⁷ ||

13. Seyyathāpi Mahānāma dukkhattāṃ dubbhūmi⁸ avi-
hatakhānukam bijāni cassu⁹ khaṇḍāni pūtini vātātapaha-
tāṃ asārāni¹⁰ asukhasayitāni¹¹ || devo ca¹² na⁵ sammā-
dhāram anupaveccheyya¹³ || Api nu tāni bijāni vuddhiṃ
viruḥhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyyun ti¹ ||

No hetam bhante¹ ||

Evam eva kho Mahānāma idha dhammo dvākkhāto hoti
duppavedito aniyāniko anupasamasamvattanike¹⁴ asammā-
sambuddhappavedito¹ idam aham¹⁵ dukkhattasmim vadāmi¹ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ ekantigatiko. ² S¹⁻³ add hoti.

³ agantā everywhere. ⁴ B¹ apāyam.

⁵ missing in S¹⁻³ ⁶ B¹ °pasanto.

⁷ S¹ B¹ apāyam B² omits agantā apāyam.

⁸ B¹ °dubbhūmiṃ S¹⁻³ dubbhūmam. ⁹ S¹⁻³ cassa.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ asārādāni. ¹¹ B¹ asukhāpassitāni.

¹² missing in B¹. ¹³ B¹ °vaccheyya. ¹⁴ S³ anupasamaṃ⁰

¹⁵ S³ idhamahā.

tasmim ca dhamme sāvako viharati dhammānudhammapaṭipanno sāmīcipaṭipanno anudhammacārī idam ahaṃ dubbhāsmim vadāmiᑦᑦ

14. Seyyathāpi Mahānāma sukhettaṃ subhūmi¹ suvihata-khāṇukaṃ bijāni cassu² akhaṇḍāni apūṭini avātātapahatāni sārāni³ sukhasahitāni⁴ devo ca sammādhāram⁵ anupaveccheyya⁶ᑦᑦ Api nu tāni bijāni vuddhim virūhim vepullam āpajjeyyun tiᑦᑦ

Evam bhanteᑦᑦ

Evam eva kho Mahānāma idha dhammo svākkhāto hoti supavedito nīyāniko upasamasamvattaniko sammāsambuddhapavedito idam ahaṃ sukhettaṃ vadāmiᑦᑦ tasmim ca dhamme sāvako viharati dhammānudhammapaṭipanno sāmīcipaṭipanno anudhammacārī idam ahaṃ⁷ subhāsmim vadāmi⁸ᑦᑦ kimanga⁹ pana Sarakānisakkaṃ¹⁰ᑦᑦ Sarakāni Mahānāma sakko maraṇakāle sikkhāya paripūrakarī ahoṣi tiᑦᑦ

26. (6) *Dussīlya* 1 or *Anāthapiṇḍika* 1.

1. ¹¹Sāvatti nidānaṃᑦᑦ

2. Tena kho pana samayena Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilānoᑦᑦ

3. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati aññataram purisam āmantesiᑦᑦ Ehi¹² tvam ambho purisa yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkama¹³ᑦᑦ upasaṅkamtvā mama vacanena āyasmato Sāriputtassa pāde sirasā vandaᑦᑦ Anāthapiṇḍiko bhante¹¹ gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilānoᑦᑦ so āyasmato Sāriputtassa pāde sirasā vandati tiᑦᑦ evaṅca vadetiᑦᑦ Sādhu kira bhante āyasmā Sāriputto yena Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nivesanam tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyā tiᑦᑦ

¹ B¹ °bhūmim S¹⁻³ °bhūmaṃ. ² S¹⁻³ cassa.

³ B¹ nisārāni S¹⁻³ sārādāni. ⁴ B¹ sukhāpassitāni.

⁵ B¹ samācāram. ⁶ B¹ °vaccheyya.

⁷ S¹⁻³ imāham. ⁸ S³ vadāmi.

⁹ B¹ kimaṅgaṃ B kiṃmaṅgaṃ.

¹⁰ B² saraṇāniṃ^o B¹ *repeats* saraṇānisakkaṃ.

¹¹ *in* B¹⁻² *only*. ¹² B¹ evahi. ¹³ B² °saṅkamaṃ.

Evam bhante ti kho so puriso Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa patissutvā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkamī upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃṃ

4. Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so puriso āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avocaṃṃ Anāthapiṇḍiko bhante gahapati ābā° duk° bāla°ṃ so āyasmato Sāriputtassa pāde si° van°ṃ evañca vadetiṃṃ Sādhu kira bhante āy° Sāriputto yena Anā° gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyā tiṃṃ

Adhivāsesi kho āy° Sāriputto tumhībhāvenaṃṃ

5. Atha kho āy° Sāriputto pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya āyasmatā Ānandena pacchā samaṇena yena Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamīṃ upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdiṃṃ Nisajja kho āyasmā Sāriputto Anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatim etad avocaṃṃ Kacci te gahapati khamaniyaṃ kacci yāpaniyaṃ kacci² dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti no abhikkamati paṭikkamo sānam paññāyati no abhikkamo³ tiṃṃ

Na me bhante khamaniyaṃ na yāpaniyaṃ bālhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti abhikkamo⁴ sānam paññāyati no paṭikkamo tiṃṃ

6. Yathārūpena kho gahapati Buddhhe appasādena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedaṃ parammarañā apāyaṃ⁵ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayam upapajjati⁶ṃ tathārūpo⁷ te Buddhhe appasādo natthi atthi ca⁸ kho te⁹ gahapati Buddhhe aveccappasādoṃṃ Iti pi so Bhagavāṃṃ lapeṃṃ satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā tiṃṃ Tañ ca pana te Buddhhe aveccappasādam attani samanupassato thānaso vedanā paṭipassambheyyuṃ¹⁰ṃṃ

7. Yathārūpena kho gahapati dhamme appasādena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedaṃ param

¹ B¹⁻² vadati. ² B¹ kicci.

³ S¹ abhikkhamo. ⁴ S¹⁻³ abhikkhamo.

⁵ B¹ apāya. ⁶ S¹⁻³ uppajjati *always*.

⁷ S³ yathā° ⁸ *missing in S¹*.

⁹ *missing in S¹⁻³*. ¹⁰ B¹⁻² paṭipassambheyyaṃ.

maraṇā apā° dug° vini° nirayam upapajjatiḥ tathārūpo¹ te dhamme appasādo natthiḥ atthi² ca kho te gahapati dhamme aveccappasādoḥ Svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammoḥ la-peḥ paccattam veditabbo viññūhitiḥḥḥ Tañ ca pana te dhamme aveccappasādam attani samanapassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyyum³ḥḥ

8. Yathārūpena kho gahapati saṅghe appasādena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedaḥ param maraṇā apā° dug° vi° nirayam uppajjatiḥ tathārūpo te saṅghe⁴ appasādo natthiḥ atthi ca⁵ kho te⁵ gahapati saṅghe aveccappasādoḥ Supaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvaka-saṅghoḥ la-peḥ anuttaram puññakkhetam lokassā tiḥḥ Tañ ca pana te saṅghe aveccappasādam attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyyum⁶ḥḥ

9. Yathārūpena kho gahapati dussilyena⁷ samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedaḥ param maraṇā apā° dug° vini° nirayam uppajjatiḥ tathārūpan⁸ te dussilyam natthiḥ atthi ca kho te gahapati ariyakantāni silāni⁹ la-peḥ samādhisaṃvattanikāniḥḥ Tāni ca pane te ariyakantāni silāni attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭipassambheyyum³ḥḥ

10. Yathārūpāya kho gahapati micchādīṭṭhiyā samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedaḥ pa° ma° apā° dug° vi° nirayam uppajjatiḥ tathārūpā¹⁰ te micchādīṭṭhi natthiḥ atthi ca kho te gahapati sammādīṭṭhiḥḥ Tañ ca pana te sammādīṭṭhim attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā passambheyyum³ḥḥ

11. Yathārūpena kho gahapati micchāsankappena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedaḥ° nirayam uppajjatiḥ tathārūpo te micchāsankappo natthiḥ atthi ca kho te gahapati sammāsankappoḥḥ Tañ ca pana te sammāsankappam attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭipassambheyyum³ḥḥ

¹ S³ yathā° ² S¹⁻³ api. ³ B² °bheyya B¹ °bheyyam.

⁴ S¹ saṅgho. ⁵ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁶ B² °bheyya B¹ °bheyyam. ⁷ S¹⁻³ dussilena.

⁸ S¹⁻³ yathā° ⁹ S¹⁻³ add akhaṇḍāni. ¹⁰ S¹ yathā°

12. Yathārūpāya kho gahapati micchāvācāya samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bheda° nirayam upapajjati¹ tathārūpā te micchāvācā natthi² atthi ca kho te gahapati sammāvācā³ Tañ ca pana te sammāvācam⁴ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭipassambheyyum⁵ ||

13. Yathārūpena kho gahapati micchākammantena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bheda° nirayam upapajjati⁶ tathārūpo⁷ te micchākammanto natthi⁸ atthi ca kho te gahapati sammākammanto⁹ tañ ca pana te sammākammantam attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭipassambheyyum¹⁰ ||

14. Yathārūpena kho gahapati micchā-ājivena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bheda° nirayam upapajjati¹¹ ti¹² tathārūpo te micchā-ājivo natthi¹³ atthi ca kho te gahapati sammā-ājivo¹⁴ Tañ ca pana te sammā-ājivam attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭipassambheyyum¹⁵ ||

15. Yathārūpena kho gahapati micchāvāyāmena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bheda° nirayam upapajjati¹⁶ tathārūpo te micchāvāyāmo natthi¹⁷ atthi ca kho te gahapati sammāvāyāmo¹⁸ Tañ ca pana te sammāvāyāmam attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭipassambheyyum¹⁹ ||

16. Yathārūpāya kho gahapati micchāsatiyā samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bheda° nirayam upapajjati²⁰ tathārūpā te micchāsati natthi²¹ atthi ca kho te gahapati sammāsati²² etañ ca pana²³ te²⁴ sammāsati²⁵ attani²⁶ samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭipassambheyyum²⁷ ||

17. Yathārūpena kho gahapati micchāsamādhinā samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bheda° nirayam upapajjati²⁸ tathārūpo te micchāsamādhi natthi²⁹ Atthi ca kho te gahapati sammāsamādhi³⁰ Tañ ca pana te sammāsamādhim attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭipassambheyyum³¹ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ vācā.

² S¹ rūpe.

³ S³ kammā°

⁴ B² obheyya B¹ obheyyam.

⁵ B¹⁻² obheyya.

⁶ B¹ obheyya B² obheyyam.

⁷ S³ kho.

⁸ S³ inserts gahapati.

⁹ B² attini.

¹⁰ B¹ obheyyam.

18. Yathārūpena¹ kho gahapati micchāñāpena samannā-gato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bheda^o °nirayam upa-pajjati^{||} tathārūpaṃ te micchāñāpaṃ natthi^{||} Atthi ca kho te gahapati sammāñānam^{||} Tañ ca pana te sammā-ñānam attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭipassam-bheyyum² ^{||}

19. Yathārūpāya kho gahapati micchāvimuttiyā saman-māgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bheda^o °nirayam upa-pajjati^{||} tathārūpā te micchāvimutti natthi^{||} Atthi ca kho te gahapati sammāvimutti^{||} tañ ca pana te sammāvimutti³ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyyun-ti⁴ ^{||}

20. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa ṭhānaso vedanā paṭipassambhimsu⁵ ^{||}

21. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati āyasmantaṃ ca Sāriputtam āyasmantaṃ ca Ānandaṃ sakeneva thālipākena parivisi^{||}

22. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati upasankamitvā⁶ āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam bhuttāvim onitapattapānim añña-taraṃ nīcam āsanaṃ gahetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi^{||}

23. Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Anāthapiṇḍikam gaha-patim āyasmā Sāriputto imāhi gāthāhi anumodi^{||}

Yassa saddhā⁷ Tathāgate^{||} acalā supatitṭhitā^{||}
silañca yassa⁸ kalyāṇaṃ^{||} ariyakantaṃ pasamsitaṃ^{||} 1

Saṅghe pasādo yassatthi^{||} ujubhūtañ ca dassanaṃ^{||}
Adaliddo ti tam āhu^{||} amoghaṃ tassa jīvitaṃ^{||} 2

Tasmā saddhaṃ⁹ ca silañca^{||} pasādaṃ dhammadassanaṃ^{||}
anuyuñjetha medhāvi^{||} saram¹⁰ buddhānasāsanān ti^{||} 3

24. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto Anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gaha-patim imāhi gāthāhi anumoditvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi^{||}

¹ B¹ °rūyena. ² B¹ °bheyyaṃ. ³ S¹ °vimutti.
⁴ B¹ °bheyyāti. ⁵ S³ °sambhi S¹ sambheyyum.
⁶ in B² only. ⁷ B¹ yathā santi B² yassa saddā.
⁸ B¹ yassassa. ⁹ B¹ saddaṃ.
¹⁰ S¹ sarasaṃ B¹ saddhaṃ.

25. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamaṃ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃṃ Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Bhagavā etad avocaṃṃ

26. Handa kuto nu tvam Ānanda āgacchasi divādivassā tiṃṃ

Āyasmatā bhante Sāriputtena Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati¹ iminā ca iminā ca ovādena ovadito ti²ṃṃ

Paṇḍito Ānanda Sāriputto mahāpaṇṇo Ānanda Sāriputtoṃṃ Yatra hi nāma cattāri sotāpattiyaṅgāni dasahi akarehi³ vibhajissati tiṃṃ

27. (7) *Dussūlyam 2 or Anāthapiṇḍika 2.*

1. Sāvattihinidānaṃ⁴ṃṃ

2. Tena kho pana samayena Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati abādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḥhagilānoṃṃ

3. 4. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati aññataram purisam āmantesiṃṃ Ehi tvam ambho purisa yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkama⁵ṃṃ upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena āyasmato Ānandassa pāde sirasā vandaṃṃ pe⁶ṃṃ

5. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando pubbaṃhasamayam⁷ nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nivesanam tenupasaṅkamaṃṃ upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdiṃṃ nisajja kho āyasmā Ānando Anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatim etad avocaṃṃ

Kacci te gahapati khamaniyam kacci yāpaniyam kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti no abhikkamanti paṭikkamo sānam paññāyati no abhikkamo⁸ tiṃṃ

Na me bhante khamaniyam na yāpaniyam⁹ bāḥhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti abhikkamo sānam paññāyati no paṭikkamo tiṃṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ °piṇḍikam °patim. ² S¹ ca.

³ B¹⁻² dasahākārehi. ⁴ in B¹⁻² only. ⁵ S³ °saṅkamaṃ.

⁶ So S¹⁻³ which add upasaṅkamaṃ kātabbam, complete in B¹⁻² — See the preceding sutta.

⁷ in B¹ only. ⁸ S¹ abhikkhamo.

⁹ S¹⁻³ -pe- instead of na yā^o

6. Catuhi kho gahapati dhammehi samannāgatassa assutavato puthujjanassa hoti uttāso hoti chambhitattam hoti samparāyikam¹ maraṇabhayaṃ² katamehi catuhi³ ॥

7. Idha gahapati assutavā puthujjano buddhe appasādena samannāgato hoti⁴ tañ ca panassa Buddhe appasādam attani samanupassato hoti uttāso hoti chambhitattam hoti samparāyikam maraṇabhayaṃ⁵ ॥ Puna ca param gahapati assutavā puthujjano Dhamme appasādena samannāgato hoti⁶ tañ ca panassa dhamme appasādam attani samanupassato hoti uttāso hoti chambhitattam hoti samparāyikam maraṇabhayaṃ⁷ ॥ Puna ca param gahapati assutavā puthujjano Saṅghe appasādena samannāgato hoti⁸ tañ ca panassa saṅghe appasādam attani samanupassato hoti uttāso hoti chambhitattam hoti samparāyikam maraṇabhayaṃ⁹ ॥ Puna ca param gahapati assutavā puthujjano dussilyena² samannāgato hoti¹⁰ tañ ca panassa dussilyam attani samanupassato hoti uttāso hoti chambhitattam hoti samparāyikam maraṇabhayaṃ¹¹ ॥ Imehi kho gahapati catuhi dhammehi samannāgatassa assutavato puthujjanassa hoti uttāso hoti chambhitattam hoti samparāyikam maraṇabhayaṃ¹² ॥

8. Catuhi kho gahapati dhammehi samannāgatassa sutavato ariyasāvakaṃ na hoti uttāso na hoti chambhitattam na hoti samparāyikam maraṇabhayaṃ¹³ katamehi catuhi¹⁴ ॥ Idha³ gahapati sutavā ariyasāvako Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti¹⁵ Iti pi so Bhagavā¹⁶ la-pe¹⁷ sathā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti¹⁸ tañ ca panassa buddhe aveccappasādam attani samanupassato na hoti uttāso na hoti chambhitattam na hoti samparāyikam maraṇabhayaṃ¹⁹ ॥ Puna ca param gahapati sutavā ariyasāvako Dhamme²⁰ [pe]²¹ Sanghe [pe]²² Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akaṇḍehi²³ la-pe²⁴ samādhisaṃvattanikehi²⁵ tāni²⁶ ca panassa ariyakantāni sīlāni attani samanupassato

¹ S¹ oyika.

² S¹⁻³ dussilena. *Here with the end of the sheet dhā opens a very great gap in B² as nine sheets (dhi-dham) are wanting.*

³ missing in S¹. ⁴ more complete in B¹.

⁵ S¹⁻³ tañ.

na hoti uttāso na hoti chambhitattam na hoti samparāyikam maraṇabhayaṃ¹ || Imehi kho gahapati catuhi dhammehi samannāgatassa sutavato ariyasāvakkassa na hoti uttāso na hoti chambhitattam na hoti samparāyikam maraṇabhayan ti ||

9. Nāham bhante Ānanda bhāyāmi² kyāham bhāyissāmi³ ahañhi bhante Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato homi⁴ || Iti pi so Bhagavā⁵ la-pe⁶ satthā devamanussānaṃ buddha bhagavā ti⁷ Dhamme⁸ pe⁹ Sanghe¹⁰ pe¹¹ Yāni cimāni¹² bhante Bhagavatā gihisāmicikāni¹³ sikkhāpadāni desitāni¹⁴ nāham tesam kiñci attani khaṇḍam samanupassāmi ti ||

10. Lābhā te gahapati¹⁵ suladdhan te gahapati¹⁶ sotāpattiphalam tayā gahapati¹⁷ vyākatan ti ||

28. (8) *Duveram or Anāthapiṇḍika 3.*

1. ¹⁸Sāvatti nidānaṃ ||

2. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupa¹⁹ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi²⁰ || Ekam antam nisinnaṃ kho Anāthapiṇḍikam Bhagavā etad avoca ||

3. Yato²¹ kho gahapati ariyasāvakkassa pañcabhayāni²² verāni vūpasantāni ca²³ honti²⁴ catuhi ca sotāpattiyāṅgehi samannāgato hoti²⁵ ariyo cassa nāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho²⁶ hoti supativeddho²⁷ so ākaṅkhamāno²⁸ attanā va attānaṃ vyākareyya Khīṇanirayo mhi khīṇatiracchānayaniyo khīṇapittivisayo²⁹ khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto sotāpanno ham asmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano || Katamāni pañcabhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti ||

4. Yaṃ gahapati paṇātipātī paṇātipātapaccayā diṭṭhadhammikam pi bhayaṃ veram pasavati samparāyikam pi³⁰

¹ missing in S¹⁻³. ² S¹⁻³ yānimāni.

³ S¹⁻³ sā (S¹ sa) micikatāni. ⁴ S¹⁻³ paññattāni.

⁵ in B¹ only. ⁶ this part in S¹⁻³ only.

⁷ S¹⁻³ insert ca. ⁸ S¹ pañcaṅgamyāni.

⁹ S¹⁻³ suddiṭṭho always. ¹⁰ S¹ adds so.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ °petti^o

bhayaṃ veram pasavati¹ cetasikam pi dukkhaṃ doma-
nassam paṭisaṃvediyati² pānātipātā paṭiviratassa evan tam²
bhayaṃ veram vūpasantaṃ hoti³ ॥

Yaṃ gahapati adinnādāyī⁴ ॥

Yaṃ gahapati kāmesu micchācārī⁵ ॥

Yaṃ gahapati musāvādī⁶ ॥

Yaṃ gahapati surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhāyī surāmera-
yamajjapamādatṭhānapaccayā diṭṭhadhammikam pi bhayaṃ
veram pasavati samparāyikam pi bhayaṃ veram pasavati
cetasikam pi dukkhaṃ domanassam paṭisaṃvediyati⁷ su-
rāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā paṭiviratassa evan tam² bha-
yam veram vūpasantaṃ hoti⁸ ॥

Imāni pañcabhayaṇi verāni vūpasantāni honti⁹ ॥

5. Katamehi catuhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti¹⁰ ॥

Idha gahapati ariyasāvako Buddhę aveccappasādena
samannāgato hoti¹¹ Iti pi so Bhagavā¹² la-pe¹³ satthā de-
vamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti¹⁴ ॥ Dhamme¹⁵ Sanghe¹⁶
Ariyakantehi silehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi¹⁷ la-pe¹⁸
samādhisaṃvattanikehi¹⁹ ॥

Imehi catuhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti²⁰ ॥

6. Katamo cassa ariyo nāyo paññāya suditṭho hoti
supaṭividdho²¹ ॥

Idha gahapati ariyasāvako paṭiccasamuppādam yeva
sādhukam yoniso manasi karoti²² Iti imasmim sati idam
hoti²³ imassuppadā idam uppajjati²⁴ Iti²⁵ imasmim asati
idam na hoti²⁶ imassa nirodhā idam nirujjhati yad idam
avijjapaccayā saṅkhārā²⁷ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānam²⁸ la²⁹ ॥
Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti³⁰ ॥
Avijjāya tveva asesavirāganirodhā³¹ saṅkhāranirodho³² la³³ ॥
Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti³⁴ ॥

¹ S¹ pavasati.

² S¹⁻³ etaṃ *instead of* evan tam.

³ S¹⁻³ *add* adi^o °dānapaccayā -pe- kā^o micchācārapaccayā
— musāvādapaccayā. —

⁴ *missing in* S¹⁻³. ⁵ S¹⁻³ *give at large the enumeration.*

⁶ S¹⁻³ °nirodho.

⁷ S¹⁻³ saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho viññāṇanirodhā-pe-

⁸ S¹⁻³ hoti ti.

Ayam assa ariyo ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti supaṭi-
viddho።

7. Yato kho gahapati ariyasāvakaṣṣa imāni pañcabhayāni
verāni vūpasantāni honti። imehi catuhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi
samannāgato hoti። ayam cassa ariyo ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho
hoti supaṭi-viddho። so ākaṅkhamāno attanā va attānaṃ
vyākareyya Khīṇanirayo mhi khīṇatiracchānayoṇiyo khīṇa-
pittivisaḃ¹ khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto sotāpanno ham asmi²
avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti።።

29. (9) *Bhayam or Bhikkhu.*

1. ³Sāvattihinidānaṃ።።

2. ⁴Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupa^o።
upasaṅkamtivā።። pe።። ekam antaṃ nisīdīṃsu።። Ekam antaṃ
nisinna⁵ kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā etad avoca።።

3—6. ።pe።። la።።

7. Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṣṣa imāni pañca-
bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti። imehi catuhi sotāpatti-
yaṅgehi samannāgato hoti። ayam cassa ariyo ñāyo paññāya
sudiṭṭho hoti supaṭi-viddho።። So ākaṅkhamāno attanā va
attānaṃ vyākareyya Khīṇanirayo mhi khīṇatiracchānayoṇiyo
khīṇapittivisaḃ¹ khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto sotāpanno ham
asmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti።።

30. (10) *Licchavi or Nandaka.*

1. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahā-
vane Kuṭāgārasālāyaṃ።።

2. Atha kho Nandako licchavimahāmatto yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami። upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
ekam antaṃ nisīdi።። Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Nanda-
kaṃ⁶ licchavimahāmatam Bhagavā etad avoca።። Catuhi
kho Nandaka dhammehi⁷ samannāgato ariyasāvako sotā-

¹ S¹⁻³ oḃpetti. ² B¹ asmiṃ.

³ in B¹ only. ⁴ in S¹⁻³ only.

⁵ So S¹⁻³ corrected from nisinna in S³.

⁶ S¹ nandaka. ⁷ S¹ dhamme.

panno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano¹ katamehi catuhi² ||

3. Idha Nandaka² ariyasāvako Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti || Iti pi so Bhagavā³ la-pe⁴ satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti || Dhamme⁵ Sanghe⁶ Ariyakantehi⁷ silehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi⁸ la-pe⁹ samādhisaṃvattanikehi¹⁰ || Imehi kho Nandaka catuhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano¹¹ ||

4. Imehi ca pana Nandaka catuhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako āyunā samyutto hoti dibbena pi mānussena pi¹² vaṇṇena samyutto hoti¹³ pe¹⁴ sukkena samyutto hoti¹⁵ yasena samyutto hoti¹⁶ adhipateyyena samyutto hoti dibbena pi mānussena pi¹⁷ ||

5. Taṃ kho panāhaṃ Nandaka nāññassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā sutvā vadāmi¹⁸ || api ca yad eva mayā sāmāṇātaṃ sāmāṇaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sāmāṇaṃ viditaṃ tad evāhaṃ vadāmi ti¹⁹ ||

6. Evam vutte aññataro puriso Nandakaṃ licchaviṃ mahāmattaṃ⁴ etad avoca²⁰ || Nahānakālo bhante ti²¹ ||

Alaṃ dāni bhāṇe etena bāhirena nahānena alaṃ idam ajjhattaṃ⁵ nahānaṃ bhavissati yad idam Bhagavati pasādo ti²² ||

Sarakānivaggo⁶ tatiyo²³ ||

Tassa⁷ uddānaṃ²⁴ ||

Mahānāmena dve vuttā

Godhā ca Saraṇā duve²⁵ ||

Dussilyena dve vuttā²⁶ ||

Duverena Bhayena ca²⁷ ||

Licchavidasamo vutto²⁸ ||

Vaggo tena pavuccati ti²⁹ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ add ti. ² S¹⁻³ Nanda. ³ B¹ adds dibbena pi^o

⁴ B¹ licchavi^o ⁵ S¹ ajjhatta.

⁶ B¹ saraṇāni^o ⁷ missing in B¹.

⁸ So B¹; The uddāna in S¹⁻³ is thus: Mahānāmo tayo Sarakā te apare dve Anāthapiṇḍikena tayo vuttā Bhikkhu Nandakena cā ti.

CHAPTER IV. PUÑÑABHISANDAVAGGO CATUTTHO.

31. (1) *Abhisanda 1.*

1. 'Sāvattthinidānaṃ'ᵀ

2. Cattāro me bhikkhave puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā² sukhasāhārāᵀ katame cattāroᵀ

3. Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hotiᵀ Iti pi so Bhagavāᵀ la-peᵀ satthā deva-manussānam buddho bhagavā tiᵀ ayam pathamo puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhasāhāroᵀ

4. Puna ca param bhikkhave ariyasāvako Dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato hotiᵀ Svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammoᵀ la-peᵀ [paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhi tiᵀ ayam dutiyo puññābhisando kusalābhisando³ sakhassāhāroᵀ

5. Puna ca param bhikkhave ariyasāvako saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hotiᵀ supatīpanno Bhagavato sāvakasāṅghoᵀ pa-peᵀ anuttaram puññakkhettaṃ lokassā tiᵀ ayam tatiyo puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhasāhāroᵀ

6. Puna ca param bhikkhave ariyasāvako Ariyakantehi silehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehiᵀ la-peᵀ samādhisaṃvattanikehiᵀ ayam catuttho puññābhisando⁴ kusalābhisando sukhasāhāroᵀ

7. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puññābhisandā⁵ kusalābhisandā ukhasāhārā⁶ tiᵀ

32. (2) *Abhisanda 2.*

2. Cattāro me bhikkhave puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā sukhasāhārāᵀ katame cattāroᵀ

3. Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hotiᵀ Iti pi so Bhagavāᵀ la-peᵀ satthā

¹ in B¹ only. ² in S¹⁻³ only. ³ B¹ kulābhi^o

⁴ S¹⁻³ °sando S³ °sandā corrected from °sando.

⁵ S¹ °sando (corrected to sandā in S³).

⁶ S¹ sukhasāhāro.

devamanussānam buddho bhagavā tiṃṃ Ayam pathamo puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāroṃṃ

4. 5. Puna ca param bhikkhave ariyasāvakoṃṃ peṃṃ Dhammeṃṃ Sangheṃṃ

6. Puna ca param bhikkhave ariyasāvako vigatamalamaccherena¹ cetasā agāram ajjhāvasati muttacāgo payatāpāṇi vossaggarato yācayogo dānasamvibhāgaratoṃṃ ayam catuttho puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāroṃṃ

7. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā sukhassāhārā tiṃṃ

33. (3) *Abhisanda* 3.

2. Cattāro me bhikkhave puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā sukhassāhārā²ṃṃ katame cattāroṃṃ

3—5. Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako Buddhhe^o °Iti pi so Bhagavāṃṃ la-peṃṃ satthā^o °bhagavātiṃṃ Dhammeṃṃ Sanghe³ṃṃ

6. Paññāvā⁴ hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato hoti ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammādukkhakkhayagāminiyāṃṃ Ayam catuttho puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāroṃṃ

7. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā sukhassāhārā tiṃṃ

34. (4) *Devapada* 1.

1. °Sāvattthinidānaṃṃ

2. Cattārimāni bhikkhave devānaṃ devapadāni avisuddhānaṃ sattānaṃ visuddhiyā apariyodātānaṃ sattānaṃ pariyodapanāyaṃṃ Katamāni cattāriṃṃ

3. Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hotiṃṃ Iti pi so Bhagavāṃṃ la-peṃṃ satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā tiṃṃ Idam pathamaṃ devānaṃ devapadam avisuddhānaṃ sattānaṃ visuddhiyā apariyodātānaṃ sattānaṃ pariyodapanāyaṃṃ

¹ S¹ °maccherena. ² S¹ °āhāro.

³ as in the preceding sutta.

⁴ S³ paññāvā. ⁵ missing in S¹⁻³.

catuttham devānam devapadam avisuddhānam sattānam¹
visuddhiyā apariyodātānam sattānam pariyodapanāya² ||

7. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri devānam devapadāni
avisuddhānam sattānam visuddhiyā apariyodātānam sattā-
nam pariyodapanāyā ti³ ||

36. (6) Sabhāgatam.

2. Catuhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgatam² atta-
manā³ devā sabhāgatam⁴ kathenti⁵ || Katamehi catuhi⁶ ||

3. Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako Buddhe aveccappasādena
samannāgato hoti⁷ || Iti pi so Bhagavā⁸ la-pe⁹ satthā deva-
manussānam buddho bhagavā ti¹⁰ || Yā tā devatā Buddhe
aveccappasādena samannāgatā¹¹ ito cutā¹² tatrūpapannā¹³
tāsam evaṃ hoti¹⁴ || Yathārūpena kho mayam Buddhe avec-
cappasādena samannāgatā¹⁵ tato cutā idhūpapannā¹⁶ ariya-
sāvako¹⁷ pi tathārūpena¹⁸ Buddhe aveccappasādena saman-
nāgato hoti¹⁹ Ehi ti devānam santike ti²⁰ ||

4. 5. Puna ca param bhikkhave ariyasāvako Dhamme¹
Sanghe² ||

6. Ariyakantehi silehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi³ la-
pe⁴ samādhisaṃvattanikehi⁵ || Yā tā⁶ devatā ariyakantehi
silehi samannāgatā⁷ ito cutā tatrūpapannā⁸ tāsam evaṃ
hoti⁹ || Yatharūpehi kho mayam ariyakantehi silehi sa-
mannāgatā¹⁰ tato cutā idhūpapannā ariyasāvako pi tathā-
rūpehi¹¹ ariyakantehi silehi samannāgaṭṭo Ehi ti devānam
santike ti¹² ||

7. Imehi kho bhikkhave catuhi dhammehi samannāgatam
attamanā¹⁴ devā sabhāgatam kathenti ti¹⁵ ||

¹ missing in S¹. ² S³ °gatā corrected from °gato.

³ S¹ attamanā S³ seems to have attanam corrected from
attānā.

⁴ S¹⁻³ sabhāgatā. ⁵ S¹ °gato. ⁶ S¹ adds ti.

⁷ S¹⁻³ °gato. ⁸ B¹ °sāviko.

⁹ S¹⁻³ yathā^o ¹⁰ in S¹⁻³ only.

¹¹ missing in S¹⁻³. ¹² B¹ °gatam. ¹³ S³ yathā.

¹⁴ S¹ attanā S³ attanam (?) corrected from attānā.

¹⁵ S¹⁻³ kathenti.

37. (7) Mahānāmo.

1. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavattthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāmeṃṃ

2. Atha kho Mahānāmo sakko yena Bhagavā tenupa-sānkamiṃ peṃ Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Mahānāmo sakko Bhagavantam etad avocaṃṃ

3. Kittāvatā nu kho bhante upāsako hoti tiṃṃ

Yato kho Mahānāma Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hotiṃṃ dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hotiṃṃ saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hotiṃṃ ettāvatā kho Mahānāma upāsako hoti tiṃṃ

4. Kittāvatā¹ pana bhante upāsako silasampanno hoti tiṃṃ

Yato kho Mahānāma upāsako paṇātipātā paṭivirato hotiṃṃ adinnādāna paṭivirato hotiṃṃ kāmesu micchācārā paṭivirato hotiṃṃ musāvadā paṭivirato hotiṃṃ surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato² hotiṃṃ ettāvatā kho Mahānāma upāsako silasampanno hoti tiṃṃ

5. Kittāvatā pana bhante upāsako saddhāsampanno hoti tiṃṃ

Idha Mahānāma upāsako saddho hoti saddahati Tathāgatassa bodhimṃṃ Iti pi so Bhagavāṃṃ laṃṃ satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā tiṃṃṃ Ettāvatā kho Mahānāma upāsako saddhāsamannāgato hoti tiṃṃṃ

6. Kittāvatā pana bhante upāsako cāgasampanno hoti tiṃṃṃ

Idha Mahānāma upāsako vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāram ajjhāvasati muttacāgo payatapāṇi vossaggarato yācayogo dānaṃvibhūgaratoṃṃ ettāvatā kho Mahānāma upāsako cāgasampanno hoti tiṃṃṃ

7. Kittāvatā pana bhante upāsako paṇṇāsampanno hoti tiṃṃṃ

Idha Mahānāma upāsako paṇṇavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paṇṇāya samannāgato³ ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammādukkhakkhayagāminiyāṃṃ ettāvatā kho Mahānāma upāsako paṇṇāsampanno hoti tiṃṃṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ insert nu kho.

² S¹ paṭirato.

³ B¹ adds hoti.

38. (8) *Vassam.*

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave upari pabbate thullaphusitake deve¹ vassante tam udakaṃ yathāninnam pavattamānam pabbatakandarapadarasākhā² paripūretiṃ pabbatakandara-padarasākhā³ paripūrā kussubbhe⁴ paripūretiṃ kussubbhā paripūrā mahāsobbhe⁵ paripūrentiṃ mahāsobbhā⁶ paripūrā kunnadiyo paripūrentiṃ kunnadiyo paripūrā mahānadiyo paripūrentiṃ mahānadiyo paripūrā mahāsamuddasāgaram paripūrentiṃṃ

3. Evam eva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa yo ca Buddhhe aveccappasādoṃ yo ca dhamme aveccappasādo yo ca saṅghe aveccappasādoṃ yāni ca ariyakāntāni sīlāniṃ ime dhammā sandamānā pāraṃ gantvā āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattanti tiṃṃ

39. (9) *Kāḷi.*

1. Ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapila-vatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāmeṃṃ

2. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā patta-civaram ādāya yena Kāḷigodhāya⁷ sākiyāniyā nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamiṃ upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdiṃṃ

3. Atha kho Kāḷigodhā⁷ sākiyāni yena Bhagavā tenu-pasaṅkamiṃ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃṃ Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ⁸ kho Kāḷigodham sākiyāniṃ⁹ etad avocaṃṃ Catuhi kho Godhe dhammehi samannāgatā ariyasāvika sotapannā hoti avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanāṃṃ Katamehi catuhiṃṃ

4. Idha Godhe ariyasāvika Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgatā¹⁰ hotiṃṃ Iti pi so Bhagavāṃṃ la-peṃṃ satthā deva-manussānaṃ buddho bhagavātiṃṃ Dhammeṃṃ Saṅgheṃṃ Vi-

¹ S¹⁻³ insert su.

² so S¹; after °kandara S³ has padavarasākhā B¹ pasākhā.

³ same readings as before, but S³ has padara (not pada-
vara) and S¹ adds ya.

⁴ B¹ kusombhe -bhā. ⁵ B¹ °sombhe.

⁶ S¹ °subbhā B¹ sombhā. ⁷ S¹⁻³ °godhāyam.

⁸ S¹ nisinno S³ nisinnā. ⁹ B¹ °sakiyānaṃ.

¹⁰ B¹ S¹ °gato.

gatamalamaccherena cetasā agāram¹ ajjhāvasati mutta-
cāgā² payatapāṇi vossaggaratā yācayogā dānasamvibhāga-
ratā³ Imehi kho Godhe catuhi dhammehi samannāgatā
ariyasāvīkā sotāpānā hoti avinipātadhammā niyatā sam-
bodhiparāyanā ti⁴ ||

5. Yānimāni⁵ bhante Bhagavatā cattāri sotāpattiyāṅgāni
desitāni samvijjante⁶ te dhammā mayi abhañca tesu dham-
mesu sandissāmi⁷ ahaṃ hi bhante Buddhhe aveccappasādena
samannāgatā⁸ Iti pi so Bhagavā⁹ la-pe¹⁰ satthā devama-
nussānaṃ buddho bhagavā ti¹¹ Dhamme¹² Saṅghe¹³ Yam¹⁴
kho pana kiñci kule deyyadhammaṃ sabbam¹⁵ tam appaṭi-
vibhattam¹⁶ silāvantehi¹⁷ kalyāṇadhammehi ti¹⁸ ||

6. Lābhā te Godhe suladdhan te Godhe sotāpattiphalam
tayā Godhe vyākatan ti¹⁹ ||

40. (10) Nandiya.

1. Ekam¹ samayam Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapila-
vatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme² ||

2. Atha kho Nandiyo sakko yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅ-
kami³ pe⁴ || Ekam⁵ antam⁶ nisinnō kho Nandiyo sakko
Bhagavantam⁷ etad avoca⁸ ||

3. Yasseva nu kho bhante ariyasāvakassa cattāri sotā-
pattiyāṅgāni⁹ sabbena sabbam¹⁰ sabbathā sabbam¹¹ natthi so
evam¹² nu kho bhante ariyasāvako Pamādavihāri ti vuc-
cati¹³ ||

Yassa kho Nandiya cattāri sotāpattiyāṅgāni sabbena
sabbam¹⁴ sabbathā sabbam¹⁵ natthi tam aham¹⁶ Bāhiro
puthujjanapakkhe ṭhito ti vadāmi¹⁷ ||

4. Api ca Nandiya yathā¹⁸ ariyasāvako pamādavihāri
ceva hoti appamādavihāri ca¹⁹ tam²⁰ suṇāhi sādhu kam²¹
manasi karohi bhāsissāmi ti²² ||

¹ S¹ agāram. ² S¹ °cāgam. ³ B² yāni kānici.

⁴ B¹ samvājante. ⁵ S¹⁻³ yā.

⁶ S³ silattehi S¹ sievaṃsantehi. ⁷ B¹ sveva.

⁸ S¹⁻³ Nandiyassa *instead of* Nandiyayathā.

⁹ S¹⁻³ ce. ¹⁰ *missing in S¹⁻³ till etad avoca.*

Evam bhante ti kho Nandiyo sakko Bhagavato paccasosi|| Bhagavā etad avoca||

5. Kathaṅca Nandiya ariyasāvako pamādavihārī hoti||

Idha Nandiya ariyasāvako Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti|| Iti pi so Bhagavā|| la-pe|| satthā devamanussānam buddo bhagavā ti|| So¹ tena buddhe aveccappasādena santuṭṭho na uttarim² vāyamati divā pavivekāya rattim paṭisallānāya|| tassa evam pamattassa viharato pāmujjam na hoti|| pāmujje asati pīti na hoti|| pītiyā asati passaddhi na hoti|| passaddhiyā asati dukkham viharati|| dukkhino cittaṃ na samādhīyati|| asamāhite citte dhammā na pātubhavanti|| dhammānam apātubhāvā Pamādavihārī teva³ saṅkham gacchati|| Puna ca param Nandiya ariyasāvako Dhamme⁴ Saṅhe|| Ariyakantehi silehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi|| la-pe|| samādhisaṃvattanikehi|| So tehi ariyakantehi silehi santuṭṭho na uttarim² vāyamati divā pavivekāya rattim paṭisallānāya|| tassa evam pamattassa viharato pāmujjam na hoti|| pāmujje asati pīti na hoti|| pītiyā asati passaddhi na hoti|| passaddhiyā asati dukkham viharati|| dukkhino cittaṃ na samādhīyati|| asamāhite citte dhammā na pāturbhavanti⁵|| dhammānam apātubhāvā Pamādavihārī teva³ saṅkham gacchati|| Evam kho Nandiya ariyasāvako pamādavihārī hoti||

6. Kathaṅca Nandiya ariyasāvako appamādavihārī hoti||

Idha Nandiya ariyasāvako Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti|| Iti pi so Bhagavā|| la-pe|| satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti|| So tena Buddhhe aveccappasādena asantuṭṭho uttarim² vāyamati divā pavivekāya rattim paṭisallānāya|| tassa evam appamattassa viharato pāmujjam jāyati|| pamuditassa pīti jāyati|| pītimanassakāyo passambhati|| passaddhakāyo sukham vediyati|| sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati|| samāhite citte dhammā pātubhavanti|| dhammānam pātubhāvā Appamādavihārī teva saṅkham

¹ S¹⁻³ add -pe- and omit so. ² B¹ uttari.

³ S¹⁻³ tveva. ⁴ S¹⁻³ dhamma.

⁵ instead of dhammā° S¹⁻³ have a stroke and -pe-

gacchati|| Puna ca param Nandiya ariyasāvako Dhamme||
Saṅghe|| Ariyakantehi silehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇ-
ḍehi|| la-pe|| samādhisaṃvattanikehi|| So tehi ariyakantehi
silehi asantutṭho uttarim vāyamati divā¹ pavivekāya rattim
patisallāṇāya|| tassa evam appamattassā viharato pāmujjam
jāyati|| pamuditassa pīti jāyati|| pītimanassa kāyo passam-
bhati|| passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati|| sukhino cittaṃ
samādhīyati²|| samāhite cittē dhammā pātubhavanti|| dham-
mānam pātubhāvā Appamādavihārī teva saṅkham gacchati||
Evam kho Nandiya ariyasāvako appamādavihārī hoti ti||

Puññābhisandavaggo catuttho||

Uddānaṃ||

Abhisandā³ tayo vuttā|| dve¹ Devapadāni ca||
Sabhāgatam⁴ Mahānāmo⁵ Vassaṃ⁶ Kālī⁷ ca⁸ Nandiyā ti||

CHAPTER V. SAGĀTHAPUÑÑABHISANDAVAGGO PAÑCAMO.

41. (1) *Abhisanda* (or *Sayhaka*) 1.

2. Cattāro me bhikkhave puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā
sukhassāhārā⁹ katamo cattāro||

3. Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako Buddhe aveccappasādena
samannāgato hoti|| Iti pi so Bhagavā|| la|| satthā deva-
manussānam buddho bhagavā ti|| ayam pathamo puññā-
bhisando¹⁰|| Puna ca param bhikkhave ariyasāvako
Dhamme|| Sanghe|| Ariyakantehi silehi samannāgato hoti
akhaṇḍehi|| la-pe|| samādhisaṃvattanikehi|| ayam catuttho
puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro|| Ime kho

¹ missing in S¹⁻³. ² S¹ samādhīya.

³ S¹⁻³ abhisandena. ⁴ S³ sabhāgavā.

⁵ S¹ mahānāmaṃ. ⁶ S¹ vāsī S³ vāsīva. ⁷ B¹ kāli.

⁸ S³ va after an erased ca; S¹ has candiyāti instead of
ca Nan^o

⁹ S¹⁻³ °sando °sando °āhāro.

¹⁰ this part of number 3 and the preceding word katame
cattāro are missing in S¹⁻³; this is evidently a blunder.

bhikkhave cattāro puññābhisandā¹ kusalābhisandā² suk-
hassāhārā³ ॥

4. Imehi kho bhikkhave³ catuhi puññābhisandehi kusa-
lābhisandehi samannāgatassa ariyasāvakaṃ na sukaram
puññassa pamāṇaṃ gaṇetum⁴ ettako puññābhisando kusa-
lābhisando sukassāhāro ti ॥ atha kho⁵ Asaṅkheyyo appa-
meyyo mahāpuññakkhandho teva saṅkhaṃ⁶ gacchati ॥

5. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahāsamudde na sukaram
udakassa pamaṇaṃ gaṇetum ettakāni udakāḷhakānīti vā⁷
ettakāni udakāḷhakaṣāṇīti vā ettakāni udakāḷhakaṣāḥa-
sāni ti vā ettakāni udakāḷhakaṣāṭṭhasāni ti vā⁸ ॥ atha
kho Asaṅkheyyo appameyyo mahā udakakkhandho teva⁹
saṅkham gacchati ॥ Evam eva kho bhikkhave imehi
catuhi puññābhisandehi kusalābhisandehi samanāgatassa
ariyasāvakaṃ na sukaram puññassa pamāṇaṃ gaṇetum
ettako puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukassāhāro ti ॥
Atha kho Asaṅkheyyo appameyyo mahāpuññakkhandho
teva⁹ saṅkham¹⁰ gacchati ti ॥

6. Idam avoca Bhagavā¹¹ ॥

Mahodadhim aparimitam mahāsaram ॥
bahubheravaṃ ratnagaṇānam¹² ālayam ॥
Najjo yathā naragaṇasaṅghasevitā ॥
puthsavanti¹³ upayanti sāgaran ॥

1

Evam naram annapānavatthadadam¹⁴ ॥
seyyānisajjattharaṇassa¹⁵ dāyakaṃ ॥
puññassa dhārā upayanti paṇḍitaṃ ॥
najjo yathā vārivahā¹⁶ va sāgaran ti ॥

2

¹ S¹⁻³ °sando. ² S¹ °āhāro

³ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁴ S¹⁻³ gaṇetum always.

⁵ S¹⁻³ omit atha kho. ⁶ S¹⁻³ saṅgahaṃ.

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit ettakāni° B¹ has udakāḷha° always.

⁸ B¹ adds ti. ⁹ S¹⁻³ tveva.

¹⁰ S³ saṃhaṃ S¹ saṅgahaṃ.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ add -pe- etad avoca satthā.

¹² S¹⁻³ ratana° ¹³ S¹ °savanti.

¹⁴ S¹ annadapānadavatthadam S³ annadapānavatthadam.

¹⁵ B¹ °pacca° instead of sajja. ¹⁶ S¹⁻³ vārivahaṃ.

42. (2) *Abhisanda* (or *Sayhaka*) 2¹.

2. Cattāro me bhikkhave puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā sukhassāhārā² katame cattāro² ||

3. Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti³ || Dhamme³ Saṅghe³ Vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāram ajjhāvasati³ muttacāgo payatappānī vossaggarato yācayogo dānasamvibhāgarato³ ayaṃ catuttho puññābhisando sukhassāhāro³ || Ime kho bhi³ cattāro puññā³ kusalābhisandā sukhassāhārā³ ||

4. Imehi kho bhikkhave catuhi⁴ °teva saṅkham gacchati⁴ ||

5. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yatthimā⁵ mahānadiyo sam-sandanti⁵ samenti⁵ seyyathīdaṃ Gaṅgā Yamunā Aciravati⁵ Sarabhū Mahī⁵ tattha na sukaram udakassa pamāṇaṃ gaṇetum⁵ °teva saṅkham gacchati⁵ ti⁵ ||

6. Idam avoca Bhagavā⁶ || Etad avoca satthā⁶ ||

Mahodadhim aparimitam mahāsaram⁷ ||

bahubheravaṃ ratnagaṇānam alayaṃ⁷ ||

Najjo yathā naragaṇasaṅghasevitā⁸ ||

puthusavanti⁸ hi⁹ upayanti sāgaram⁸ ||

1

Evam naram annapānavatthadadam¹⁰ ||

seyyānisajjatharaṇassa¹⁰ dāyakaṃ ||

puññassa dhārā upayanti paṇḍitaṃ ||

najjo yathā vārivahā¹¹ va sāgaran ti¹¹ ||

2

43. (3) *Abhisanda* (or *Sayhaka*) 3.

2. Cattāro me bhi² puññābhisandā² katame cattāro² ||

3. Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako Buddhe³ °Dhamme³ pe [pa] || Saṅghe³ || Paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya

¹ In this and the next sutta I give only at large the parts by which they differ from *Abhisanda* 1.

² S¹⁻³ omit katame² ³ S¹⁻³ yatthavā. ⁴ S¹⁻³ sandanti.

⁵ B¹ acira⁵ ⁶ these three words in S¹⁻³ only.

⁷ these two first padas are not to be found in S¹⁻³.

⁸ S¹⁻³ savanti.

⁹ hi required by metre is in S¹⁻³ and in this sutta only.

¹⁰ as in the preceding sutta. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ voham.

samannāgato¹ ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammādukkhakkhaya
gāminiyā² ayam catuttho puññābhisando kusalābhisando
sukhassāhāro³ || Ime² kho bhikkhave cattāro⁴ °sukhassā-
hārā⁵ ||

4. Imehi kho bhikkhave⁶ °na sukaram gaṇetum⁷ °maha-
puññakkhandho teva saṅkham gacchatī ti⁸ ||

5. Idam avoca Bhagavā³ ||

Yo puññakāmo kusale patiṭṭhito⁹
bhāveti maggam amatassa pattiyā¹⁰
so dhammasārādhigamo khaye⁴ rato¹¹
na vedhati maccurāja gamissati ti⁵ ||

44. (4) *Mahaddhana* (or *Aḍḍha*) 1.

2. Catuhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako
aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo mahāyaso⁶ ti vuccati⁷
katamehi katuhi⁸ ||

3. Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako Buddhe aveccappasādena
samannāgato hoti⁹ || Iti pi so Bhagavā¹⁰ la-pe¹¹ satthā deva-
manussānam buddho bhagavā ti¹² || Dhamme¹³ Saṅghe¹⁴ Ari-
yakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti¹⁵ akhaṇḍehi¹⁶ la [pe]¹⁷
samādhisaṃvattanikehi¹⁸ ||

4. Imehi kho bhikkhave catuhi dhammehi samannāgato
ariyasāvako aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo mahāyaso⁵ ti
vuccati ti¹⁹ ||

45. (5) *Mahaddhana* (or *Aḍḍha*) 2.

2. Catuhi bhikkhave dhammehi²⁰ °mahābhogo mahāyaso⁶
ti vuccati²¹ || katamehi catuhi²² ||

3. Idha bhikkhave²³ °samādhisaṃvattanikehi²⁴ ||

4. Imehi kho bhikkhave²⁵ °mahābhogo mahāyaso⁷ ti
vuccati ti²⁶ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ add hoti. ² B¹ adds hi.

³ S¹⁻³ add -pe- etad avoca satthā. ⁴ S¹⁻³ kkhaye.

⁵ B¹ maccurājakasmimpinti. ⁶ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁷ So all the MSS. — The two mahaddhana are identical and ought to differ only by the qualification mahāyaso

46. (6) *Bhikkhū* (or *Suddaka*).

2. Catuhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyāno¹ katamehi catuhi¹ ||

3. Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti² || Dhamme || Saṅghe || Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi || la-pe || samādhisaṃvattanikehi ||

4. Imehi kho bhikkhave catuhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyāno ti¹ ||

47. (7) *Nandiya*.

1. Kapilavatthu nidānaṃ³ ||

2. Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Nandiyaṃ sakkam Bhagavā etad avoca¹ || Catuhi kho Nandiya dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti¹ katamehi catuhi¹ ||

3. Idha Nandiya ariyasāvako Buddhe¹ samvattanikehi¹ ||

4. Imehi kho Nandiya catuhi dhammehi¹ niyato sambodhiparāyāno ti¹ ||

48. (8) *Bhaddiya*.

1. Kapilavatthu nidānaṃ || Upasaṅkamaṇaṃ kātappaṃ⁴ ||

2. Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Bhaddiyaṃ sakkam¹ ||

3. Idha Bhaddiya ariyasāvako¹ ||

4. Imehi kho Bhaddiya catuhi¹ sambodhiparāyāno ti¹ ||

which occur four times in B¹⁻², once in S¹⁻³ and ought to belong to either text, but to which?

¹ B¹ adds ti.

² B¹ adds iti pi¹ bhagavā ti.

³ S¹⁻³ have Ek¹ sa¹ bha¹ sakkesu vi¹ kapila¹ — atha kho Nandiyo sakko yena bha¹ tenupa¹ upasaṅkamtivā — pe — *The sutta differs only from the preceding one by the name Nandiya put instead of bhikkhave.*

⁴ So B¹⁻²; S¹⁻³ as in the preceding text with the change of name.

49. (9) *Mahānāma.*

1. Kapilavatthu nidānam¹ upasankamanam kātabbam² ||
2. Ekam antam nisinnam kho Mahānāmam³ ||
3. Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako⁴ ||
4. Imehi kho Mahānāma catuhi dhammehi⁵ °sambodhiparāyano ti⁶ ||

50. (10) *Anga.*

2. Cattārimāni bhikkhave sotāpattiyāṅgāni || katamāni cattari ||
3. Sappurisasamsevo saddhammasavanam yonisomanasi-kāro dhammānudhammapaṭipatti ||
4. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri sotāpattiyāṅgāni ||

Sagāthakapuññābhisandavaggo pañcama⁷ ||

Tassa⁸ uddānam ||

Abhisandena⁹ tayo vuttā ||

Dve Mahaddhanena ca¹⁰ ||

Bhikkhu⁷ Nandiya⁸ Bhaddhiyam⁹ ||

Mahānām-Aṅgena te dasā ti¹⁰ ||

CHAPTER VI. SAPPAÑÑAVAGGO CHATTHO.

51. (1) *Sagāthakam.*

2. Catuhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano || katamehi catuhi ||

¹ So B¹⁻²; S¹⁻³ as in the preceding text with the change of name.

² 46, 47, 48, 49 differ only by the interlocutors.

³ S¹⁻³ catuttho. ⁴ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁵ S¹⁻³ sayhakena.

⁶ S¹⁻³ aḍḍha (S¹ aḍḍa) apare dve instead of duve^o

⁷ S¹⁻³ suddakam. ⁸ S¹⁻³ nandikam.

⁹ S¹ bhaddikam S³ bhaddiṃ.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ mahānāmena aṅgikāni.

3. Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti|| Iti pi so Bhagavā|| la-pe|| satthā deva-manussānam buddho bhagavā ti|| Dhamme|| Saṅhe|| Ariyakantehi silehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi|| la-pe|| samādhisaṃvattanikehi|| Imehi kho bhikkhave catuhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

4. Idam avoca Bhagavā¹||

Yassa saddhā Tathāgate|| acalā² suppatiṭṭhitā³
 sīlam ca yassa kalyāṇaṃ|| ariyakantaṃ pasamsitaṃ|| 1
 Saṅhe pasādo yassatthi|| ujubhūtaṃ ca dassanaṃ||
 Adaliddo ti tam āhu|| amogaṃ tassa jīvitaṃ|| 2
 Tasmā saddhañca sīlañca|| pasādaṃ dhammadassanaṃ||
 anuyunjetha medhāvi⁴|| saram buddhānasāsanā ti|| 3

52. (2) Vassavuttham.

1. ⁵Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme||

2. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Sāvatthiyaṃ vassaṃ vuttho Kapilavatthum anuppatto hoti kenacid eva karaṇiyena||

3. Assosum kho Kāpilavatthavā⁶ Sakyā⁷ aññataro⁸ bhikkhu Sāvatthiyaṃ vassaṃ vuttho Kapilavatthum anuppatto ti||

4. Atha kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamtivā tam bhikkhum abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdīmsu|| Ekam antam nisinnā kho Kāpilavatthavā⁹ sakyā⁷ tam bhikkhum etad avocum||

5. Kacci bhante Bhagavā arogo¹⁰ ceva¹¹ balavā cā ti||
 Arogo cāvuso Bhagavā¹² balavā cā ti||

¹ S¹⁻³ add -pe- etad avoca satthā.

² S³ acalam. ³ S¹ °ṭhite. ⁴ S³ medhāvi S¹ modhāvi.

⁵ in B¹ only. ⁶ B¹ Kapila° always. ⁷ S¹⁻³ sakkā.

⁸ B¹ °tara. ⁹ S¹ °vatthuvā. ¹⁰ S³ āro° ¹¹ S¹⁻³ ca.

¹² S³ Bhagavā āvuso arogo instead of arogo°; S¹ omits the phrase.

Kacci pana bhante Sāriputta-Moggalānā² arogā³ ceva⁴ balavanto cā ti¹ ||

Sāriputta-Moggalānā² pi kho avuso arogā³ ceva⁴ balavanto cā ti¹ ||

Kacci pana bhante bhikkhusaṅgho arogo ca balavā⁴ cā ti¹ ||

Bhikkhusaṅgho pi kho āvuso arogo ca balavā cā ti¹ ||

6. Atthi pana te bhante kiñci iminā antaravassena Bhagavato sammukhā sutam sammukhā paṭiggahītan ti¹ ||

Sammukhā me tam āvuso Bhagavato sutam sammukhā paṭiggahītam¹ || Appakā te⁵ bhikkhave bhikkhū ye āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti¹ || atha kho eteva⁶ bahutarā bhikkhū ye pañcannam orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ⁷ parikkhayā opapātikā tattha parinibbāyino anāvattidhammā asmā⁸ lokā ti¹ ||

7. Aparampi kho me āvuso Bhagavato sammukhā sutam sammukhā paṭiggahītam¹ || Appakā te bhikkhave bhikkhū ye pañcannam orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ⁷ parikkhayā opapātikā tattha parinibbāyino anāvattidhammā asmā lokā¹ || atha kho ete bahutarā bhikkhū ye tiṇṇam saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmino⁹ sakid-eva¹⁰ imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ karissanti ti¹ ||

8. Aparam pi kho me āvuso Bhagavato sammukhā sutam sammukhā paṭiggahītam¹ || Appakā te bhikkhave bhikkhū ye tiṇṇam saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmino¹¹ sakid-eva¹⁰ imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ karissanti¹ || atha kho eteva bahutarā bhikkhū ye tiṇṇam saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanā ti¹ ||

53. (3) *Dhammadinna.*

1. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Bārānasiyaṃ viharati Isipatane Migadāye¹ ||

¹ S³ ca. ² S¹ olāni. ³ S³ ārogā. ⁴ S¹ balava.

⁵ S³ appakante S¹ appaka or appakā te corrected from appakam te. ⁶ B¹ ete ca. ⁷ B¹ samghoja^o ⁸ S³ tasmā.

⁹ missing in S¹. ¹⁰ B¹ sakimdeva. ¹¹ B sikad^o

2. Atha kho Dhammadinno upāsako pañcahi upāsaka-satehi saddhiṃ¹ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃ upasaṅka-mitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi²ṃṃṃ Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Dhammadinno upāsako Bhaga-vantam etad avocaṃṃṃ

3. Ovadatu no bhante Bhagavā anusāsatu no bhante Bhagavā yam amhākam assa dīgharattam hitāya sukhāyā tiṃṃṃ

Tasmā ti ha vo³ Dhammadinna evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃṃṃ Ye te suttantā Tathāgatabhāsītā gambhīrā gambhīratthā lokuttarā suññatapaṭisamyuttāṃṃ te kālena kālam upasam-pajja viharissāmā ti⁴ṃṃṃ Evaṃ⁵ hi vo³ Dhammadinna sikkhitabban tiṃṃṃ

4. Na kho netam bhante sukaram amhehi puttasaṃ-bādhasayanam ajjhāvasantehi⁶ kāsikam⁷ candanam⁸ pacca-nubhontehe mālāgandhavilepanam dhārayantehe jātarūpara-jataṃ sādiyanteheṃṃ ye te suttantā gambhīrā gambhīratthā lokuttarā suññatapaṭisamyuttā te kālena kālam upasampajja viharitumṃṃṃ Tesam no bhante Bhagavā amhākam pañcasu sikkhāpadesu ṭhitānam uttaridhammaṃ⁹ desetū ti¹⁰ṃṃṃ

5. Tasmā ti¹¹ ha vo³ Dhammadinna evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃṃṃ Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgatā bhavissāma¹²ṃṃṃ Iti pi so Bhagavāṃṃ la-peṃṃ satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā tiṃṃṃ Dhammeṃṃ Sangheṃṃ Ariyakantehe silehi saman-nāgata bhavissāma¹² akhaṇḍehiṃṃ la-peṃṃ samādhisaṃvattani-kehī tiṃṃṃ Evaṃ hi vo³ Dhammadinna sikkhitabban tiṃṃṃ

Yānimāni bhante Bhagavatā cattāri sotāpattiyaṅgāni desitāniṃṃ saṃvijjante te dhammā amhesu mayaṃ ca¹³ tesu dhammesu sandissāma¹⁴ṃṃṃ

6. Mayaṃ hi bhante Buddhe aveccappasādena samannā-gatāṃṃṃ Iti pi so Bhagavāṃṃ la-peṃṃ satthā devamanussānam

¹ missing in S¹⁻³. ² S¹⁻³ -pe- instead of ekam^o

³ B¹ te. ⁴ S³ viharissāma S¹ viharissāmi.

⁵ B¹ etaṃ. ⁶ S¹ ajjho^o ⁷ B¹ kāsika.

⁸ S¹ candamnam. ⁹ S¹ uttarim^o

¹⁰ S¹ desetum ti. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ iti instead of tasmāti.

¹² S¹⁻³ °gato bhavissāmi. ¹³ S¹⁻³ mayaṃ bhante.

¹⁴ S¹ sandissāmi.

buddho bhagavā tiḥ Dhammeḥ Saṅgheḥ pe-[pa]ḥ Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgatā akhaṇḍehiḥ la-peḥ samādhisamvattanikehi tiḥḥ

7. Lābhā vo¹ Dhammadinna suladdhaṃ vo¹ Dhammadinna sotāpattiphalaṃ Dhammadinna² vyākatan tiḥḥ

54. (4) *Gilāyanam.*

1. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavattusmiṃ Nigrodhārāmeḥḥ

2. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti Niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikam pakkamissati tiḥḥ

3. Assosi kho Mahānāmo sakko Sambahulā kira bhikkhū Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti Niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikam pakkamissati tiḥḥḥ Atha kho Mahānāmo sakko yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiḥ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi³ ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Mahānāmo sakko Bhagavantam etad avocaḥḥ

4. Sutam etam bhante Sambahulā kira bhikkhū Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti Niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena⁴ cārikam⁵ pakkamissati tiḥḥ Na kho te etam⁶ bhante Bhagavato sammukhā sutam sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ sappaññena upāsakena sappañño upāsako ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥhagilāno ovaditabbo ti⁷ḥḥ

5. Sappaññena Mahānāma⁸ upāsakena sappañño upāsako ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥhagilāno catuhi assāsaniyehi dhammehi assāsetabboḥḥ Assāsātāyasmā⁹ atthāyasmato Buddhe aveccappasādenaḥḥ Iti pi so Bhagavāḥḥ la-peḥḥ satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā tiḥḥḥ Assāsātāyasmā¹⁰ atthāyasmato Dhamme¹¹ Saṅghe¹² Ariyakantāni sīlāni¹² akhaṇḍāniḥḥ la-peḥḥ samādhisamvattanikāni tiḥḥḥ

¹ B¹ te. ² B¹ tumhehi. ³ S¹ omits ekam^o

⁴ S¹ -pe- ⁵ S¹⁻³ cārikā.

⁶ B¹ netam *instead of* te etam. ⁷ S³ omit ti.

⁸ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁹ S³ assāsātā^o *corrected from* assāsati(?).

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ assāsatu āyasmā. ¹¹ almost complete in S¹⁻³.

¹² missing in S¹.

6. Sappaññena Mahānāma upāsakena sappañño upāsako ābādhiko dukkhito bāhagilāno imehi catuhi assāsaniyehi dhammehi assāsetvā evam assa vacaniyo||

7. Atthāyasmato mātāpitusu apekhā ti|| so ce evaṃ vadeyya Atthi me mātāpitusu apekhā ti so evam assa vacaniyo|| Āyasmā¹ pi² kho māriso maraṇadhammo³ sace pāyasmā⁴ mātāpitusu apekhaṃ karissati marissateva|| no ce pāyasmā⁴ mātāpitusu apekhaṃ karissati marissateva⁵|| sādhañyasmā⁶ yā te⁷ mātāpitusu apekhā tam pajahāti⁸||

8. So ce evam vadeyya⁹|| Yā¹⁰ me mātāpitusu apekhā sā pahinā ti|| so evam assa vacaniyo|| Atthi panāyasmato puttadāresu apekhā ti|| Sa ce evaṃ vadeyya Atthi me puttadāresu apekhā ti|| so evam assa vacaniyo|| Āyasmā kho māriso maraṇadhammo sace pāyasmā puttadāresu apekhaṃ karissati marissateva¹¹|| no ce pāyasmā puttadāresu apekhaṃ karissati marissateva|| sādhañyasmā¹² yā te⁷ puttadāresu apekhā tam pajahā ti||

9. So ce evaṃ vadeyya|| Yā me puttadāresu apekhā sā pahinā ti|| so evam assa vacaniyo|| Atthi panāyasmato mānussakesu¹³ pañcasu kāmāgūnesu apekhā ti|| So ce evaṃ vadeyya|| Atthi me mānussakesu pañcasu kāmāgūnesu apekhā ti|| so evam assa vacaniyo|| Mānussakehi¹⁴ kho āvuso kāmehi¹⁵ dibbā¹⁶ kāmā abhikkantatarā ca paṇitatarā ca|| sādhañyasmā¹⁷ mānussakehi kāmehi cittaṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā cātummahārājikesu devesu cittaṃ adhimocehi ti||

10. So ce¹⁰ evaṃ vadeyya|| Mānussakehi kāmehi cittaṃ vuṭṭhitaṃ cātummahārājikesu¹⁸ devesu cittaṃ adhimocitanti¹⁹|| so evam assa vacaniyo|| Cātummahārājikehi kho

¹ missing in B¹. ² S¹ 'dhamme.

³ B¹ vāyasmā. ⁴ S¹ pāyasmato B¹ pāyasmā.

⁵ S³ marissati tevā.

⁶ So B¹ S¹ sacāyasmā S³ cāyasmā.

⁷ S¹ yāto S³ yato *instead of* yā te. ⁸ S¹⁻³ pajahati.

⁹ S¹⁻³ vadeyyā. ¹⁰ missing in S¹⁻³.

¹¹ S¹ marissata S³ marissati. ¹² S¹⁻³ socāyasmā.

¹³ B¹ mānusa^o *always*. ¹⁴ S³ mānussakesuhi.

¹⁵ S¹⁻³ kāmesu. ¹⁶ S¹⁻³ dibba. ¹⁷ S¹⁻³ yācāyasmā.

¹⁸ S¹⁻³ 'rājika^o ¹⁹ S¹ adhicittanti.

āvuso devehi Tāvatisā devā abhikkantatarā ca paṇitatarā ca|| sādāyasmā¹ cātummahārājikehi cātummahārājikehi devehi cittaṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā Tāvatisesu devesu cittaṃ adhimocēhi ti||

11—16. So ce evaṃ vadeyya|| Cātummahārājikehi me devehi² cittaṃ vuṭṭhitam Tāvatisesu devesu cittaṃ adhimocitan ti³|| so evaṃ assa vacanīyo|| Tāvatisēhi⁴ kho avuso devehi pi⁵ Yāmā devā Tusitā devā Nimmānarati-devā⁶ Paranimmitavasavattino⁷ devā⁸||

17. Parinimmitavasavattīhi kho āvuso devehi Brahma-loko abhikkantataro ca paṇitataro ca|| sādāyasmā⁹ Parinimittavasavattīhi devehi cittaṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā Brahmaloke cittaṃ adhimocēhi ti||

18. So ce¹⁰ evaṃ vadeyya|| Paranimmitavasavattīhi me¹¹ devehi cittaṃ vuṭṭhitam¹² Brahmaloke cittaṃ adhimocitan ti|| so evaṃ assa vacanīyo|| Brahmalo ko pi kho āvuso anicco adhuvo sakkāya pariyāpanno|| sādāyasmā¹³ Brahmalo kā¹⁴ cittaṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā sakkāya¹⁵ nirodhe cittaṃ upasaṃharāhi ti¹⁶||

19. So ce evaṃ vadeyya|| Brahmalo kā me cittaṃ vuṭṭhitam sakkāya nirodhe cittaṃ¹⁷ upasaṃharāmi¹⁸|| evaṃ vuttassa¹⁹ kho Mahānāma upāsakassa āsavā²⁰ vimuttacittena bhikkhunā na kiñci nānākaṇaṃ vadāmi yad idam vimuttiyā vimuttinti²¹||

55. (5) Caturō phalā 1.

2. Cattāro me bhikkhave dhammā bhāvitā bahulikā sōtāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya sāvattanti|| katame cattāro||

¹ S¹⁻³ sā (S³ sa) cāyasmā. ² S¹⁻³ omit me devehi.

³ S¹ adhimocittanti the second t being erased in S³.

⁴ S¹ tāvatimse. ⁵ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁶ S¹⁻³ °rati°

⁷ S¹⁻³ °vasavattī. ⁸ S¹⁻³ are complete about each devaclass.

⁹ S¹⁻³ sācāyasmā. ¹⁰ missing in S³. ¹¹ S¹ kho S³ nothing.

¹² S¹ inserts here brahmaloke cittaṃ vuṭṭhitam.

¹³ S¹ sācā° S³ sacā. ¹⁴ S¹⁻³ °loke. ¹⁵ S¹ sakkāsa.

¹⁶ S¹⁻³ upasaṃharati. ¹⁷ S¹ has only cit°

¹⁸ S¹⁻³ upasaṃhatanti. ¹⁹ B¹ °vimuttacittassa.

²⁰ S¹⁻³ vassasata. ²¹ S¹⁻³ vimuttiyaṃ vimuttan ti.

3. Sappurisasamsevo saddhammasavanam yonisomana-sikāro dhammānudhammapaṭipattiṃṃ

4. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya samvattanti tiṃṃ

56. (6) *Caturo phalā* 2.

2. Cattāro me bhikkhave dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā sakadāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya samvattanti¹ṃṃ

57. (7) *Caturo phalā* 3.

2. Anāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya samvattantiṃṃ

58. (8) *Caturo phalā* 4.

2. Arahattaphalasacchikiriyāya samvattanti tiṃṃ

59. (9) *Paṭilābho*.

2. Paññāpaṭilābhāya samvattanti tiṃṃ

60. (10) *Vuddhi*.

2. Paññāvuddhiyā samvattanti tiṃṃ

61. (11) *Vepullatā*.

2. Paññāvepullāya samvattanti tiṃṃ

Sappaññavaggo chaṭṭho²ṃṃ

Sagāthakam Vassavuttham³ Dhammaninnanti Gilāyanam
Caturo phalā Paṭilābho Vuddhi⁴ Vepullatāya cā ti⁵ṃṃ

¹ This and the following texts are more, or less complete in S¹⁻³.

² put by S¹⁻³ after the uddāna and preceded by sotāpattisamyuttassa.

³ S³ vassavuttha.

⁴ S¹ vuddhi.

⁵ This uddāna is to be found in the Singhalese MSS. only.

CHAPTER VII. MAHĀPAÑÑĀVAGGO SATTAMO.

62. (1) *Mahā.*4. Mahāpaññattāya¹ samvattanti ti¹ ||63. (2) *Puthu.*4. Puthupaññattāya samvattanti ti¹ || Vitthāretabbam² ||64. (3) *Vipula.*4. Vipulapaññattāya samvattanti ti³ ||65. (4) *Gambhīra.*4. Gambhīrapaññattāya samvattanti ti³ ||66. (5) *Asamatta (or Appamatta).*4. Appamattapaññattāya⁴ samvattanti ti⁵ ||67. (6) *Bhūri.*4. Bhūripaññattāya samvattanti ti³ ||68. (7) *Bahula.*4. Paññābahullāya samvattanti ti⁵ ||69. (8) *Sīgha.*4. Sīghapaññattāya⁶ samvattanti ||70. (9) *Lahu.*4. Bahulapaññattāya⁷ samvattanti ti⁵ ||71. (10) *Hāsa (or Hāsu).*4. Hāsapaññattāya⁸ samvattanti ti⁵ ||

¹ B¹ paññatāya *always.* ² *in S¹⁻³ only.*³ S¹ °vattanti S³ vattanti. ⁴ S¹⁻³ asamatta°⁵ S¹ samvattanti. ⁶ B¹⁻² saṅgha° S¹ (*further on*) dīgha.⁷ B¹ (*and S¹⁻³ further on*) lahu. ⁸ S¹⁻³ hāsu°

72. (11) *Javana.*

4. Javanapaññattāya samvattanti ti¹ ||

73. (12) *Tikkha.*

4. Tikkhapaññattāya samvattanti ti² ||

74. (13) *Nibbedhika.*

2. Nibbedhikāya samvattanti || katame cattāro ||

3. Sappurisamsevo saddhammasavanam yonisomanasi-kāro dhammānudhammapatipatti³ ||

4. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulī-katā⁴ nibbedhikapaññattāya samvattanti ti ||

Mahā-Puthu-Vipula-Gambhīram-Asamata-Bhūri-Bāhula-Sīgha-Lahu-Hāsu-Javana-Tikkha-Vibbedhikāya cā ti⁵ ||

Sotāpattisamyuttassa Mahāpaññāvaggo sattamo⁶ ||

Sotāpatisamyuttam ekādasamam⁷ ||

¹ S³ °samvattanti. ² S¹ °samvattanti.

³ missing in S¹.

⁴ here S¹⁻³ have -pe- and rehearse all the afore said terms: puthu-paññattāya samvattanti javana° gambhīra asamatta° bhūri° paññā° bāhula° dīgha° (in S¹ instead of sīgha) lahu° hāsu° javana° nibbeddhikapaññattāya samvattanti.

⁵ this uddāna is to be found in S¹⁻³ only.

⁶ this mention in S¹⁻³ only.

⁷ So B¹; S¹⁻³ have samattam instead of ekādasamam.

BOOK XII.

SACCA-SAMYUTTAM.

CHAPTER I. SAMĀDHIVAGGO PATHAMO.

1. (1) *Samādhi.*

1. Sāvattiṃ la¹ṃ

2. Samādhim bhikkhave bhāvēthaṃ ṃ Samāhito bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtam pajānātiṃ ṃ Kiñca yathābhūtam pajānātiṃ ṃ

3. Idam dukkhan ti pajānātiṃ ayam dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtam pa²ṃ ayam dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtam pa²ṃ ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtam pajānātiṃ ṃ

4. Samādhim bhikkhave bhāvētha samāhito bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtam pajānātiṃ ṃ Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhanti yogo karaṇiyoṃ Ayam dukkhasamudayo ti yogo karaṇiyoṃ Ayam dukkhanirodho ti yogo karaṇiyoṃ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyoṃ ṃ

2. (2) *Paṭisallāna.*

2. Paṭisallāṇe² bhikkhave yogam āpajjathaṃ paṭisallino³ bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtam pajānātiṃ ṃ Kiñca yathābhūtam pajānātiṃ ṃ

3. Idam dukkhan ti yathābhūtam⁴ pajānātiṃ ayam dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtam⁴ peṃ ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtam pajānātiṃ ṃ

¹ So B¹; complete in S¹⁻³.

² S¹⁻³ ṃno.

³ S¹⁻³ ṃsallāṇo always.

⁴ missing in S¹⁻³.

4. Paṭisallāne bhikkhave yogam āpajjathaᑎ paṭisallīno bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtam pajānātiᑎᑎ Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idaᑎ dukkhan ti yogo karaᑎīyoᑎ peᑎ Ayaᑎ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yogo karaᑎīyo tiᑎᑎ

3. (3) *Kulaputta 1.*

2. Ye hi keci bhikkhave atitam addhānam kulaputtā sammāagārasmā anagāriyam pabbajīᑎsuᑎ sabbe te catunnam ariyasaccānaᑎ yathābhūtam abhisamayāyaᑎᑎ

3. Ye pi hi keci bhikkhave anāgatam addhānam kulaputtā sammāagārasmā¹ anagāriyam pabbajjissantiᑎ sabbe te catunnam ariyasaccānaᑎ yathābhūtam abhisamayāyaᑎᑎ

4. Ye pi hi keci bhikkhave etarahi kulaputtā sammāagārasmā anagāriyam pabbajjantiᑎ sabbe te catunnam ariyasaccānaᑎ yathābhūtam abhisamayāyaᑎ Katamesaᑎ catunnamᑎᑎ

5. Dukkhasa ariyasaccassaᑎ Dukkhasamudayassa ariyasaccassaᑎ dukkhanirodhassa ariyasaccassaᑎ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassaᑎᑎ

6. Ye² hi keci bhikkhave atitam addhānaᑎ kulaputtā sammāagārasmā anagāriyam pabbajīᑎsuᑎ pabbajjissantiᑎ pabbajantiᑎ sabbe te imesaᑎ yeva catunnam ariyasaccānaᑎ yathābhūtam abhisamayāyaᑎᑎ Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idaᑎ dukkhanti³ᑎ peᑎ yogo karaᑎīyoᑎ Ayaᑎ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yogo karaᑎīyo tiᑎᑎ

4. (4) *Kulaputta 2.*

2. Ye² hi keci bhikkhave atitam addhānaᑎ kulaputtā sammāagārasmā anagāriyam pabbajitā yathābhūtam abhisamesuᑎᑎ sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtam abhisamesuᑎᑎᑎ

3. Ye pi⁴ hi keci bhikkhave anāgatam addhānaᑎ kulaputtā sammāagārasmā⁵ anagāriyam pabbajitā yathābhū-

¹ S¹⁻³ omīᑎ sammā. ² B² addᑎ pi. ³ S¹ vuccati.

⁴ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁵ S¹⁻³ omīᑎ sammā.

taṃ¹ abhisamessantiᑕ sabbe te ariyasaccāni yathābhūtam abhisamessantiᑕᑕ

4. Ye pi² hi keci bhikkhave etarahi kulaputtā sammā-agārasmā³ anagāriyam pabbajitā yathābhūtam abhisamenti⁴ᑕ sabbe te⁵ cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtam abhisamenti⁶ᑕ Katame cattāriᑕᑕ

5. Dukkham ariyasaccamᑕ peᑕ dukkhanirodhagāmini patipadā ariyasaccamᑕᑕ

6. Ye⁷ hi keci bhikkhave atitam addhānam kulaputtā sammāagārasmā anagāriyam pabbajitā yathābhūtam abhisamesumᑕ abhisamessantiᑕ abhisamentiᑕ sabbe te imāni cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtam abhisamentiᑕᑕᑕ Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idaṃ dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyoᑕ la-peᑕ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini patipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo tiᑕᑕᑕ

5. (5) Samaṇabrāhmaṇā 1.

2. Ye⁷ hi keci bhikkhave atitam addhānam samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yathābhūtam abhisambujjhimsu⁸ᑕ sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtam abhisambujjhissantiᑕᑕ

3. Ye⁹ °anāgatam addhānam° °abhisambujjhissanti⁹ᑕᑕ

4. Ye pi¹⁰ hi keci bhikkhave etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yathābhūtam abhisambujjhanti¹¹ᑕ sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtam abhisambujjhanti¹¹ᑕᑕᑕ Katamāni cattāriᑕᑕ Dukkham ariyasaccamᑕ la¹²ᑕ dukkhanirodhagāmini patipadā ariyasaccamᑕᑕ

5. Ye pi hi keci bhikkhave atitam addhānam samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā va yathābhūtam abhisambujjhimsuᑕ abhisambujjhissanti abhisambujjhantiᑕ sabbe te imāni cattāri

¹ S¹⁻³ yathā *omitting* bhūtam. ² *missing in* S¹⁻³.

³ S¹⁻³ *omit* sammā. ⁴ S¹⁻³ *have* — pe — *instead of* yathā°

⁵ S¹ *sate instead of* sabbe te. ⁶ S¹ °samessanti.

⁷ B¹ *adds* pi.

⁸ B¹ °sambojjh° *always; the end of this number in* B¹ *only.* ⁹ *complete in* B¹ *missing in* S¹⁻³.

¹⁰ *missing in* S¹⁻³. ¹¹ B¹ abhisambojjhanti.

¹² S¹⁻³ *have* sabbe te imāni cattāri ariyasaccāni — ayam *instead of* katamāni°

ariyasaccāni yathābhūtam abhisambujjhanti|| Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇīyo|| la-pe||
Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhayāmini patipadā ti yogo karaṇīyo||

6. (6) *Samaṇabrāhmaṇā* 2.

2. Ye¹ hi keci bhikkhave atītam addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yathābhūtam abhisambuddham pakāsesuṃ|| sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtam abhisambuddham pakāsesuṃ||

3. Ye pi² hi keci bhikkhave anāgatam addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yathābhūtam abhisambuddham pakāsessanti sabbe te cattāri³ ariyasaccāni⁴ yathābhūtam abhisambuddham pakāsessanti||

4. Ye hi keci bhi^o etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yathābhūtam abhisambuddham pakāsentī|| sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtam abhisambuddham pakāsentī|| Katamāni cattāri|| Dukkham ariyasaccaṃ|| la|| Dukkhanirodhagāmini patipadā ariyasaccaṃ||

5. Ye pi² hi keci bhikkhave atītam addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yathābhūtam abhisambuddham pakāsesuṃ⁵|| pakāsessanti|| pakāsentī|| sabbe te imāni cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtam abhisambuddham pakāsentī|| Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇīyo|| la-[pe]|| Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini patipadā ti yogo karaṇīyo ti||

7. (7) *Vitakkā*.

2. Mā⁶ bhikkhave pāpake akusale vitakke⁷ vitakkeyyātha⁸|| seyyathīdam kāmavitakkaṃ vyāpādavitakkam vihiṃsāvitaṅkaṃ|| Tam kissa hetu||

3. Nete bhikkhave vitakkā atthasamhitā⁹ nādirahma-

¹ B¹ adds pi. ² missing in S¹⁻³. ³ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁴ here S¹⁻³ have -pe- omitting the sequel and number 4.

⁵ S¹⁻³ insert -pe- ⁶ missing in S¹.

⁷ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁸ S¹⁻³ vitakketha.

⁹ S¹ te he bhi^o vi^o anattasamhitā.

cariyakā na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya¹ na nibbānāya samvattanti ti² ||

4. Vitakkentā² ca kho tumhe bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti vitakkeyyātha³ || [pe] || ayam dukkhanirodho ti vitakkeyyātha³ || ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti vitakkeyyātha³ || Tam kissa hetu⁴ ||

5. Ete bhikkhave vitakkā atthasamhitā ete brahmacariyakā ete ādibrahmacariyakā ete nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya³ sambodhāya⁴ nibbānāya samvattanti⁵ || Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo⁶ || la-pe⁷ || Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti⁸ ||

8. (8) Cintā.

2. Mā bhikkhave pāpakam akusalam cittaṃ cinteyyātha⁵ || Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā⁶ || Antavā loko ti vā Anantavā loko ti vā⁶ || Tam jivam tam sariran ti vā⁷ || Aññam jivam aññam sariran ti vā⁷ || Hoti Tathāgato parammaraṇā ti vā⁸ || Na hoti Tathāgato parammaraṇā ti⁶ vā⁸ || Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato parammaraṇā ti vā⁸ || Neva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato parammaraṇā ti vā⁸ || Tam kissa hetu⁹ ||

3. Nesā bhikkhave cintā atthasamhitā nādibrahmacariyikā⁷ na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya⁸ na nibbānāya samvattanti⁹ ||

4. Cintentā ca⁹ kho tumhe bhikkhave Idam dukkhanti cinteyyātha¹⁰ || pe¹¹ || Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti cinteyyātha¹⁰ || Tam kissa hetu¹² ||

5. Esā bhikkhave cintā atthasañhitā esā ādibrahmacariyikā⁷ esā nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiñ-

¹ S¹⁻³ omit na sam^o

² B¹ vitakkantā.

³ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁴ S¹⁻³ abhisambodhāya.

⁵ S¹⁻³ cintetha.

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit ti.

⁷ B¹⁻² °cariyakā.

⁸ missing in S³.

⁹ missing in B¹.

nāya sambodhāya nibbānaya¹ samvattati²|| Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇīyo³|| la-pe⁴ ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti⁵|| yogo karaṇīyo ti⁶||

9. (9) *Viggāhikā.*

2. Mā bhikkhave viggāhikakatham katheyyātha⁷|| Na tvam imaṃ dhammavinayam ājānāsi⁸|| aham imaṃ⁹ dhammavinayam ājānāmi¹⁰|| kim tvam imaṃ dhammavinayam ājānissasi¹¹|| Micchāpaṭipanno tvam asi¹²|| aham asmi¹³ sammāpaṭipanno¹⁴|| Pure vacanīyam pacchā avaca pacchā vacanīyam pure avaca¹⁵|| Sahitam me asahitan te¹⁶|| Āciṇṇa¹⁷ te viparāvattaṃ¹⁸|| Āropito te vādo¹⁹|| cara²⁰ vādappamokkhāya Niggahito si nibbeṭhehi²¹ sace pahosi²² ti²³|| Taṃ kissa hetu²⁴||

3. Nesā bhikkhave kathā atthasamhitā nādirahmacariyikā²⁵ na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattati²⁶||

4. Kathentā ca kho tumhe bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti katheyyātha²⁷|| pe²⁸ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti katheyyātha²⁹|| Taṃ kissa hetu³⁰||

5. Esā hi bhikkhave kathā³¹|| pa³² yogo karaṇīyo ti³³||

10. (10) *Kathā.*

2. Mā bhikkhave anekavihitam tiracchānakatham katheyyātha³⁴|| seyyathidaṃ³⁵|| Rājakatham³⁶|| corakatham³⁷|| mahāmatlakatham³⁸|| senākatham³⁹|| bhayakatham⁴⁰|| suddhakatham⁴¹|| annakatham⁴²|| pānakatham⁴³|| vatthakatham⁴⁴|| sayanakatham⁴⁵|| mālakatham⁴⁶|| gandha⁴⁷|| nāti⁴⁸|| yāna⁴⁹|| gāma⁵⁰|| nigama⁵¹|| nagara⁵²|| janapada⁵³|| itthi⁵⁴|| purisa⁵⁵|| surā⁵⁶||

¹ S¹ nibbāya.

² S¹⁻³ viggāhika (S¹ viggāhi-) kathā kathetha.

³ S¹ omits imaṃ, S³ all the phrase. ⁴ S¹⁻³ ajā^o

⁵ B¹ asmim and inserts aham asi after tvam asi.

⁶ B¹ adhiciṇṇan. ⁷ S¹ capara. ⁸ B¹ nibbedhehi vā.

⁹ S¹ °cariyikā. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ kathetha. ¹¹ S¹ māḷā^o

¹² S¹⁻³ omits purisa^o ¹³ S³ sura^o

visikhā^o kumbhaṭṭhāna^o pubbapeta^o nānatta^o lokak-
khāyikam samuddakkhāyikam itibhavābhavakatham itī vā^o ||
Taṃ kissa hetu^o ||

3. Nesā bhikkhave kathā atthasamhitā nādirahmacari-
yikā² na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasam-
āya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya³ samvat-
tati^o ||

4. Kathentā ca kho tumhe bhikkhave Idaṃ dukkhan ti
katheyyātha^o Ayam dukkhasamudayo ti^o katheyyātha^o Ayam
dukkhanirodho⁴ ti katheyyātha^o Ayam dukkhanirodhagā-
minī paṭipadā ti katheyyātha^o || Taṃ kissa hetu^o ||

5. Esā bhikkhave kathā atthasamhitā esā ādirahmacari-
yikā² esā nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiñ-
ñāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati^o || Tasmāti ha
bhikkhave Idaṃ dukkhan ti yogo karaṇīyo^o la-[pe]^o Ayam
dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇīyo ti^o ||

Samādhivaggo pathamo⁶ ||

Tassuddānaṃ⁷ ||

Samādhi Paṭisallāna⁸ Kulaputtā⁹ apare dve¹⁰ ||
Samaṇabrāhmaṇā¹¹ Vitakkā¹² Cintā¹³ Viggāhikā
Kathā ti¹⁴ ||

CHAPTER II.

DHAMMACAKKAPAVATTANA-VAGGO DUTIYO.

11. (1) *Tathāgatena vutta 1.*

1. Evam me sutam¹⁵ ekaṃ समयam Bhagavā Bārāṇa-
siyam viharati Isipatane Migadāye^o ||

¹ S¹ °petha^o S¹ has only °pe^o ² B¹⁻² °cariyakā.
³ S¹ inserts na. ⁴ S¹ nirodho. ⁵ S¹⁻³ omī^o taṃ^o
⁶ S¹⁻³ paṭhamo vaggo samatto. ⁷ S¹⁻³ uddānam.
⁸ S¹⁻³ °sallānā. ⁹ S³ °putto. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ dve.
¹¹ S¹⁻³ samaṇā *omitting* brāhmaṇā. ¹² S¹⁻³ add ca.
¹³ S¹⁻³ citta. ¹⁴ S¹⁻³ kathenacāti.
¹⁵ this phrase in S¹⁻³ only.

2. Tatra kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantesiᵀᵀ Dve me bhikkhave antā pabbajitena na sevittabbāᵀᵀ Kātame dveᵀᵀ

3. Yo cāyaṃ kāmesu kāmesu khallikānuyogo hino gammo puthujjaniko¹ anariyo anattasamhitoᵀᵀ yo cāyaṃ attakilamathānuyogo dukkho anariyo anattasamhitoᵀᵀ Ete te bhikkhave ubho ante anupakamma majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī nāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattatiᵀᵀ

4. Katamā ca sā bhikkhave majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī nāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattatiᵀᵀ Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggoᵀᵀ seyyathidaṃᵀᵀ sammādiṭṭhi sammāsankappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammājivo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhiᵀᵀ Ayam kho sā bhikkhave majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhu^o nāṇa^o karaṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattatiᵀᵀ

5. Idam kho pana bhikkhave dukkham ariyasaccamᵀᵀ Jāti pi dukkhā jarā pi dukkhā vyādhi pi dukkhā maraṇam pi dukkham sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā pi dukkhā²ᵀᵀ appiyehi sampayogo dukkho piyehi vippayogo dukkhoᵀᵀ yam piccham na labhati³ tam pi dukkhamᵀᵀ samkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā pi⁴ dukkhāᵀᵀ

6. Idam kho pana⁵ bhikkhave dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccam⁶ᵀᵀ Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobbhavikā nandi rāgasahagatā tatra tatrābhinandiniᵀᵀ seyyathidaṃᵀᵀ Kāmatāṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhāᵀᵀ

7. Idam kho⁷ pana bhikkhave⁸ dukkhanirodham ariyasaccamᵀᵀ Yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayoᵀᵀ

8. Idam kho pana bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāmini pa-

¹ B¹ pothuj^o — the text of B², after a long interruption, reappears here at thuj^o with the sheet dhāḥ.

² S¹⁻³ B² omit soka^o ³ B¹ labbhati. ⁴ in B¹⁻² only.

⁵ B¹ puts pana before kho.

⁶ B² saccam without ariya. ⁷ B¹ vo.

⁸ S¹ inserts here dukkham ariyasaccam.

ṭīpadā ariyasaccam¹ Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo¹
seyyathidaṃ¹ sammādiṭṭhi¹ la-pe¹ sammāsamādhī¹ ॥

9. Idaṃ dukkham ariyasaccan ti me bhikkhave pubbe
ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi nāṇam udapādi
paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi¹ ॥ Tam kho
panidaṃ dukkham ariyasaccam pariññeyyan ti me bhikkhave
pubbe¹ la¹ pariññātan ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussu-
tesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi¹ pe¹ āloko udapādi¹ ॥

10. Idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccan ti me bhikkhave
pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi nāṇam
udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi¹ ॥
Tam kho panidaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ² ariyasaccam³ pahā-
tabban ti me bhikkhave pubbe¹ la-pe¹ pahīnan ti me bhik-
khavē pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi¹
pe¹ āloko udapādi¹ ॥

11. Idaṃ dukkhanirodham ariyasaccan ti me bhikkhave
pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi nāṇam
udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi¹ ॥
Tam kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodham ariyasaccam³ sacchi-
kātabban ti me bhikkhave pubbe¹ la-pe¹ sacchikatan ti
me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum
udapādi¹ pe¹ āloko udapādi¹ ॥

12. Idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭīpadā ariyasaccan ti
me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum
udapādi nāṇam udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi ālo-
ko udapādi¹ ॥ Tam kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī
paṭīpadā ariyasaccam bhāvetabban ti me bhikkhave¹ pa⁴
bhāvitan ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu
cakkhum udapādi nāṇam udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā
udapādi āloko udapādi¹ ॥

13. Yāva kīvaṅca me bhikkhave imesu catusu ariyasac-
cesu evaṃ tiparivaṭṭaṃ dvādasākāraṃ yathābhūtaṃ nā-
ṇadassanaṃ na suvisuddham⁵ ahosi¹ neva tāvāham⁶ bhik-

¹ S¹⁻³ ananussutem^o °āloko udapādi.

² S¹ B² °samudaya.

³ S¹ °saccanti B² saccam *omitting* ariya.

⁴ S¹⁻³ *have* pubbe ananussutesu^o °āloko udapādi.

⁵ B¹⁻² visuddham. ⁶ B¹ tāham.

khave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇa-brāhmaniya pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaram sammā-sambodhim abhisambuddho ti¹ paccaññāsipaṃ ||

14. Yato ca kho me bhikkhave imesu catusu ariyasaccesu evaṃ tiparivaṭṭam dvādasākāram yathābhūtam nāṇadassanaṃ suvisuddham ahosi || athāham bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaniya pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaram sammāsambodhim abhisambuddho ti² paccaññāsipaṃ || nāṇaṇca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi Akuppā me cetovimutti³ ayam antimā jāti natthidāni punabbhavo ti ||

15. Idam avoca Bhagavā || attamaṇā pañcavaggiya bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandupaṃ || imasmiṃ ca pana veyyakaraṇasmim bhaññamāne āyasmato⁴ Koṇḍaññassa⁵ virajaṃ vitamalaṃ dhammacakkhum udapādi || yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ⁶ sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ ti ||

16. Evaṃ⁷ pavattite ca pana Bhagavatā dhammacakke Bhumma devā saddam anussāvesupaṃ || Etam Bhagavatā Bārāṇasiyam Isipatane Migadāye anuttaram dhammacakkam pavattitaṃ appativattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā Mārena vā Brahmaṇā vā kenaci vā lokasmin ti ||

17. Bhummaṇaṃ devānaṃ saddaṃ sutvā Cātummahārājikā devā saddam anussāvesupaṃ || Etam Bhagavatā Bārāṇasiyam Isipatane Migadāye anuttaram dhammacakkam pavattitaṃ appativattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā Mārena vā Brahmaṇā vā kenaci vā lokasmin ti ||

18. Cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ saddaṃ sutvā Tāvatiṃsā devā⁸ Yāmā devā Tusitā devā Nimmānarati devā Paranimmittavasavattino⁹ devā Brahmaṇāyikā devā saddam anussāvesupaṃ || Etam Bhagavatā Bārāṇasiyam Isipatane Migadāye anuttaram dhammacakkam pavattitaṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ omit ti. ² S³ omit ti.

³ B¹ vimutti without ceto. ⁴ B¹ āyasmāto.

⁵ B¹ koṇḍassa. ⁶ B¹ samudayaṃ^o ⁷ in B¹⁻² only.

⁸ S¹⁻³ insert saddam anusāvesupaṃ -pe-

⁹ B¹ ovatti.

appativattiyam samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā
Mārena vā Brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmin ti።

19. Iti ha tena khaṇena tena layena¹ tena muhuttena
yāva Brahmaloḳā saddo abbhuggacchi² ayañ ca dasasa-
hassi lokadhātu³ saṃkampi sampakampi sampavedhi። ap-
pamāṇo ca ulāro obhāso loke pātur ahoṣi atikkamma de-
vānaṃ devānubhāvan ti።

20. Atha kho Bhagavā udānam udānesi። Aññāsi vata
bho Koṇḍaṇṇo aññāsi vata bho Koṇḍaṇṇo ti። Iti hidam
āyasmato Koṇḍaṇṇassa Aññāta-Koṇḍaṇṇo⁴ tveva⁵ nāmam
ahoṣi ti።

12. (2) Tathāgatena vutta 2.

2. Iḍaṃ dukkham ariyasaccan ti bhikkhave tathāgatānam
pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi nāṇam
udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi።
Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkham ariyasaccam pariññeyyan ti
bhikkhave tathāgatānam pubbe። la-pe። pariññātan ti bhik-
khave tathāgatānam pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cak-
khum udapādi። pe። āloko udapādi።

3. Iḍaṃ dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccan ti bhikkhave ta-
thāgatānam pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum uda-
pādi። pe። āloko udapādi። Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkha-
samudayam ariyasaccam pahātabban ti bhikkhave tathā-
gatānam pubbe። la⁶ pahīnan ti bhikkhave tathāgatānam
pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi። pe።
āloko udapādi።

4. Iḍaṃ dukkhanirodham ariyasaccan ti bhikkhave Ta-
thāgatānam pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum uda-
pādi። pe። āloko udapādi። Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkha-
nirodham ariyasaccam sacchikātabban ti tathāgatānam pubbe⁷

¹ S¹⁻³ omiṭ tenalayena.

² B¹ abbhugacchi S¹⁻³ abbhuggaṇchi B² abbhuggachati.

³ S¹ dasahassi^o B¹⁻² °sahassi^o

⁴ B¹⁻² aññāta-koṇḍaṇṇo S¹⁻³ aññākoṇḍaṇṇo (S³ -ñña).

⁵ B¹⁻² teva. ⁶ S¹⁻³ ananu^o dhammesu -pe-

⁷ S¹⁻³ omiṭ tathāgatānam^o

la-peṃ sacchikatan ti bhikkhave tathāgatānam pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādiṃ peṃ āloko udapādiṃṃ

5. Idam¹ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccan ti bhikkhave tathāgatānam pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi nāṇam udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādiṃṃ Tam kho panidam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccam bhāvetabban ti bhikkhave tathāgatānam pubbe la-peṃ bhāvitān ti bhikkhave tathāgatānam pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi nāṇam udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi tiṃṃ

13. (3) *Khandha.*

2. Cattārimāni bhikkhave ariyasaccāniṃ katamāni² cattāriṃṃ Dukkham ariyasaccamṃ dukkhasamudayam ariyaṃṃ dukkhanirodham ariyaṃṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccamṃṃ

3. Katamañca bhikkhave dukkham ariyasaccamṃṃ Pañcupādānakkhandhā tissa vacaniyam³ seyyathidamṃṃ Rūpūpādānakkhandhoṃṃ laṃ viññānūpādānakkhandhoṃṃ Idam vuccati bhikkhave dukkham ariyasaccamṃṃ

4. Katamañca bhikkhave dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccamṃṃ Yāyam taṇhā ponobhavikā⁴ nandirāgasahagatā⁵ tatra tatatrābhinandini⁶ṃṃ seyyathidamṃṃ kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhāṃṃ Idam vuccati bhikkhave dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccamṃṃ

5. Katamañca bhikkhave dukkhanirodham ariyasaccamṃṃ Yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayoṃṃ Idam vuccati bhikkhave dukkhanirodham ariyasaccamṃṃ

6. Katamañca bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccamṃṃ Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggoṃṃ seyyathidamṃṃ sammādiṭṭhiṃṃ la-peṃ sammāsamādhiṃṃṃ Idam vuccati bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccamṃṃ

¹ B¹ ayam. ² B² katamāri.

³ S¹⁻³ add katame pañca. ⁴ B² pona (B¹ ponva-) bbhaṃ

⁵ B¹ S¹ nandiṃ ⁶ B² nandini B¹ -dini.

7. Imāni kho bhikkhave ariyasaccāni¹ Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave² Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇīyo³ la-pe⁴ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇīyo ti⁵ ||

14. (4) Āyatana.

2. Cattārimāni bhikkhave ariyasaccāni¹ °ayam² dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccam³ ||

3. Katamañca bhikkhave dukkham ariyasaccam¹ Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni tissa vacanīyam² katamāni cha³ Cakkhāyatanam⁴ la⁵ manāyatanam⁶ Idam vuccati bhikkhave dukkham ariyasaccam⁷ ||

4. Katamañca bhi¹ dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccam² Yāyam taṇhā ponobbhavikā nandirāgasahagatā³ tatra ta-trābhinandini⁴ seyyathīdam kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā⁵ Idam vuccati bhikkhave dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccam⁶ ||

5. Katamañca bhi¹ dukkhanirodham ariyasaccam² yo tasseva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo³ Idam vuccati bhikkhave dukkhanirodham ariyasaccam⁴ ||

6. Katamañca bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccam¹ Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo² seyyathīdam³ sammādiṭṭhi⁴ la-pe⁵ sammāsamādhi⁶ Idam vuccati bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccam⁷ ||

7. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri ariyasaccāni¹ Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇīyo² la-pe³ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇīyo ti⁴ ||

15. (5) Dhāraṇa 1.

2. Dhāretha no tumhe bhikkhave mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni ti¹ ||

3. Evam vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad

¹ as in the preceding sutta. ² in S¹⁻³ only. ³ S¹ nandī^o

⁴ B¹ °nandini B² °nandini. ⁵ S³ omits ti.

avoca¹ || Ahaṃ kho bhante dhāremi Bhagavatā¹ cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni ti¹ ||

Yathā kathaṃ pana tvam bhikkhu dhāresi mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni ti² ||

4. Dukkhaṃ khvāham bhante Bhagavatā pathamam ariyasaccam desitaṃ dhāremi¹ dukkhasamudayaṃ khvāham bhante Bhagavatā dutiyam³ ariyasaccam desitaṃ dhāremi¹ dukkhanirodhaṃ khvāham bhante⁴ Bhagavatā tatiyam ariyasaccam dhāremi¹ dukkhanirodhagāminim⁵ paṭipadaṃ khvāham bhante Bhagavatā⁶ catuttham ariyasaccam desitaṃ dhāremi¹ || Evaṃ⁷ khvāham bhante dhāremi Bhagavatā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni ti¹ ||

5. Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu dhāresi mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni⁸ || Dukkhaṃ kho bhikkhu mayā pathamam ariyasaccam desitaṃ tathā naṃ dhārehi¹ pe¹ dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadaṃ⁹ kho bhikkhu mayā catuttham ariyasaccam desitaṃ tathā naṃ dhārehi¹ ||

6. Evaṃ kho¹⁰ bhikkhu dhārehi¹¹ mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni¹² || Tasmā ti ha bhikkhu Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇīyo¹ la-pe¹ || Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇīyo ti¹ ||

16. (6) Dhāraṇa 2.

2. Dhāretha no tumhe bhikkhave mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni¹ ||

3. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca¹ || Ahaṃ kho bhante dhāremi Bhagavatā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni ti¹ ||

Yathā kathaṃ pana tvam bhikkhu dhāresi mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni ti¹ ||

¹ missing in S³.

² S³ has -pe- instead of yathākathaṃ^o

³ S¹⁻³ add pi. ⁴ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁵ B¹⁻² °gāmini.

⁶ bhagavatā^o till bhante dhāremi is missing in S¹⁻³.

⁷ B² inserts pi. ⁸ S¹⁻³ desitāniti. ⁹ S¹ °gāmini^o

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ vo. ¹¹ S³ dhāresi. ¹² missing in S¹⁻³.

4. Dukkham khvāham¹ bhante Bhagavatā pathamam ariyasaccam desitam dhāremi² || Yo hi koci bhante samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evam vadeyya³ || Netam dukkham pathamam ariyasaccam yaṃ² samaṇena³ Gotamena desitam² aham etaṃ dukkham pathamam ariyasaccam paccakkhāya aññaṃ dukkham pathamam ariyasaccam paññāpessāmi ti netam thānam vijjati² ||

5—6. Dukkhasamudayam khvāham¹ bhante Bhagavatā¹ la² ||

7. Dukkhanirodhagāminim⁴ paṭipadam khvāham⁵ bhante⁶ Bhagavatā catuttham ariyasaccam desitam dhāremi² || Yo hi koci bhante samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evam vadeyya³ || Netam dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadā⁷ catuttham ariyasaccam yaṃ² samaṇena Gotamena desitam² aham etaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminim paṭipadam catuttham ariyasaccam paccakkhāya aññaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminim paṭipadam catuttham ariyasaccam paññāpessāmi ti netam thānam vijjati² ||

8. Evam khvāham bhante dhāremi Bhagavatā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni ti² ||

9. Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu dhāresi mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni² || Dukkham kho bhikkhu mayā pathamam ariyasaccam desitam tathā nam dhārehi² || Yo hi koci bhikkhu samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evam vadeyya³ || Netam dukkham pathamam ariyasaccam samaṇena Gotamena desitam² aham etaṃ dukkham pathamam ariyasaccam paccakkhāya aññaṃ dukkham ariyasaccam paññāpessāmi ti netam thānam vijjati² || Dukkhasamudayam kho bhikkhu² la² || Dukkhanirodham kho bhikkhu² la⁸ || Dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadam⁹ kho bhikkhu mayā catuttham ariyasaccam desitam tathā nam dhārehi² || Yohi koci bhikkhu samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evam vadeyya³ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ khoham. ² in B¹⁻³ only. ³ S³ inserts vā.

⁴ B¹ gāmini. ⁵ S¹⁻³ kho. ⁶ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁷ B¹ dukkham^o S¹⁻³ °gaminim (B¹ -ni) paṭipadam.

⁸ the abridgment in S¹⁻³ is thus: pathamam ariyasaccam paccakkha -pe- paññāpessāmiti netam thānam vijjati -pe-

⁹ S¹⁻³ °gāmini^o

ya Netam dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadā¹ catuttham ariyasaccam yaṃ² samaṇena Gotamena desitam³ aham etaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadam³ catuttham ariyasaccam paccakkhāya aññam dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadam³ catuttham⁴ ariyasaccam paññāpessāmi⁵ netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati⁶ ||

9. Evaṃ kho tvam² bhikkhu dhārehi⁵ mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni⁴ || Tasmā ti ha bhikkhu Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇīyo⁶ la-pe⁶ || Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti⁶ yogo karaṇīyo ti⁶ ||

17. (7) Avijjā.

2. ⁷Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu⁹ °nisīdi¹⁰ ||

3. Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etaḍ avoca¹¹ || Avijjā avijjā ti⁸ bhante vuccati¹² || Katamā nu kho bhante avijjā kittāvatā ca⁹ avijjāgato hoti ti¹³ ||

4. Yaṃ kho bhikkhu dukkhe aññāṇam dukkhasamudaye aññāṇam dukkhanirodhe aññāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā¹⁰ paṭipadāya¹¹ aññāṇaṃ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu avijjā ettāvatā ca¹² avijjāgato hoti ti¹³ ||

5. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhu Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇīyo⁶ la-pe⁶ || Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇīyo ti⁶ ||

18. (8) Vijjā.

2. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkami¹⁴ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi¹⁵ ||

3. Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etaḍ avoca¹⁶ || Vijjā vijjā ti¹³ bhante vuccati¹⁴ || Katamā nu kho bhante vijjā¹⁵ kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hoti ti¹⁶ ||

¹ S¹ °gāminī° B¹ °paṭipadam. ² missing in S¹⁻³.

³ S¹⁻³ °gāminī° ⁴ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁵ S¹⁻³ dhāresi.

⁶ S¹⁻³ paṭipadanti. ⁷ in S¹⁻³ only. ⁸ S¹ omits ti.

⁹ missing in S¹. ¹⁰ B °gāmini S³ °gāminiyā.

¹¹ S¹ padāya omitting paṭi. ¹² S¹⁻³ omit avijjā°

¹³ S¹⁻³ add kho. ¹⁴ S³ pavuccati. ¹⁵ S¹⁻³ add ti.

4. Yaṃ kho bhikkhu dukkhe ñāṇaṃ dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭi-padāya¹ ñāṇaṃ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu vijjā² || Ettāvatā ca vijjagato hoti³ ||

5. Tasmā tiha bhikkhu Idaṃ dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo⁴ la-pe⁵ || ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti⁶ ||

19. (9) Saṅkāsana.

2. Idaṃ dukkham ariyasaccan ti bhikkhave mayā paññattaṃ || tattha aparimāṇā³ vaṇṇā⁴ vyañjanā aparimāṇā saṅkāsana⁵ itipidaṃ dukkham ariyasaccan ti⁶ ||

3. Idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ || la⁷ ||

4. Idaṃ dukkhanirodham || [la]⁶ ||

5. Idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccan ti⁷ bhikkhave mayā paññattaṃ || tattha aparimāṇā vaṇṇā aparimāṇā vyañjanā aparimāṇā saṅkāsana⁸ itipidaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā⁸ ariyasaccan ti⁹ ||

6. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhu Idaṃ dukkhanti yogo karaṇiyo⁴ la-pe⁵ || Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti⁶ ||

20. (10) Tathā.

2. Cattārimāni bhikkhave tathāni avitathāni anaññathāni katamāni cattāri¹ ||

3. Idaṃ dukkhan ti bhikkhave tatham² etam avitatham etam anaññatatham etam³ ||

4. Ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti tatham etam avitatham etam anaññatham etam⁴ ||

5. Ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti tatham etam avitatham etam anaññatham etam⁵ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ °gāminiyā paṭi° ² B¹⁻² hoti ti.

³ S¹⁻³ °māna always. ⁴ S¹⁻³ vaṇṇo. ⁵ saṃ always.

⁶ in 3 and 4, which they give complete, S¹⁻³ have always saṃ instead of saṅkāsana.

⁷ S³ saccam S¹ sacca.

⁸ S³ B¹ °gāmini B¹ paṭipada.

⁹ S¹ tathām S³ tatham corrected from tathām.

6. Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti tatham etam avitatham etam anaññatham etam||

7. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri tatthāni avitathāni anaññathāni|| Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave idaṃ dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo|| la-pa|| Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇi yoti||

Dhammacakkapavattanavaggo¹ dutiyo||

Tassa² uddānaṃ||

Tathāgatena³ dve vuttā⁴||

Khandhā⁵ Āyatanena⁶ ca||

Dhāraṇāya⁷ dve vuttā||

Avijjā Vijjā⁸ Saṅkāsanā⁹ Tathena cā ti||

CHAPTER III.

KOTIGĀMA-VAGGO TATIYO.

21. (1) Vijjā 1.

1. Evaṃ me sutam¹⁰ ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vajjisu¹¹ viharati Koṭigāme¹²||

2. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi|| Catunnam bhikkhave ariyasaccānam ananubodhā appaṭivedhā evam idaṃ dīgham addhānam sandhāvitam samsaritam mamañceva tumhakañca|| katamesaṃ catunnaṃ||

3. Dukkhasa bhikkhave ariyasaccassa ananubodhā appaṭivedhā evam idaṃ dīgham addhānaṃ sandhāvitam samsaritam mamañceva tumhakañca|| Dukkhasamūdayassa ariyasaccassa|| pa¹³|| Dukkhanirodhassa ariyasaccassa¹³|| Dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadāya¹⁴ ariyasaccassa ananubo-

¹ S¹⁻³ pavattanavaggo. ² missing in S¹⁻³.

³ S¹⁻³ insert me B² ca. ⁴ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁵ S¹⁻³ khandha. ⁶ S¹⁻³ āyatanāni.

⁷ S¹⁻³ dhāraṇena.

⁸ B² avijjā. ⁹ S¹⁻³ sam corrected from tam in S¹.

¹⁰ this phrase in S¹⁻³ only. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ Vajjusu. ¹² S¹⁻³ koḷi^o

¹³ complete in S¹⁻³ B².

¹⁴ S¹⁻³ °gamini (S³ nī) yā S¹ °patipadā ti.

te ca panāyasmanto sāmaññatthañ¹ ca brāhmaññatthañ¹
ca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasam-
pajja viharanti ti² ||

4. Idam avoca Bhagavā³ || pe⁴ etad avoca satthā⁵ ||

Ye dukkhaṃ nappajānanti⁶ aho⁷ dukkhassa sambhavaṃ⁸
Yattha ca sabbaso dukkhaṃ⁹ asesam uparujjhati¹⁰ || 1

Taṅca maggaṃ na jānanti¹¹ dukkhupasamagāmināṃ¹²
Cetovimuttihiṇā te¹³ aho paññāvimuttiyā¹⁴

Abhabbā¹⁵ te antakiriya¹⁶ || te ve¹⁷ jātijarūpagā¹⁸ || 2

Ye ca dukkhaṃ pajānanti¹⁹ aho dukkhassa sambhavaṃ²⁰
Yattha ca sabbaso dukkhaṃ²¹ asesam uparujjhati²² || 3

Taṅca maggaṃ pajānanti²³ dukkhūpasamagāmināṃ²⁴
Ceto vimutthāsampannā²⁵ aho paññāvimuttiyā²⁶

Bhabbā te antakiriya²⁷ || na ti jātijarūpagā ti²⁸ || 4

23. (3) *Sammāsambuddho.*

1-2. Sāvatti⁶ || Cattārimāni bhikkhave ariyasaccāni⁷
katamāni cattāri⁸ ||

3. Dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ⁹ la-pe¹⁰ dukkhanirodhagāminī
paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ¹¹ imāni¹² kho bhikkhave cattāri ari-
yasaccāni¹³ ||

4. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave¹⁴ catunnam ariyasaccānam ya-
thābhūtam abhisambuddhattā Tathāgato araham sammā-
sambuddho ti vuccati¹⁵ ||

5. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhaṃ ti yogo karaṇiyo¹⁶
la-pe¹⁷ Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yogo kara-
ṇiyo ti¹⁸ ||

24. (4) *Araham.*

1. Sāvatti⁹ ||

2. Ye hi keci bhikkhave attitaṃ addhānam arahanto sam-
māsambuddhā yathābhūtam abhisambujjhimsu¹⁰ sabbe te
cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtam abhisambujjhimsu¹¹ ||

¹ B² oññattaṃ.

² S³ athakho.

³ S¹ abhabbo.

⁴ in B¹ only.

⁵ S³ dukkhasampajānanti *instead of* dukkhaṃ⁶

⁶ in B¹⁻² only. ⁷ S¹ imā. ⁸ S¹ bhive. ⁹ in B¹⁻² only.

3. Ye pi¹ hi keci bhikkhave anāgatam addhānam arahanto sammāsambuddhā yathābhūtam abhisambujjhissanti² sabbe te cattari ariyasaccāni yathābhūtam abhisambujjhissanti³ ||

4. Ye pi hi keci bhikkhave etarahi arahanto sammāsambuddhā yathābhūtam abhisambujjhanti⁴ sabbe te cattari ariyasaccāni yathābhūtam abhisambujjhanti⁵ || Katamāni cattāri⁶ ||

5. Dukkham ariyasaccaṃ⁷ dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccaṃ⁸ dukkhanirodham asiyasaccaṃ⁹ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ¹⁰ ||

6. Ye pi¹ hi keci bhikkhave atītam addhānam arahanto sammāsambuddhā yathābhūtam abhisambujjhimsu² abhisambujjhissanti³ abhisambujjhanti⁴ sabbe te imāni cattari ariyasaccāni yathābhūtam abhisambujjhanti⁵ ||

7. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇīyo⁶ la-pe⁷ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇīyo ti⁸ ||

25. (5) *Āsavakkhayo.*

2. Jānato ham³ bhikkhave passato āsavānam khayam vadāmi no ajānato apassato⁴ Kiñca⁵ bhikkhave jānato⁶ passato āsavānam khayoti⁷ ||

3. Idam dukkhan ti bhikkhave jānato passato āsavānam khāyo hoti⁸ Ayam dukkhasamudayo ti⁹ pe¹⁰ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti jānato passato āsavānam khayoti¹¹ ||

4. Evam kho bhikkhave⁸ jānato evam passato āsavānam khayoti⁹ || Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇīyo¹⁰ la [pe]¹¹ ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇīyo ti. .

26. (6) *Mittā.*

2. Ye hi keci¹⁰ bhikkhave anukampeyyātha¹¹ ye ca sotabbaṃ¹² maññeyyūṃ¹³ mittā vā amaccā vā nāti vā sālohitā

¹ missing in S¹⁻³. ² S¹⁻³ insert -pe-

³ S¹⁻³ aham. B² has jānatvāhaṃ. ⁴ B¹⁻² S¹ kiñci.

⁵ B² inserts kim.

⁶ S¹⁻³ ti instead of hoti. ⁷ S¹ ti. ⁸ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁹ S¹⁻³ add ti. ¹⁰ S³ omits hi keci. ¹¹ S¹ sotaso.

vā¹ te vo bhikkhave catunnam ariyasaccānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamayāya samādapetabbā² nivesetabbā paṭiṭṭhāpetabbā³ Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ⁴ ||

3. Dukkassa ariyasaccassa⁵ pe⁶ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā⁷ paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa⁸ ||

4. Ye hi keci⁹ bhikkhave anukampeyyātha¹⁰ ye ca sotabba¹¹ maññeyyūṃ mittā vā amaccā vā nāti vā¹² sālohitā vā¹³ te vo bhikkhave imesaṃ catunnam ariyasaccānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamayāya samādapetabbā nivesetabbā paṭiṭṭhāpetabbā¹⁴ ||

5. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo¹⁵ la-pe¹⁶ || Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini¹⁷ paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti¹⁸ ||

27. (7) Tathā.

2. Cattārimāni bhikkhave ariyasaccāni kātamāni cattāri¹⁹ ||

3. Dukkham ariyasaccam²⁰ pe²¹ dukkhanirodhagāmini²² paṭipadā ariyasaccam²³ ||

4. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri ariyasaccāni tathāni avitathāni anaññathāni²⁴ tasmā ariyasaccānīti vuccanti²⁵ ||

5. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo²⁶ la-pe²⁷ || Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini²⁸ paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti²⁹ ||

28. (8) Loko.

2. Cattārimāni bhikkhave ariyasaccāni³⁰ katamāni cattāri³¹ ||

3. Dukkham ariyasaccam³² pe³³ dukkhanirodhagāmini³⁴ paṭipadā ariyasaccam³⁵ ||

4. Sadevake bhikkhave³⁶ loke samārake sabrahmake³⁷ sassa-
maṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya tathāgato ariyo³⁸
tasmā ariyasaccāni ti vuccanti³⁹ ||

5. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo⁴⁰
la-pe⁴¹ || Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini⁴² paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti⁴³ ||

¹ B² sammā^o always S¹⁻³ samādā^o here only. ² B¹⁻² oḡāmini.

³ S¹⁻³ sotabba (S¹ -bbā). ⁴ S¹⁻³ omit nāti vā.

⁵ missing in S¹⁻³; B¹⁻² add¹¹ la¹¹ ⁶ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁷ B¹ 'ni. ⁸ missing in B². ⁹ missing in S¹.

29. (9) *Pariññeyyam* or *Abhiññeyyam*.

2. Cattārimāni bhikkhave ariyasaccāni || katamāni cattāri ||

3. Dukkham ariyasaccam¹ [pe] dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccam || Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri ariyasaccāni ||

4. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave catunnam ariyasaccānam atthi ariyasaccam pariññeyyam² || atthi ariyasaccam pahātabbam³ || atthi ariyasaccam sacchikātabbam³ || atthi ariyasaccam bhāvetabbam⁴ || Katamañ ca bhikkhave ariyasaccam pariññeyyam ||

5. Dukkham bhikkhave ariyasaccam pariññeyyam⁴ || dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccam pahātabbam || dukkhanirodham ariyasaccam sacchikātabbam || dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccam bhāvetabbam ||

6. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇīyo || la-pe || Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini patipadā ti yogo karaṇīyo ti ||

30. (10) *Gavampati*.

1. Ekam samayaṃ⁵ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Cetesu⁶ viharanti Sahañcanike⁷ ||

2. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulānam therānam bhikkhūnam pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapatikkantānam maṇḍalamāle⁸ sannisinnānam sannipatitānam ayam antarā kathā udapādi || Yo nu kho āvuso dukkham passati dukkhasamudayam pi so passati dukkhanirodham pi passati dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadam⁹ pi passati ti¹⁰ ||

3. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Gavampati there bhikkhū etad avoca || Sammukhā me tam āvuso Bhagavato sutam sammukhā paṭiggahītam ||

¹ S¹ adds bhāvetabbam. ² S¹ omits atthi°

³ S¹⁻³ inserts -pe- ⁴ S¹⁻³ omit this phrase.

⁵ S¹ inserts bhagavā. ⁶ S¹ vetisu S³ cetisu.

⁷ S¹⁻³ sahajāni (S¹ -na) yaṃ.

⁸ S³ maṇḍala° S¹ B¹ °māle. ⁹ S¹⁻³ gāmini° always.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ passati S¹ adds yo dukkham pi so passati.

Appamattakāni bhante Bhagavatā parittāni sīmsapāpannāni pāṇinā gahitāni¹ atha kho etāneva bahutarāni yad idam upari sīmsapāvāne ti² ||

3. Evam eva kho bhikkhave etad eva bahutaraṃ yaṃ vo mayā abhiññāya anakkhātam³ || appamattakam akkhātam⁴ ||

4. Kasmā⁵ cetam bhikkhave mayā anakkhātam⁶ || Na hetam bhikkhave atthasaṃhitam nādirahmacariyakam na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya⁷ na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattati⁸ tasmā tam mayā anakkhātam⁹ ||

5. Kiñca bhikkhave mayā akkhātam¹⁰ || Idam dukkhan ti bhikkhave mayā akkhātam¹¹ || Ayam dukkhasamudayo ti mayā akkhātam¹² || Ayam dukkhanirodho¹³ ti mayā akkhātam¹⁴ || Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti mayā akkhātam¹⁵ ||

6. Kasmā cetam bhikkhave mayā akkhātam¹⁶ || Etam hi bhikkhave atthasaṃhitam¹⁷ etam ādirahmacariyakam¹⁸ etam nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati¹⁹ tasmā tam akkhātam²⁰ ||

7. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇīyo²¹ la-pe²² Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇīyo ti²³ ||

32. (2) Khadiro.

2. Yo bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya Ahaṃ dukkham ariyasaccam yathābhūtam anabhisamecca dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccam yathābhūtam anabhisamecca dukkhanirodham ariyasaccam yathābhūtam anabhisamecca dukkhanirodhagāminīpaṭipadam ariyasaccam yathābhūtam anabhisamecca sammādukkhassantam karissāmi²⁴ti netam ṭhānam vijjati²⁵ ||

3. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yo evaṃ vadeyya Ahaṃ khadirapattānam²⁶ vā palāsapattānam²⁷ vā āmalakapattānam²⁸ vā

¹ S¹⁻³ sīmsapāyēti. ² B¹⁻² omit appa^o ³ S¹⁻³ tasmā.

⁴ S¹⁻³ nābhiññāya *instead of* na abhi^o

⁵ S¹ anakkhātam. ⁶ S¹ nirodha.

⁷ S¹ ayadaripattam S³ ayadapipattānam *instead of* ahaṃ^o

⁸ B¹⁻² sala (B² lā) lapattānam.

⁹ B¹⁻² āmalaki^o (B² ki^o)

puṭaṃ¹ karitvā udakaṃ vā tālapattaṃ vā āharissamī ti² netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati|| Evam eva kho bhikkhave yo evaṃ vadeyya Ahaṃ dukkham ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca|| la³ [pe]|| sammādukkhassāntaṃ karissāmiti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati||

4. Yo ca kho bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya|| Ahaṃ dukkham ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca sammādukkhassantaṃ karissāmiti ti ṭhānaṃ etaṃ vijjati||

5. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yo evaṃ vadeyya|| Ahaṃ padumapattānaṃ vā palāsapattānaṃ⁴ vā māluvāpattānaṃ⁵ vā puṭaṃ⁶ karitvā udakaṃ vā tālapattaṃ vā āharissamī ti² ṭhānaṃ etaṃ vijjati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave yo evaṃ vadeyya|| Ahaṃ dukkham ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca⁷|| la-pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca⁷ sammādukkhassantaṃ karissāmiti ti ṭhānaṃ etaṃ vijjati||

6. Tasma ti ha bhikkhave Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ti yogo karaṇīyo|| la-pe|| Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadā ti yogo karaṇīyo ti||

33. (3) Daṇḍo.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave daṇḍo uparivehāsaṃ khitto sakim pi mūlena nipatati⁸ sakim pi majjhena nipatati⁹ sakim pi aggena nipatati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave avijjānīvaraṇā sattā taṇhāsamyojanā¹⁰ sandhāvanta¹¹ samsaranta¹² sakim pi asmā lokā paraṃ lokam gacchanti sakim pi parasmā lokā imaṃ lokam āgacchanti|| Taṃ kissa hetu|| Adiṭṭhattā bhikkhave catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ|| Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ||

3. Dukkhasa ariyasaccassa|| la-pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadāya¹³ ariyasaccassa||

¹ B¹⁻² puṭaṃ S¹⁻³ kuṭim. ² S¹⁻³ harissāmiti.

³ B¹⁻² add dukkhanirodhagāmini° °anabhisamecca.

⁴ S¹ pulāsa° S³ phalāpattānaṃ. ⁵ B¹⁻² māluva°

⁶ B² puṭaṃ S¹⁻³ kuṭim. ⁷ S¹ anabhisamecca.

⁸ S¹⁻³ patati. ⁹ B¹⁻² omit sakim pi°

¹⁰ B¹ inserts bandhā B² has samyojanabhandhāvanta.

¹¹ B¹ sandhāvata, missing in B².

¹² S¹ samsaranti, missing in B¹⁻². ¹³ B² S¹⁻³ °paṭipadā.

4. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo¹ la-pe¹ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini¹ paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti¹ ||

34. (4) *Cela.*

2. Āditte bhikkhave cele² vā sise vā kim assa karaṇiyan ti¹ ||

Āditte bhante² cele³ vā sise vā tasseva celassa vā sisassa vā nibbāpanāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussohi ca appativāni ca sati ca sampajañña⁴ ca karaṇiyan ti¹ ||

3. Ādittam bhikkhave celam vā sisam vā ajjupekkhitvā⁵ amanasikarivā anabhisametānam catunnam ariyasaccānam yathābhūtam abhisamayāya⁶ adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussohi ca appativāni ca sati ca sampajañña⁴ ca karaṇiyam¹ katamesam catunnam¹ ||

4. Dukkassa ariyasaccassa¹ la-pe¹ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya⁷ ariyasaccassa¹ ||

5. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo ti¹ pa-pe¹ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini¹ paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti⁸ ||

35. (5) *Sattisata.*

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso vassasatāyuko vassasatajivitam enam evam vadeyyum⁹ || Ehambho¹⁰ purisa pubbanhasamayam tam sattisatena¹¹ hanissanti¹² || majjhantikasamayam¹³ sattisatena hanissanti¹¹ sāyanhasamayam sattisatehi¹¹ hanissanti¹¹ || So kho tvam ambho purisa divase divase tīhi tīhi sattisatehi haññamāno¹⁴ vassasatāyuko vassasatajivi vassasatassa accayena anabhisametāni cattāri¹⁵ ariya-

¹ B¹ cele-la *always.* ² S¹⁻³ ca pana *instead of* bhante.

³ S¹ celā. ⁴ S¹ sappa° ⁵ S¹⁻³ anajjhapekkhitvā.

⁶ S¹ anabhi° S³ abhi° *corrected from* anabhi°

⁷ S¹⁻⁵ °gāmini¹paṭipadā. ⁸ S¹ *omits* ti. ⁹ B¹⁻² vadeyya.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ evam° ¹¹ S¹⁻³ °satehi *always.* ¹² S¹⁻³ *insert* -pe-

¹³ S¹⁻³ majjhantika° ¹⁴ B¹ °māne.

¹⁵ S¹ cattā.

saccāni abhisamessasī ti¹|| Atthavasikena bhikkhave² kulaputtena alam upagantum|| tam kissa hetu||

3. Anamataggo³ yam bhikkhave samsāro pubbakoti na paññāyatisattipahārānam asipahārānam parasupahārānam⁴|| Evaṃ ce⁵ tam bhikkhave assa na kho pañāham⁶ bhikkhave saha⁷ dukkhena saha domanassena catunnam ariyasaccānam abhisamayam vadāni|| Api cāham bhikkhave saha sukhena saha⁸ somanassena⁹ catunnam ariyasaccānam vadāmi|| Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ||

4. Dukkhasa ariyasaccassa|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā¹⁰ paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa||

5. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo|| pa-pe|| Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti||

36. (6) Pāṇā.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso yam imasmiṃ Jambudīpe tiṇakaṭṭhasākḥāpalāsam tam chetvā¹¹ ekajjhaṃ samhareyya|| ekajjhaṃ samharitvā sūlaṃ kareyya|| sūlaṃ karitvā¹² ye mahāsamudde¹³ mahantakā¹⁴ pāṇā te mahantakesu sūlesu āvuneyya¹⁵|| ye mahāsamudde majjhimakā pāṇā te¹⁶ majjhimakesu sūlesu āvuneyya|| Ye¹⁷ mahāsamudde sukhumakā pāṇā te sukhumakesu sūlesu āvuneyya|| Apariyādiṇṇā ca bhikkhave mahāsammudde oḷarīkā pāṇā assu|| atha te¹⁸ imasmiṃ Jambudīpe tiṇakaṭṭhasākḥāpalāsam¹⁹ parikkhayam pariyādānam gaccheyya|| ato²⁰ bahutarā kho bhikkhave mahāsamudde sukhumakā pāṇā ye na sukarā sūlesu²¹ āvunitum²² tam kissa hetu||

¹ S¹⁻³ °samessati ti. ² missing in S¹⁻³.

³ B¹ anamataggā. ⁴ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁵ S¹⁻³ ca.

⁶ S¹⁻³ pahārānaṃ. ⁷ S³ sadāha.

⁸ B¹⁻² sahāva . . . sahā va. ⁹ S¹ °senam.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ °gāminī. ¹¹ B¹⁻² tacchetvā instead of tam°

¹² S¹⁻³ katvā. ¹³ S¹⁻³ omit mahā.

¹⁴ S¹ mahattā° always. ¹⁵ S¹⁻³ āvi° always.

¹⁶ missing in S¹⁻³. ¹⁷ missing in B¹⁻².

¹⁸ S¹⁻³ °palāsa omitting parikkhayam. ¹⁹ S¹ tato.

²⁰ S¹ sūli S³ sūle. ²¹ S¹⁻³ āvunitam.

3. Sukhumattā bhikkhave attabhāvassa¹॥ Evam mahā kho bhikkhave apāyo²॥ evam mahantasmā³ kho bhikkhave apāyasmā³ parimutto⁴ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo yo⁵ Idam dukkhanti yathābhūtam pajānāti॥ la-pe॥ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmiṇi paṭipadā ti yathābhūtam pajānāti॥

4. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇīyo॥ la-pe॥ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmiṇi paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇīyo ti॥

37. (7) *Suriyupamā* 1.

2. Suriyassa bhikkhave udayato etam pubbaṅgamam⁶ etam pubbanimittam yad idam aruṇaggam⁷॥ evam eva kho bhikkhave catunnam ariyasaccānam yathābhūtam abhisamayāya etam pubbaṅgamam etam pubbanimittam yad idam sammādiṭṭhi⁸॥

3. Sammādiṭṭhikasasetam⁸ bhikkhave bhikkhuno patikaṅkham Idam dukkhan ti yathābhūtam pajānissati⁹॥ la-pe॥ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmiṇi paṭipadā ti yathābhūtam pajānissati⁹॥

Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhanti yogo karaṇīyo॥ la-pe॥ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmiṇi paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇīyo ti॥

38. (8) *Suriyupamā* 2.

2. Yāva kivañca¹⁰ bhikkhave candimasuriyā loke nupajanti neva tāva mahato ālokassa pātubhāvo hoti mahato obhāsassa॥ andhantamam¹¹ tadā hoti andhakāratimisā¹²॥ neva tāva rattidivā¹³ paññāyanti na māsaddhamāsā paññāyanti na utusamvaccharā paññāyanti॥

3. Yato ca kho bhikkhave candimasuriyā loke uppajjanti॥ atha mahato ālokassa pātubhāvo hoti mahato obhāsassa॥

¹ S¹⁻³ apāye. ² S¹ mahāasmā S³ mahāsa.

³ S¹⁻³ apāyambā. ⁴ S¹⁻³ parimuttatā.

⁵ missing in B¹⁻². ⁶ S¹⁻³ -pe- instead of etam^o

⁷ S¹⁻³ aruṇaggam. ⁸ B¹⁻² tassetam.

⁹ S¹⁻³ oṇissanti. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ insert me.

¹¹ B¹⁻² andhatamam always. ¹² S³ andhakārā.

¹³ S¹⁻³ rattindivā.

na¹ andhantamam² tadā hoti na andhakāratimisā³|| atha rattidivā⁴ paññāyanti|| māsaddhamāsā paññāyanti utusamvaccharā paññāyanti||

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhāve yāva kīvañca Tathāgato nuppajjati araham sammāsambuddho|| neva tāva mahato ālokassa pātubhāvo hoti mahato obhāsassa|| andhantama⁵ tadā hoti⁶ andhakāratimisā|| neva tāva catunnam ariyasaccānam ācikkhanā hoti desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ||

5. Yato ca bhikkhave Tathāgato loke uppajjati araham sammāsambuddho|| atha mahato ālokassa pātubhāvo hoti mahato obhāsassa|| na¹ andhantamaṃ tadā hoti na andhakāratimisā|| atha kho⁷ catunnam ariyasaccānam ācikkhanā hoti|| desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ|| Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ||

6. Dukkassa ariyasaccassa|| la|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya⁸ ariyasaccassa||

7. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idaṃ dukkhanti yogo karaṇiyo|| la-pe|| Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti||

39. (9) *Indakhīlo*.

2. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Idaṃ dukkhan ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti|| pe-la|| Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathā bhūtaṃ nappajānanti|| te aññassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā mukham ullokenti Ayam nūna⁹ bhavaṃ jānaṃ jānāti passam passati||

3. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave tūlapicu¹⁰ vā kappāsapicu¹¹ vā lahuko vātupādāno¹² same bhūmibhāge nikkhitto tam enam¹³

¹ B¹⁻² neva. ² B¹⁻² andhakāratamam.

³ S¹⁻³ andhakārā° ⁴ S¹⁻³ rattindivā. ⁵ B² otamaṃ.

⁶ S¹⁻³ omī andhan° ⁷ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁸ S¹⁻³ paṭipadā (with ya erased in S³). ⁹ S³ nūnaṃ.

¹⁰ S¹ cūla S³ culla. ¹¹ B² kappāsi°

¹² B¹ vāpādāno; S¹⁻³ vātā (S³ -ta) po (S³ pe corrected from po) dāno (S³ nā corrected from no), lahuko coming afterwards ¹³ S¹⁻³ tamena.

puratthimo vāto pacchimena samhareyyaṃ pacchimo vāto puratthimena samhareyyaṃ uttaro vāto dakkhiṇena samhareyyaṃ dakkhiṇo vāto uttarena samhareyyaṃṃṃ Tam kissa hetuṃ lahekattā bhikkhave kappāsapicunoṃṃ

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave ye keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Idam dukkhan ti yathā bhūtaṃ nappajānantiṃ la-peṃ Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti te aññassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā mukham ullokenti Ayaṃ nūna bhavaṃ jānaṃ jānāti passam passati tiṃṃ Tam kissa hetuṃ aditṭhattā bhikkhave catunnam ariyasaccānaṃṃṃ

5. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Idam dukkhan ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānantiṃ la-peṃ Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānantiṃ te nāññassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā mukham ullokenti Ayaṃ nūna bhavaṃ jānaṃ jānāti passam passati tiṃṃ

6. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ayokhilo vā indakhilo vā gambhīranemo sunikhāto acalo asampakampiṃ puratthimāya ce¹ pi disāya āgaccheyya bhusā vātavuṭṭhi neva naṃ³ sampakampeyya na⁴ sampakampeyya na⁵ sampacāleyyaṃ pacchimāya ce pi disāyaṃ la-peṃ uttarāya ce pi disāya dakkhiṇāya ce pi disāya āgaccheyya bhusā vātavuṭṭhi neva naṃ⁵ sampakampeyya na⁶ sampakampeyya na sampacāleyya⁷ṃṃ Tam kissa hetuṃṃ Gambhīrattā bhikkhave nemassa⁸ sunikhātattā indakhīlassaṃṃ

7. Evam eva kho bhikkhave ye ca kho⁹ keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Idam dukkhan ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānantiṃ la-peṃ Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānantiṃ te nāññassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā mukham ullokentiṃ Ayaṃ nūna bhavaṃ jānaṃ jānāti passam passati tiṃṃ Tam kissa hetuṃṃ Suditṭhattā bhikkhave catunnam ariyasaccānaṃṃṃ Katamesaṃ catunnaṃṃṃ

¹ S¹ cetiyaya. ² in S¹⁻³ only. ³ in B² only.
⁴ in B¹⁻² only. ⁵ in S¹⁻³ only. ⁶ missing in S¹.
⁷ S¹⁻³ omit na sampacā^o ⁸ S¹⁻³ imassa.
⁹ S¹ hi instead of ca kho.

8. Dukkassa ariyasaccassa¹ la-pe¹ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipādāya¹ ariyasaccassa¹ ||

9. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇīyo¹ la-pe¹ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇīyo ti¹ ||

40. (10) *Vādino.*

2. Yo hi² koci bhikkhave bhikkhu Idam dukkhanti yathābhūtam pajānāti¹ la-pe¹ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtam pajānāti¹ puratthimāya ce pi disāya āgaccheyya samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā vādatthiko vādagavesī Vādam assa āropessāmi ti¹ tam vata³ saha dhammena samkampessati vā sampakampessati vā sampacālessati vā ti netam ṭhānam vijjati¹ pacchimāya ce pi disāya¹ uttarāya ce pi disāya¹ dakkhiṇāya ce pi disāya āgaccheyya samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā vādatthiko vādagavesī Vādam assa āropessāmi ti¹ tam vata saha dhammena samkampessati vā sampakampessati vā sampacālessati vā ti netam ṭhānam vijjati¹ ||

3. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave silāyūpo soḷasakukkuko tassassu⁴ aṭṭhakukku⁵ heṭṭhā nemaṅgamā⁶ aṭṭhakukku upari nemassa¹ puratthimāya ce pi disāya āgaccheyya bhusā vātavuṭṭhi neva naṃ⁷ samkampeyya⁸ na sampakampeyya na⁹ sampacāleyya¹ pacchimāya ce pi disāya¹ pe [-pa]¹ uttarāya ce pi disāya¹ dakkhiṇāya ce pi disāya āgaccheyya bhusā vātavuṭṭhi neva samkampeyya na⁹ sampakampeyya na sampacāleyya¹ || Tam kissa hetu¹ || Gambhirattā bhikkhave nemassa sunikhātattā silāyūpassa¹ ||

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave¹ yo hi koci¹⁰ bhikkhu Idam dukkhan ti yathābhūtam pajānāti¹ la-pe¹ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtam pajānāti¹ la-pe¹ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtam pajā-

¹ S³ °gāminīpaṭipādā S¹ °gaminīpaṭā. ² in B¹⁻² only.

³ S¹⁻³ va *always*. ⁴ S¹⁻³ tassā assa.

⁵ S¹ °kukkuko S¹ °kukkhuko. ⁶ S³ neṅgamā.

⁷ *missing in B¹⁻²*. ⁸ S¹ sampakampeyya.

⁹ *missing in S¹*. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ *insert* bhikkhave.

nātiṃ puratthimāya ce pi disāya āgaccheyya samaṇo vā
brāhmaṇo vā vādatthiko vādagavesi Vādam assa āropessā-
miti taṃ vata saha dhammena saṃkappessati vā sampa-
kappessati¹ vā² sampacālessati³ vā ti netaṃ⁴ thānaṃ
vijjatiṃṃ Pacchimāya ce pi disāyaṃ peṃ uttarāya ce pi
disāyaṃ dakkhiṇāya ce pi disāya āgaccheyyaṃ samaṇo vā
brahmaṇo vā vādatthiko vādagavesi Vādam assa āropessā-
mi tiṃ taṃ vata saha dhammena saṃkappessati vā sam-
pakappessati vā⁵ sampacālessati vā ti netaṃ thānaṃ
vijjatiṃṃ Taṃ kissa hetuṃṃ Sudiṭṭhattā bhikkhave ca-
tunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃṃ katamesaṃ catunnaṃṃ

5. Dukkassa ariyasaccassaṃ la-peṃ dukkhanirodhagāmi-
niyā paṭipādāya ariyasaccassaṃṃ

6. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo kara-
ṇiyoṃ la-peṃ Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo
kaṇiyo tiṃṃ

Simsāpāvanavaggo⁶ catutthoṃṃ

Tassa⁷ uddānaṃṃ

Sisapā Khadiro Daṇḍoṃ

Celā⁸ Sattisatena⁹ caṃ

Pāṇā Suriyupamā dvedhā¹⁰

Indakhilo ca Vādinoti¹¹

CHAPTER V. PAPĀTAVAGGO PAÑCAMO.

41. (1) Cintā.

1. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane
Kalandakanivāpeṃṃ

2. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesiṃṃ Bhūtapubbam
bhikkhave aññataro puriso Rājagahā nikkhamitvā Loka-

¹ S¹ sakappessati. ² S¹ add ti.

³ S³ saṃkappessati missing in S¹.

⁴ S¹⁻³ have -pe- and abridge more than B¹⁻².

⁵ S¹⁻³ -pe- instead of sampa^o

⁶ S¹ B¹⁻² sisapā^o S¹⁻³ °panṇa^o instead of vana.

⁷ missing in B¹⁻². ⁸ S¹⁻³ telam. ⁹ S¹ sattim.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ dve. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ cadenacāti.

cintaṃ¹ cintessāmi ti yena Sumāgadhā² pokkharāṇi tenu-
pasāṅkamiṃ upasāṅkamitvā Sumāgadhāya³ pokkharāṇiyā
tīre nisīdi lokacintaṃ cintentoṃṃ

3. Addasā kho bhikkhave so puriso Sumāgadhāya pok-
kharāṇiyā tīre⁴ caturaṅginim⁵ senam bhisamūlālam pavī-
santiṃ⁶ disvānassa etad ahosiṃ Ummatto⁷ smi nāmāham⁸
viceto smi nāmāhamṃ yaṃ loke natthi tam mayā diṭṭhan
ti⁹ṃṃ

4. Atha kho so¹⁰ bhikkhave puriso nagaram¹¹ pavisitvā
mahājanakāyassa ārocesiṃ Ummatto smi nāmāham bhante
viceto smi nāmāham bhanteṃṃ yaṃ loke natthi tam mayā
diṭṭhan tiṃṃ

Katham¹² pana tvam ambho purisa ummattoṃṃ katham
vicetoṃṃ kiñca¹³ loke natthi yaṃ¹⁴ tayā diṭṭhan tiṃṃ

5. Idhāham bhante Rājagahā nikkhamitvā Lokacintaṃ
cintessāmi ti yena Sumāgadhā¹⁵ pokkharāṇi tenupasanka-
mimṃṃ upasāṅkamitvā Sumāgadhāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre nisi-
diṃ lokacintaṃ cintentoṃṃ addasaṃ kho ham¹⁶ bhante
Sumāgadhāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre⁴ caturaṅginim¹⁷ senaṃ
bhisamūlālam pavīsantiṃ¹⁸ evaṃ khvāham bhante ummatto
evaṃ viceto idaṃ ca loke natthi yaṃ mayā diṭṭhan tiṃṃ

Taggha tvam ambho purisa ummuttoṃṃ taggha vicetoṃṃ
idaṃ ca loke natthi yaṃ tayā diṭṭhan tiṃṃ

6. Taṃ kho pana bhikkhave so puriso bhūtaṃ yeva
addasa no abhūtaṃṃṃ Bhūtapubbam bhikkhave devāsura-
saṅgāmo samupabbuḷho¹⁹ ahosiṃ tasmim kho pana bhik-
khave saṅgāme devā jinimsu²⁰ asurā parājiniṃsuṃ parājita

¹ B² lokam^o ² S¹⁻³ °gavā (*instead of gadhā*) *always*.

³ S³ sumoga^o ⁴ *missing in S¹⁻³*.

⁵ B¹⁻² S¹ °aṅgini. ⁶ B¹⁻² pavīsantiṃ.

⁷ B¹⁻² ummatā^o ⁸ S¹⁻³ nāmāham *always*.

⁹ S¹⁻³ diṭṭham.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ *omit* atha kho, *putting so after* bhikkhave.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ rājagaham. ¹² *preceded by yathā in S¹⁻³*.

¹³ B¹ kiñci. ¹⁴ S¹⁻³ yat. ¹⁵ S¹ samā^o

¹⁶ S¹⁻³ khvāham. ¹⁷ B¹⁻² °aṅgini.

¹⁸ S¹⁻³ pavīsanti B¹⁻² pavīsantiṃ. ¹⁹ B¹ °vyūḷho.

²⁰ janisu *in S¹ which omits* asurā parājiniṃsu.

ca kho bhikkhave asurā bhītā bhisamuḷālena asurapuram pavisimsu devānaṃ yeva kho bhāyamānā¹॥

7. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave mā lokacintam cintetha॥ Sassatc loko ti va Assasato loko ti va॥ Antavā loko ti vā Anantavā loko ti vā²॥ Tam jivam tam sariranti vā Aññaṃ jivaṃ aññaṃ sariran ti vā॥ Hoti tathāgato parammaraṇā ti vā॥ Na hoti³ tathāgato parammaraṇā ti vā॥ Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā॥ Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā॥ Tam kissa hetu॥

8. Nesā⁴ bhikkhave cintā atthasaṃhitā⁵ nāḍibrahmacariyikā⁶ na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya⁷ saṃvattati॥

9. Cintentā ca⁸ kho tumhe bhikkhave Idaṃ dukkhan ti cinteyyātha॥ la॥ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti cinteyyātha॥ Tam kissa hetu॥

10. Esā bhikkhave cintā atthasaṃhitā esā āḍibrahmacariyikā⁹ esā nibbidāya virā^o ni^o upa^o abhi^o sambo^o nibbānāya saṃvattati॥

11. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idaṃ dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo॥ la-[pe]॥ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti॥

42. (2) Pupāto.

1. Ekaṃ समयam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūte pabbate॥

2. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi॥ Āyāma bhikkhave yena Paṭibhānakūto tenupasaṅkamissāma divāvihārāya ti॥

Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum॥

¹ S¹ bhayamānā corrected from bhiya^o B¹⁻² mohayamānā instead of kho^o

² S¹ omits anantāva^o ³ missing in S¹.

⁴ B¹⁻² nasā. ⁵ S¹ ohitam.

⁶ B¹⁻² naādibrahmacariyakā. ⁷ S¹⁻³ omit na abhiññāya^o

⁸ in S¹⁻³ only. ⁹ B¹⁻² ocariyakā.

3. Atha kho Bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhim yena Paṭibhānakūṭo tenupasaṅkami። Addasā kho aññataro bhikkhu Paṭibhānakūṭe mahantam papātam። disvāna Bhagavantam etad avoca። Mahā vatāyam bhante papāto subhayānako¹ bhante papāto። atthi nu kho bhante imamhā papātā añño papāto mahantataro ca bhayānakataro cā ti።።

Atthi² kho bhikkhave imamhā papātā añño papāto mahantataro ca bhayānakataro cā ti።።

Katamo pana bhante³ imamhā papātā añño papāto mahantataro ca bhayānakataro cā ti⁴።።

4. Ye hi keci bhikkhu⁵ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Idam dukkhan ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti። Ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathā⁶ nappa። Ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathā⁶ nappa። Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti። te jātisaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiramanti። jarāsaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhi⁷። maraṇasaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhi⁸። sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiramanti።። Te jātisaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiratā jarāsaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiratā maraṇasaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiratā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanikesu⁶ saṅkhāresu abhiratā jātisaṃvattanike⁷ pi saṅkhāre⁷ abhisāṅkharonti። jarāsaṃvattanike⁸ pi saṅkhāre⁹ abhisāṅkharonti። maraṇasaṃvattanike pi saṅkhāre abhisāṅkharonti። sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanike pi saṅkhāre abhisāṅkharonti።። Te¹⁰ jātisaṃvattanike pi saṅkhāre abhisāṅkharitvā jarāsaṃvattanike pi saṅkhāre abhisāṅkharitvā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanike¹¹ pi saṅkhāre⁸ abhisāṅkharitvā jātipapātam pi papatanti። jarāpapātam pi papatanti። maraṇapapātam pi papatanti። sokaparidevadukkhadomanassu-

¹ S¹⁻³ sumahāvatāyam. ² S¹⁻³ add nu.

⁴ S¹⁻³ bhikkhave. ⁴ S¹⁻³ ca. ⁵ B¹ bhikkhave.

⁶ S¹⁻³ °domanassa upāyasa° ⁷ S¹⁻³ add su.

⁸ S³ add su. ⁹ S³ saṅkhāre with su erased.

¹⁰ missing in S¹⁻³.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ °domanassa (S³ ssaṃ) upāyasa°

pāyāsapapātam¹ pi papatanti² || Te na parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi³ na parimuccanti dukkhasmā ti vadāmi⁴ ||

5. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhu⁵ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Idam dukkhan ti yathābhūtam pajānanti⁶ la-pe⁷ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtam pajānanti⁸ te jātisaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu nābhiramanti⁹ jarāsaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu nābhiramanti¹⁰ maraṇasaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu nābhiramanti¹¹ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanikesu¹² saṅkhāresu nābhiramanti¹³ || Te jātisaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu anabhiratā jarāsaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu anabhiratā maraṇasaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu anabhiratā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanikesu¹⁴ saṅkhāresu anabhiratā jātisaṃvattanike pi saṅkhāre nābhisaṅkharonti¹⁵ jarāsaṃvattanike saṅ¹⁶ nābhisaṅkharonti¹⁷ maraṇasaṃvattanike pi saṅkhāre nābhisaṅkharonti¹⁸ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanike pi saṅkhāre nābhisaṅkharonti¹⁹ || Te jātisaṃvattanike pi saṅkhāre anābhisaṅkharitvā²⁰ jarāsaṃvattanike pi saṅkhāre anābhisaṅkharitvā maraṇasaṃvattanike pi saṅkhāre anābhisaṅkharitvā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanike²¹ pi saṅkhāre anābhisaṅkharitvā jātīpapātam pi na papatanti²² jarāpapātam pi na papatanti²³ pe²⁴ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanike²⁵ pi na papatanti²⁶ || Te parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi²⁷ parimuccanti dukkhasmā ti vadāmi²⁸ ||

6. Tasmā ti ha Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇīyo²⁹ la³⁰ pe³¹ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇīyo ti³² ||

43. (3) Parīlāho.

2. Atthi bhikkhave Mahā-Parīlāho nāma nirayo³³ tattha yaṃ kiñci cakkhunā rūpam passati anīṭṭharūpaṃ yeva

¹ S¹⁻³ °domanassa upāyāsasaṃvattati (S¹ ti) yapapātam.

² B¹⁻² bhikkhave. ³ S¹⁻³ °domanassa upāyāsa°

⁴ S¹ nappatanti *instead of* na papatanti.

⁵ S¹⁻³ °manassaupāyāsasaṃvattanikapapātam.

⁶ S¹ niraye.

passati no iṭṭharūpaṃ¹ akantarūpaṃ yeva passati no kantarūpaṃ¹ amanāparūpaṃ passati no manāparūpaṃ¹ Yaṃ kiñci sotena saddaṃ suṇāti¹ pa-pe¹ yaṃ kiñci kāyena potṭhabbam phussati¹ yaṃ kiñci manasā dhammaṃ vijānāti anīṭṭharupaṃ yeva vijānāti no iṭṭharūpaṃ¹ akantarupaṃ yeva vijānāti¹ pe¹ no manāparūpan ti¹ ॥

3. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca¹ ॥ Mahā vata so bhante Pariḷāho sumahā vata so bhante Pariḷāho¹ ॥ Atthi nu kho bhante etamhā pariḷāhā añño² pariḷāho mahantataro ca bhayānakataro cā ti¹ ॥

Atthi³ kho bhikkhu etamhā pariḷāhā añño pariḷāho⁴ mahantataro ca bhayānakataro cā ti¹ ॥ Katamo pana bhante etamhā Pariḷāhā añño Pari^o mahan^o ca bhayānakataro cā ti¹ ॥

4. Ye hi keci bhikkhu⁵ samaṇā vā⁶ brāhmaṇā vā Idam dukkhan ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti¹ la-pe¹ Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti¹ te jātisamvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiramanti¹ la-pe¹ abhiratā abhisāṅkharonti¹ abhisāṅkharitvā jātipariḷāhena pi pariḷāyanti jarāpariḷāhena pi pariḷāyanti¹ maraṇapariḷāhena pi pariḷāyanti¹ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsapariḷāhena pi pariḷāyanti¹ ॥ Te na parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya⁷ maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi¹ na parimuccanti dukkhasmā ti vadāmi¹ ॥

5. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhu⁵ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Idam dukkhan ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti¹ la-pe¹ Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini patipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti¹ jātisamvattanikesu saṅkhāresu nābhiramanti¹ la-pe¹ anabhiratā nābhisāṅkharonti¹ anabhisāṅkharitvā jātipariḷāhena pi na⁸ pariḷāyanti¹ jarāpariḷāhena pi na pariḷāyanti¹ jarāpariḷāhena pi na pariḷāyanti¹ maraṇapariḷāhena pi na pariḷāyanti¹ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsapariḷāhena pi na pariḷāyanti¹ ॥ Te parimuccanti jātiyā

¹ more complete in S¹⁻³ than in B¹⁻². ² S³ aññe.

³ S¹⁻³ add nu. ⁴ S¹⁻³ have -pe- instead of añño^o

⁵ B¹⁻² bhikkhave. ⁶ S¹ va. ⁷ S¹ jarā.

⁸ missing in B¹.

jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi¹ parimuccanti dukkhasmā ti vadāmi² ||

6. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo³ la-pe⁴ Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti⁵ ||

44. (4) Kūṭāgara.

2. Yo hi¹ bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya² Ahaṃ dukkham ariyasaccam yathābhūtam anabhisamecca³ la⁴ dukkhanirodhagaminipaṭipadam⁵ ariyasaccam yathābhūtam anabhisamecca sammā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmi ti netam thānaṃ vijjati⁶ ||

3. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yo³ evaṃ vadeyya⁴ Aham kūṭāgārassa heṭṭhimam⁵ gharam akaritvā⁶ uparimam⁷ gharam āropessāmi ti⁸ netam thānaṃ vijjati⁹ || Evam eva kho bhikkhave yo evam⁸ vadeyya¹⁰ || Aham dukkham ariyasaccam yathābhūtam anabhisamecca¹¹ la-[pe]¹² dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadam¹³ ariyasaccam yathābhūtam anabhisamecca sammā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmi ti netam thānaṃ vijjati¹⁴ ||

3. Yo³ ca kho bhikkhave⁹ evaṃ vadeyya¹⁰ Aham dukkham ariyasaccam yathābhūtam abhisamecca¹¹ la-pe¹² dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadam ariyasaccam yathābhūtam abhisamecca sammā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmi ti thānaṃ etaṃ vijjati¹³ ||

4. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yo evaṃ vadeyya¹⁴ Aham kūṭāgārassa heṭṭhimam¹⁵ gharam karitvā uparimam¹⁶ gharam āropessāmi ti thānaṃ etaṃ vijjati¹⁷ || Evam eva kho bhikkhave yo evaṃ vadeyya¹⁸ Aham dukkham ariyasaccam yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca¹⁹ la-pe²⁰ dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadam ariyasaccam yathābhūtam abhisamecca sammā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmi ti thānaṃ etaṃ vijjati²¹ ||

¹ B¹⁻² ca kho *instead of* hi. ² S¹⁻³ °gāminipaṭipadā.

³ S¹ ye. ⁴ S³ heṭṭhima. ⁵ S¹⁻³ ākiritvā.

⁶ S¹⁻³ uparima. ⁷ S¹ āroprocessā°

⁸ S¹ kkheveye *instead of* kho bhikkhave yo.

⁹ S¹ *inserts* ye. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ heṭṭhima. ¹¹ S³ uparima S¹ °cam.

5. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idaṃ dukkhan ti yogo karaṇīyo¹ la-pe¹ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadā ti yogo karaṇīyo ti¹ ||

45. (5) Chiggala¹ 1.

1. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālayaṃ¹ ||

2. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā patta-civaram ādāya Vesālim² piṇḍaya pāvisi¹ ||

3. Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando sambahule licchavikumārake santhāgāre³ upāsanam⁴ kāronte durato va sukhumena tālacchiggaḷena asanam⁵ atipātentē poṅkhānupoṅkham avirādhitam¹ ||

4. Disvānassa⁶ etad ahosi¹ Sikkhitā vatime⁷ licchavikumārakā susikkhitā vatime licchavikumārakā yatrahi nāma durato va sukhumena tālacchiggaḷena asanam atipāteṣṣanti poṅkhānupoṅkham avirādhitam ti¹ ||

5. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Vesāliyaṃ piṇḍaya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapātaṭṭikkanto⁸ yena Bhagavā tenu-pasaṅkami¹ pe¹ Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etad avoca¹ ||

6. Idhāham bhante pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā patta-civaram ādāya Vesālim² piṇḍaya pāvisiṃ⁹ addasaṃ khvāham bhante sambahule licchavikumārake santhāgāre³ upāsanam karonte durato va sukhumena tālacchiggaḷena asanam atipātentē poṅkhānupoṅkham avirādhitam¹ || Disvāna me etad ahosi¹ Sikkhitā vatime licchavikumārakā susikkhitā vatime licchavikumārakā yatra hi nāma durato va sukhumena¹⁰ tālacchiggaḷena asanam atipāteṣṣanti¹¹ poṅkhānupoṅkham avirādhitam ti¹ ||

¹ This text no mentioned in the ending uddāna ought to come after the andhakari and be the sixth not the fifth.

² S¹⁻³ vesāliyaṃ. ³ B¹⁻² sandhā^o

⁴ S¹ upaṭṭhākam. ⁵ S¹ āsanam.

⁶ S¹⁻³ disvāssa. ⁷ S¹⁻³ catime.

⁸ S¹⁻³ piṇḍapātam atikkanto. ⁹ B¹⁻² pāvīsi.

¹⁰ missing in S¹⁻³. ¹¹ S¹ atipaṭṭ^o

7. Taṃ kim maññasi Ānandaḥ katamaṃ nu kho dukkarata-
raṃ vā durabhisambhavataṃ vā yo durato va sukhumena
tālacchiggaḥena asanam atipāteyya poṅkhānupoṅkham
avirādhitaṃḥ yo vā satadhā bhinnassa¹ vālassa koṭiyā
koṭim paṭivijjheyyā tiḥḥ

Etad eva bhante dukkarataṃ ceva² durabhisam-
bhavataṃca yo vā³ satadhā bhinnassa vālassa koṭiyā⁴
koṭim paṭivijjheyyā tiḥḥ

8. Atha kho Ānanda duppaṭivijjhataraṃ paṭivijjhanti
ye⁵ Idam dukkhan ti yathābhūtaṃ paṭivijjhanti⁶ḥ la-peḥ
Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ paṭi-
vijjhanti⁶ḥ

9. Tasmā ti hānanda Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyoḥ
pa-peḥ Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo
karaṇiyo tiḥḥ

46. (6) *Andhakāra*.

2. Atthi bhikkhave lokantarikā aghā asaṃvutā andha-
kāra⁷ andhakāratimisā yatthāpimesaṃ⁸ candimasuriyā-
nam evammahiddhikānam evammahānubhāvānam ābhā⁹
nānubhonti tiḥḥ

3. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad
avocaḥḥ Mahā vata so bhante andhakāro¹⁰ sumahā vata
so bhante andhakāroḥ atthi nu kho bhante etamhā andha-
kāra añño andhakāro mahantataro ca bhayānakataro cā
tiḥḥ

Atthi kho bhikkhu etamhā andhakārā añño andhakāro
mahantataro ca bhayānakataro cā tiḥḥ

Katamo pana bhante etamhā andhakārā añño andhakāro
mahantataro ca bhāyanakataro cā tiḥḥ

4. Ye hi keci bhikkhu samaṇā vā brūhmaṇā vā Idam
dukkhan ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānantiḥḥ la-peḥ Ayaṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ bhinna. ² S³ dukkarañceva S¹ dukkarece.

³ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁴ missing in S¹.

⁵ S¹⁻³ yo. ⁶ S¹⁻³ ojjhati. ⁷ S¹ -ka B¹⁻² andhakārā.

⁸ B¹⁻² yatthamimesaṃ S³ °cesam.

⁹ B¹⁻² ābhāya. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ °kāre.

dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadā ti yathābhūtam nappajananti¹ te jātisaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiramanti² la³ pe⁴ abhiratā abhisāṅkharonti⁵ abhisāṅkharitvā jātandhakāram pi papatanti⁶ jarandhakāram pi papatanti⁷ marañandhakāram pi papatanti⁸ sokaparidevadomanassupāyāsandhakāram pi papatanti⁹ te na parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya¹⁰ marañā sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi na parimuccanti dukkhasmā ti vadāmi¹¹ ||

5. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhu samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Idaṃ dukkhan ti yathābhūtam pajānanti¹ la-pe² Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini patipadā ti yathābhūtam pajānanti³ te jātisaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu nābhiramanti⁴ la [pe]⁵ anabhiratā anabhisāṅkharonti⁶ anabhisāṅkharitvā jātandhakāram pi na papatanti⁷ jarandhakāram pi na papatanti⁸ marañandhakāram pi na papatanti⁹ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsandhakāram pi na papatanti¹⁰ te parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya¹¹ marañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi¹² domanassehi upāyāsehi¹³ parimuccanti dukkhasmā ti vadāmi¹⁴ ||

6. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idaṃ dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo¹ pe [pa] Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti² ||

47. (7) Chiggaḷa 2.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso mahāsamudde ekacchiggaḷaṃ yugam pakkhipeyya¹ tatrāpissa² kāṇo³ kacchapo yo vassasatassa vassasatassa⁴ accayena sakim sakim ummujjeyya⁵ ||

3. Tam kim maññatha⁶ bhikkhave⁷ api nu so⁸ kāṇo kacchapo vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena sakim sakim ummujjanto amusmim⁹ ekacchiggaḷe yuge givam paveseyyā ti¹⁰ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ *abridge less.*

² S³ jarā.

³ S¹⁻³ jarā.

⁴ *missing in S¹⁻³.*

⁵ S¹⁻³ tatrassa.

⁶ S¹⁻³ kāṇa.

⁷ *in B¹⁻² only.*

⁸ S¹ maññathā.

⁹ B¹⁻² kho.

¹⁰ B² amukasmim.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ pavisissati.

Yadi nūna bhante kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayenā ti¹ ||

4. Khippataram kho² so bhikkhave kāṇo kacchapo vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena sakim sakim ummajjanto amusmim³ ekacchiggaḷe yuge gīvam paveseyya na³ tvevāham⁴ bhikkhave sakim vinipātagatena⁵ bālena⁶ manussatam vadāmi⁷ || Tam kissa hetu⁷ ||

5. Na hettha bhikkhave atthi⁷ dhammacariyā samacariyā kusalakiriyā⁸ puññakiriyā⁸ aññamaññakhādikā ettha bhikkhave vattati dubbalakhādikā⁸ || Tam kissa hetu⁸ ||

6. Adiṭṭhattā bhikkhave catunnam ariyasaccānam⁹ katesam catunnam⁹ || Dukkhasa ariyasaccassa⁹ la-pe⁹ dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadāya⁹ ariyasaccassa⁹ ||

7. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idaṃ dukkhan ti yogo karaṇīyo⁹ pe⁹ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇīyo ti⁹ ||

48. (8) Chiggala 3.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ayam mahāpathavi ekodakā¹⁰ assa¹⁰ tatra puriso ekacchiggaḷam yugam pakkhipeyya¹⁰ tam enam¹¹ puratthimo¹² vāto pacchimena saṃhareyya¹⁰ pacchimo vāto puratthimena saṃhareyya¹⁰ uttaro vāto dakkhiṇena saṃhareyya¹⁰ dakkhiṇo vāto uttarena¹³ saṃhareyya¹⁰ || Tatrassa kāṇo kacchapo so¹⁴ vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena sakim sakim ummujeyya¹⁰ ||

3. Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave api nu so¹⁵ kāṇo kacchapo vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena sakim sakim

¹ missing in B¹⁻². ² B² amukasmim.

³ S¹ has a blank instead of gīvam paveseyya na.

⁴ S¹ tvāvāham S³ tvāham. ⁵ S¹⁻³ vinipātam B¹ vinita^o

⁶ B¹ bahule- B² bāhullena. ⁷ S¹ attha.

⁸ sama^o kusala^o are to be found only in B¹⁻².

⁹ S¹⁻³ °paṭipadā. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ ekodikā.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ ena. ¹² S¹⁻³ purimo.

¹³ S¹⁻³ uttare. ¹⁴ missing in S³.

¹⁵ B¹⁻² kho.

ummujjanto¹ amusmim² ekacchiggaḷe³ yuge gīvam pave-seyyā ti⁴ ||

Adhiccā idam bhante yaṃ so kāṇo kacchapo vassa-satassa vassasatassa accayena sakim sakim ummujjanto amusmim ekacchiggaḷe³ yuge gīvam paveseyyā ti⁴ ||

4. Evam adhiccā idam bhikkhave yaṃ manussattam labhati⁵ evam adhiccā idam bhikkhave yaṃ Tathāgato loke uppajjati arahāṃ sammāsambuddho⁶ evam adhiccā idam bhikkhave yaṃ tathāgatapavedito⁷ dhammavinayo loke dīpati⁸ ||

5. Tassidam⁹ bhikkhave manussattam laddham¹⁰ tathā-gato ca¹¹ loke uppanno arahāṃ¹² sammāsambuddho¹³ tathā-gatappavedito ca dhammavinayo loke dīpati¹⁴ ||

6. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo kara-ṇīyo¹⁵ la-pe¹⁶ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇīyo ti¹⁷ ||

49. (9) Sineru 1.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso Sinerussa⁹ pabbatarā-jassa sattamuggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā¹⁰ upanikkhi-peyya¹¹ ||

3. Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave¹² katamaṃ nu kho bahutaram yā ca¹³ sattamuggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhittā yo ca¹⁴ Sinerupabbatarājā ti¹⁵ ||

Etad eva bhante¹⁶ bahutaram¹⁷ yad idam Sinerupabba-tarājā¹⁸ appamattikā sattamuggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhittā saṅkham¹⁹ pi na upenti upanidham pi na upenti²⁰ kalabhāgam²¹ pi na upenti Sinerupabbatarājānam²² upanidhāya sattamuggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhittā ti²³ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ add ca.

² B² amukasmim always. ³ S¹ chiggaḷe.

⁴ S¹⁻³ pavise^o ⁵ S³ opavedita S¹ opavedi.

⁶ S¹⁻³ tatiyaṃ. ⁷ B¹⁻² omit ca S¹ adds ce.

⁸ in B¹⁻² only. ⁹ S¹ sinerū^o always B² sinnerupabba^o

¹⁰ S³ osakkharā. ¹¹ S¹ upaninik^o ¹² S¹ va S³ vā.

¹³ S¹⁻³ omit yo ca. ¹⁴ S¹⁻³ bhikkhave. ¹⁵ S¹⁻³ otarā.

¹⁶ S¹⁻³ saṅkam. ¹⁷ S¹⁻³ omits upanidham^o

¹⁸ S¹ sala^o ¹⁹ S¹ orājam S³ rājā.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṃsa diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa abhisametāvino etad eva bahutarāṃ dukkhaṃ yad idam parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ appamattakam avasiṭṭhaṃ¹ saṅkhaṃ pi na upeti upanidhaṃ pi na upeti kalabhāgaṃ pi na upeti² purimaṃ³ dukkhakkhandhaṃ³ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya yad idam sattakkhattum paramatā⁴ yo Idam dukkhaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti⁵ la-[pe]⁶ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti⁷ ||

5. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhaṃ ti yogo karaṇīyo⁸ la-pe⁹ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā yogo karaṇīyo ti¹⁰ ||

50. (10) Sineru 2.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave Sineru⁴ pabbatarājā yaṃ⁵ parikkhayāṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya ṭhapetvā⁶ satta-muggamattiyo⁷ pāsānasakkharā⁸ ||

3. Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave⁹ katamaṃ nu kho⁹ bahutarāṃ yaṃ¹⁰ vā Sinerussa pabbatarājassa parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ yā¹¹ vā satta-muggamattiyo pāsānasakkharā avasiṭṭhā ti¹² ||

Etad eva bhante bahutarāṃ Sinerussa pabbatarājassa yad idam parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ¹³ appamattakā¹² satta-muggamattiyo pāsānasakkharā avasiṭṭhā saṅkhaṃ pi na upenti¹⁴ upanidhaṃ pi na upenti¹⁵ kalabhāgaṃ pi na upenti¹⁶ Sinerussa pabbatarājassa parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya satta-muggamattiyo pāsānasakkharā avasiṭṭhā ti¹⁷ ||

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṃsa diṭṭhisampannassa¹³ puggalassa abhisametāvino etad eva bahutarāṃ¹⁴

¹ S³ asiṭṭhaṃ. ² S¹⁻³ purima. ³ B² okkhantaṃ.

⁴ S¹ sinerū B² sinneru as before both always.

⁵ so B²; B¹ sam; missing in S¹⁻³. ⁶ B² dhapetvā.

⁷ S³ °mattikāyo. ⁸ S¹⁻³ add ti.

⁹ missing in S¹. ¹⁰ S³ ya; missing in S¹.

¹¹ S³ has yo corrected from yā. ¹² B¹⁻² °mattikā.

¹³ S¹⁻³ °sampanna S³ adding ssa underneath.

¹⁴ S¹⁻³ bahutarā taṃ B² bahutara.

dukkhaṃ yad idam¹ pe¹ yo Idam dukkhan ti yathābhū-
tam pajānāti¹ la-pe¹ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā
ti yathābhūtam pajānāti¹ ||

5. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhanti yogo kara-
ṇiyo¹ la-pe¹ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yogo
karaṇiyo ti¹ ||

Papātavaggo pañcama² ||

Tassa³ uddānaṃ¹ ||

Cintā⁴ Papāto Pariḷāho¹ ||

Kuṭāgarandhakāriṇaṃ⁵ ||

Chiggalena ca³ dve vuttā¹ ||

Sineru⁶ apare dve ti⁷ ||

CHAPTER VI. ABHISAMAYAVAGGO CHAṬṬHO.

51. (1) *Nakhasikho.*

2. Atha kho Bhagavā parittam nakhasikhāyam paṃsum
āropetvā bhikkhū āmantesi¹ Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave¹
katamaṃ nu kho bahutaram yo vāyam⁸ mayā paritto
nakhasikhāyam paṃsu āropito¹ ayaṃ vā mahāpathavī ti¹ ||

Étad eva bhante bahutaram yad idam mahāpathavī¹
appamattako⁹ yam Bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyam
paṃsu¹⁰ āropito saṅkham pi¹¹ na upeti upanidham pi na
upeti kalabhāgam pi na upeti¹ mahāpathavī upanidhāya
Bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyam paṃsu¹² āropito ti¹ ||

¹ complete in B¹⁻² till paramatā (S. the preceding sutta).

² S¹⁻³ omit pañcama B² has only vaggo.

³ missiny in S¹⁻³. ⁴ B² candhā.

⁵ S¹⁻³ kūtāṅgalandha^o B² kuṭāgaranta^o

⁶ S¹ sinerū B² sinneru.

⁷ This Uddāna mentions only nine suttas and among them two chiggala; but there is a third chiggala separated from the others and put before andhakāri.

⁸ S¹⁻³ omit vā. ⁹ B¹⁻² o^omattakā. ¹⁰ S¹ paṃsum.

¹¹ missing in B¹ S¹. ¹² S¹⁻³ paṃsum.

3. Evam eva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa ditṭhisampannassa puggalassa abhisametāvino etad eva bahutaram dukkham¹ pe¹ yo Idam dakkhanti yathābhūtam pajānāti¹ la [pe]² Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini patipadā ti yathābhūtam pajānā ti¹ ||

4. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhanti yogo karaṇiyo¹ la-pe¹ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini patipadā ti³ yogo karaṇiyo ti¹ ||

52. (2) Pokkharāṇi.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pokkharāṇi paññāsajjanāni āyāmena paññāsajjanāni vitthārena paññāsajjanāni ubbedhena punṇā udakassa samatittikā kākapeyyā⁴ || Tato puriso kusaggena udakam uddhareyya⁵ ||

3. Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave katamaṃ nu kho bahutaram yaṃ vā kusaggena udakam ubbhatam yaṃ vā pokkharāṇiyā udakan ti¹ ||

Etad eva bhante bahutaram yad idam pokkharāṇiyā⁶ udakam¹ appamattakam kusaggena udakam ubbhatam saṅkham pi na upeti upanidham pi na upeti kalabhāgam pi na upeti⁷ pokkharāṇi yā udakam upanidhāya kusaggena udakam ubbhatan ti¹ ||

4—5. Evam kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa¹ la¹ pe¹ yogo karaṇiyo ti⁸ ||

53. (3) Sambejja 1.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yatthimā⁹ mahānadiyo sam-sandanti¹⁰ samenti¹¹ seyyathidam Gaṅgā Yamunā Aciravati¹¹ Sarabhū Mahi¹¹ Tato puriso dve¹² vā tīpi vā udakaphusitāni uddhareyya¹³ ||

¹ missing B¹⁻². ² See the preceding sutta p. 459 note 1.

³ B¹ S¹ omit ti. ⁴ S³ °peyya.

⁵ S¹⁻³ uddhā° ⁶ S¹ pokkharāṇi.

⁷ S¹⁻³ insert yo. ⁸ S¹⁻³ omit yogo° ⁹ S¹⁻³ yattha.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ sandanti. ¹¹ B¹⁻² aci° ¹² S¹ de.

¹³ uddhareyya and the sequel is omitted (by blunder) till the next udakaphusitāni in S³.

3. Tam kim maññatha bhikkhaveᑲ katamaᑲ nu kho bahutaram yāni dve¹ vā tīᑲi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatāni yam vā sambhejja² udakan tiᑲᑲᑲ

Etad eva bhante bahutaram yad idam sambhejja². udakamᑲ appamattakāni dve vā tīᑲi vā udakaphusitāni³ ubbhatāni saᑲkham pi na upenti upanidham pi na upenti kalabhāgam pi na upenti sambhejja⁴ udakam upanidhāya dve vā tīᑲi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatāni⁵ᑲᑲ

4—5. Evam eva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaᑲᑲ so yeva peyyaloᑲᑲ yogo karaᑲiyo ti⁶ᑲᑲ

54. (4) Sambhejja 2.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yatthimā⁷ mahānadiyo saᑲsandanti samenti⁸ seyyathīdam Gaᑲᑲā Yamunā Aciravati⁹ Sarabhū Mahī tam⁸ udakam¹⁰ parikkhayam pariyaᑲdānam gaccheyya ᑲapetvā dve vā tīᑲi vā¹¹ udakaphusitāni³ᑲᑲ

3. Tam kim maññatha bhikkhaveᑲ katamaᑲ nu kho bahutaram yam vā¹² sambhejja udakam parikkhīᑲam pariyaᑲdinnam yāni vā¹³ udakaphusitāni avasiᑲᑲhāni tiᑲᑲᑲ

Etad eva bhante bahutaram sambhejja⁴ udakam yad idam parikkhīᑲam pariyaᑲdinnam appamattakāni dve vā tīᑲi vā¹¹ udakaphusitāni¹⁴ avasiᑲᑲhāni saᑲkham pi na upenti upanidham pi na upenti kalabhāgam pi na upenti sambhejja¹⁴ udakam parikkhīᑲam pariyaᑲdinnam upanidhāya dve vā tīᑲi vā¹⁵ udakaphusitāni avasiᑲᑲhāni tiᑲᑲᑲ

4—5. Evam eva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaᑲᑲ laᑲᑲ yogo karaᑲiyo ti¹⁶ᑲᑲ

¹ S¹ de. ² S¹⁻³ sambhojja.

³ S³ udakam^o ⁴ S¹⁻³ sambhojjam.

⁵ B¹ uddhatāni. ⁶ S¹⁻³ -pe- *instead of* so yeva^o

⁷ S¹⁻³ yattha. ⁸ *missing in* S¹⁻³.

⁹ B¹⁻² aci^o S¹ aciraviti. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ udaka.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ dvedhā tidhā *instead of* dnevā^o *always*. ¹² S¹ vo.

¹³ B¹⁻² upanidhāya dnevā tīᑲivā *instead of* yāni vā.

¹⁴ S¹ uphusitāni.

¹⁵ S¹⁻³ sambhojjam B¹ sambhesajja B² sambhe.

¹⁶ S¹⁻³ *omit* laᑲᑲ yogo^o

55. (5) *Pathavī* 1.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso mahāpathaviyā satta-kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā upanikkhipeyya¹ ||

3. Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave || katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ yā vā² satta-kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā upanikkhittā ayaṃ vā mahāpathavi ti ||

Etad eva bhante bahutaraṃ yad idam mahāpathavi || appamattikā satta-kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā upanikkhittā saṅkham pi na upenti upanidham pi na upenti || pe || mahāpathavim upanidhāya satta-kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā upanikkhittā³ ||

4—5. Evam eva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṃ so yeva peyyālo || yogo karaṇiyo ti⁴ ||

56. (6) *Pathavī* 2.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahāpathavi parikkhayam pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya ṭhapetvā satta-kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā ||

3. Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave || katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ yaṃ vā mahāpathaviyā parikkhinam pariyā-dinnam yā vā⁵ satta-kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā avasiṭṭhā ti ||

Etad eva bhante bahutaraṃ mahāpathaviyā⁶ yad idam parikkhinam pariyā-dinnam || appamattikā satta-kolaṭṭhi-mattiyo⁷ guḷikā avasiṭṭhā saṅkham pi na upenti || pe || kalabhāgam pi na upenti mahāpathaviyā⁸ parikkhinam pariyā-dinnam upanidhāya satta-kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā avasiṭṭhā ti ||

4—5. Evam eva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṃ so yeva peyyālo || yogo karaṇiyo ti⁴ ||

¹ B¹ °khepeyya.

² S³ yathā *instead of* yā vā.

³ B¹ *add ti written but erased in S³.*

⁴ S¹⁻³ *have -pe- instead of so yeva^o*

⁵ S¹⁻³ yathā *instead of* yāvā.

⁶ S¹⁻³ °pathavi B¹ pathaviyā.

⁷ S¹ *omits satta.*

⁸ S¹⁻³ *omit mahā B¹ has mahāpathavi.*

57. (7) *Samudda* 1.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso¹ mahāsamudde dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni uddhareyya² ||

3. Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave || katamaṃ nu kho bahutaram yaṇi vā³ dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatāni yaṃ vā mahāsamudde udakan ti ||

Etad eva bhante bahutaraṃ yad idam mahāsamudde udakaṃ || appamattakāni dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatāni saṅkham pi na upenti upanidham pi na upenti kalabhāgam pi na upenti mahāsamudde udakam upanidhāya dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatāni ti ||

4—5. Evam eva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṃ so yeva peyyālo || yogo karaṇīyo ti⁴ ||

58. (8) *Samudda* 2.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahāsamudde udakam parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya ṭhapetvā dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ||

3. Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave || katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ yaṃ vā mahāsamudde udakam parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ yaṇi vā³ dve vā tīṇi va udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhāni ti ||

Etad eva bhante bahutaram mahāsamudde udakaṃ yad idam parikkhīṇaṃ pariyadinnaṃ || appamattakāni dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhāni saṅkham pi na upenti upanidham pi na upenti kalabhāgaṃ pi na upenti mahāsamudde udakam parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhāni ti ||

4—5. Evam eva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṃ so yeva peyyālo || karaṇīyo ti⁴ ||

¹ missing in S³.

² B¹ uddharitāni.

³ missing in B¹⁻².

⁴ S¹⁻³ have only -pe- instead of so yeva°

59. (9) *Pabbatupamā* 1.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso Himavato pabbatarājassa¹ sattasāsapamattiyo pāsānasakkharā upanikkhipeyya² ||

3. Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave || katamaṃ nu kho bahutaram yā vā³ sattasāsapamattiyo³ pāsānasakkharā upanikkhittā ayam vā⁴ Himavā pabbatarājā ti ||

Etad eva bhante bahutaram yad idam Himavā pabbatarājā || appamattakā⁵ sattasāsapamattiyo⁶ pāsānasakkharā upanikkhittā saṅkham pi na upenti upanidham pi na upenti kalabhāgam pi na upenti Himavantam⁷ pabbatarājānam upanidhāya sattasāsapamattiyo pāsānasakkharā upanikkhittā ti ||

4—5. Evam eva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṃ || la-peṇ yogo karaṇiyo ti⁸ ||

60. (10) *Pabbatupamā* 2.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave Himavā pabbatarājā parikkhāyam pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya ṭhapetvā sattasāsapamattiyo⁶ pāsānasakkharā ||

3. Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave || katamaṃ nu kho bahutaram yaṃ vā Himavato pabbatarājassa parikkhīnaṃ pariyādinnaṃ yā vā⁹ sattasāsapamattiyo pāsānasakkharā avasiṭṭhā ti ||

Etad eva bhante bahutaram Himavato pabbatarājassa yad idam parikkhīnaṃ pariyādinnaṃ appamattakā¹⁰ sattasāsapamattiyo pāsānasakkharā avasiṭṭhā¹¹ saṅkham pi na upenti upanidham pi na upenti kalabhāgam pi na upenti || Himavato pabbatarājassa parikkhīnaṃ pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya sattasāsapamattiyo pāsānasakkharā avasiṭṭhā ti ||

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṃ diṭṭhisampannaṃ puggalassa abhisametāvino etad eva bahutaram

¹ B¹ himavanto pabbatarājassa. ² S³ va.

³ S¹ omits satta. ⁴ S¹⁻³ omits ayam vā. ⁵ S¹⁻³ °mattikā.

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit satta. ⁷ S¹⁻³ himavatam.

⁸ S¹⁻³ omit yogo°

⁹ S¹⁻³ omit yā vā S¹ has a ya or sa erased.

¹⁰ B¹ S¹ °mattikā. ¹¹ B¹ add ti.

dukkhaṃ yad idam parikkhīnam pariyaḍinnam¹ appamattikam² avasiṭṭhaṃ saṅkhaṃ pi na upeti upanidham pi na upeti kalabhāgam pi na upeti purimaṃ³ dukkhakkhandham parikkhīnam pariyaḍinnam upanidhāya yad idam sattakkhattuparamatā⁴ yo Idam dukkhan ti yathābhūtam pajānāti⁵ la⁶ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtam pajānāti⁷ ||

5. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo⁸ la-pe⁹ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti¹⁰ ||

Abhisamayavaggo chaṭṭho¹¹ ||

Tassuddānaṃ¹² ||

Nakhasikhaṃ¹³ Pokkharāṇi¹⁴ ||

Sambhejja¹⁵ apare dve¹⁶ ||

Pathavī dve Samuddā¹⁷ dve¹⁸ ||

Dve mā ca¹⁹ Pabbatupamā ti²⁰ ||

CHAPTER VII. VAGGO SATTAMO (CAKKAPEYYĀLO).

61. (1) Aññātra.

2. Atha kho Bhagavā parittam nakhasikhāyam²¹ paṃsum āropetvā bhikkhū āmantesi²² ||

3. Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave²³ katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ²⁴ pe²⁵ paritto nakhasikhāyam paṃsu²⁶ āropito²⁷ ayam vā mahāpathavī ti²⁸ ||

¹ B¹ °mattikam.

² B¹ purima.

³ B¹⁻³ sattakkhattuṃ^o S¹⁻³ °paramattā.

⁴ S¹⁻³ samatto.

⁵ S¹⁻³ uddānaṃ. ⁶ B¹ °sikko.

⁷ S¹⁻³ °kharāṇiyam.

⁸ S¹ °bhojja. ⁹ S¹⁻³ dve.

¹⁰ S³ samuddo B¹ samuddehi *instead of* samuddā dve.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ omit mā S³ omits ca. ¹² B¹⁻² omit ti.

¹³ S¹⁻³ °sikhāya (ṃ *being erased in* S¹).

¹⁴ S¹ paṃsum.

Etad eva bhante bahutaram yad idam mahāpathavi¹ appamattako² yam Bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyam paṃsu³ āropito saṅkham pi na upeti upanidham pi na upeti kalabhāgam pi na upeti mahāpathavim upanidhāya Bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyam paṃsu āropito ti⁴ ||

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā⁴ te sattā ye manussesu paccājāyanti⁵ || atha kho ete⁵ bahutarā sattā ye aññatra⁶ manussehi paccājāyanti⁵ || Tam kissa hetu⁵ ||

5. Adhiṭṭhatā bhikkhave catunnam ariyasaccānaṃ¹ katamesaṃ catunnaṃ¹ || Dukkassa ariyasaccassa¹ la-pe¹ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipādāya ariyasaccassa¹ ||

6. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo¹ la-pe¹ || Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini¹ paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti¹ ||

62. (2) Puccantam.

2. Atha kho Bhagavā parittaṃ nakhasikhāyam paṃsum āropetvā bhikkhū āmantesi¹ ||

3. Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave¹ katamaṃ nu kho bahutaram yo vāyam mayā paritto nakhasikhāyam paṃsu āropito ayaṃ vā mahāpathavi¹ ti¹ ||

Etad eva bhante bahutaram yad idam mahāpathavi¹ appamattako² yam Bhagavatā⁷ paritto nakhasikhāyam paṃsu āropito saṅkham pi na upeti upanidham pi na upeti kalabhāgam pi na upeti¹ mahāpathavim upanidhāya Bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyam paṃsu āropito ti⁴ ||

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā⁴ te sattā ye majjhimesu⁸ janapadesu⁹ paccājāyanti⁵ || atha kho ete va¹⁰ bahutarā sattā ye paccantimesu janapadesu paccājāyanti⁵ aviññātāresu milakkhesu¹¹ pa pe¹ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ add ti. ² B¹ °mattakā.

³ S¹⁻³ paṃsum *always*.

⁴ B¹ appamattakā.

⁵ B¹ etad eva. ⁶ S¹⁻³ aññetatra.

⁷ S¹⁻³ bhagavā. ⁸ S³ majjhisu.

⁹ *missing in S¹⁻³*. ¹⁰ B¹ ca.

¹¹ B¹ milakkhūsu S³ cilakkhesu.

63. (3) *Paññā.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye pana¹ ariyena paññācakkhunā samannāgatā² atha kho ete bahutarā sattā ye avijjāgatā sammulhā³ pa²⁴ ||

64. (4) *Surāmeraya.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye³ surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā⁴ paṭiviratā⁵ || atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā⁴ appaṭiviratā⁵ || la⁵ ||

65. (5) *Odakā.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye thalajā⁶ || atha kho ete bahutarā sattā ye udakajā⁶ || Tam kissa hetu⁶ ||

66. (6) *Matteyyā.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te suttā ye matteyyā⁷ || atha kho ete bahutarā sattā ye amatteyyā⁷ || pa⁷ ||

67. (7) *Petteyyā.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye petteyyā⁸ || atha kho ete va⁸ bahutarā sattā ye apetteyyā⁸ || la⁸ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ tamena *instead of* ye pana.

² S¹⁻³ *have nothing and do not point out here any division.*

³ *in B¹ only.*

⁴ S¹⁻³ *omit* °majja°

⁵ S¹⁻³ *omit here and every where any sign of abbreviation and separate the several texts only by a spiral line.*

⁶ *instead of* atha kho° S¹⁻³ *have etad eva bahutarā odakajā and nothing more.*

⁷ S¹ appamatteyyā, S³ matteyya, *this omitting ye.*

⁸ S¹ B¹ *omit va.*

68. (8) *Sāmañña*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye sāmāññā
atha kho ete va¹ bahutarā sattā ye asāmāññā² pa³ ||

69. (9) *Brahmañña*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye brah-
mañña⁴ || atha kho ete³ bahutarā sattā ye abrahmañña⁵ ||
la⁶ ||

70. (10) *Pacāyika*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye kule
jetthāpacāyino⁷ || atha kho ete³ bahutarā sattā ye kule
jetthāpacāyino ti⁸ ||

Vaggo⁵ uddānam⁶ ||

Aññatra Paccantam Paññāya⁶ ||

Surāmeraya Odakā⁷ ||

Matteyyā⁸ Peteyyā⁹ cā ti¹⁰ ||

Sāmañnam Brahma¹¹ Pacāyikan¹² ti¹³ ||

CHAPTER VIII. APPAKĀ-VIRATAM.

71. (1) *Pāṇa*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye pāṇāti-
pātā paṭiviratā¹³ || atha kho ete¹³ bahutarā sattā ye pāṇāti-
pātā appaṭiviratā¹⁴ || Tam kissa hetu¹⁴ || la¹⁵ ||

¹ B¹ ete, S¹ etad eva. ² S³ brahmaññe.

³ S¹⁻³ etad eva. ⁴ S¹ brahmañña.

⁵ so B¹⁻²; S¹⁻³ Cakkapeyyālo pathamako (S³ has °patha-
mavaggo) —

⁶ S¹⁻³ aññapattapaccāṅgapaññāye.

⁷ S¹⁻³ uda (S¹ dā) kam. ⁸ S¹ metteyyo S³ matteyyo.

⁹ S¹⁻³ patteyyo. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ ceva. ¹¹ S³ add ñña erased.

¹² S³ pacāyano. ¹³ S¹⁻³ add va always.

¹⁴ S¹⁻³ omit tam° and the sign of abbreviation separating
the several texts as before by a line.

72. (2) *Adinnam.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye adinnā-dānā paṭiviratā¹ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye adinnā-dānā appaṭiviratā² la³ ||

73. (3) *Kāmesu.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye kāmesu micchācārā² paṭiviratā¹ atha kho ete bahutarā sattā ye kāmesu micchācārā appaṭiviratā¹ pa¹ ||

74. (4) *Musāvāda.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te suttā ye musāvādā paṭiviratā¹ atha kho ete bahutarā sattā ye musāvādā appaṭiviratā¹ ||

75. (5) *Pesunam.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye pisunāya³ vācāya paṭiviratā¹ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye pisunāya³ vācāya appaṭiviratā¹ la¹ ||

76. (6) *Pharusam.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye pharusāya⁴ vācāya paṭiviratā¹ atha kho ete bahutarā sattā ye pharusāya⁴ vācāya appaṭiviratā¹ la¹ ||

77. (7) *Samphappalāpam.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye samphappalāpā⁵ paṭiviratā¹ atha kho bahutarā sattā ye samphappalāpā appaṭiviratā¹ la¹ ||

¹ B¹ °dānāppaṭi°

² S¹ pānātipātā *instead of* kāmesu°

³ S³ pisunā. ⁴ S¹⁻³ pharu (S¹ rū) sā.

⁵ S¹ °pām S¹⁻³ *omit the end of this and the beginning of the next sutta from atha to atha, the whole being represented by -pe-*

78. (8) *Bijam.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye bija-gāmabhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭiviratā¹ atha kho² ete³ va bahutarā sattā ye bijagāmabhūtagāmasamārambhā appativiratā¹ la¹ ||

79. (9) *Vikāle.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye vikālabhojanā paṭiviratā¹ atha kho ete bahutarā sattā³ ye vikālabhojanā appativiratā¹ la¹ ||

80. (10) *Gandhavilepanam.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye mālā-gandhavilepanadhāraṇamaṇḍanavibhūsanatṭhānā paṭiviratā¹ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye mālāgandhavilepanadhāraṇamaṇḍanavibhūsanatṭhānā appativiratā¹ ||

Vaggo⁴ uddānam¹ ||

Pāṇam Adinnaṃ Kāmesu¹

Musāvādaṃ ca⁵ Pesuññaṃ⁶

Pharusam⁷ Samphappalāpam⁸ Bijam⁸

Vikāle Gandhavilepanan ti⁹ ||

CHAPTER IX¹⁰. ĀMAKADHAÑÑA-PEYYĀLAM.81. (1) *Naccam.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye naccagīta-vādita-visūkadassanā paṭiviratā¹ atha kho ete va¹¹

¹ written but erased in S³. ² S¹ te.

³ S¹⁻³ omit atha kho⁰ °sattā. ⁴ S¹⁻³ add dutiyo.

⁵ S¹⁻³ omit ca. ⁶ S³ pesuñña. ⁷ S³ pa⁰ S¹ °rū⁰

⁸ S¹⁻³ add ca.

⁹ S¹ vikālocavilepanāti S³ vikālepanāti.

¹⁰ chapter III according to S¹⁻³.

¹¹ B² ataceva.

bahutarā sattā ye nacca-gīta-vādita-visūkadassanā appaṭṭiviratā¹ || Tam kissa hetu¹ la¹ ||

82. (2) *Sayaṇam.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te² sattā ye uccāsayanā³ mahāsayanā paṭṭiviratā¹ || atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye uccāsayanā mahāsayanā appaṭṭiviratā¹ la¹ ||

83. (3) *Rajatam⁴.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye jātarūparajatapaṭṭiggahanā paṭṭiviratā¹ || atha kho ete va⁵ bahutarā sattā ye jātarūparajatapaṭṭiggahanā appaṭṭiviratā¹ la¹ ||

84. (4) *Dhañṇam.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye āmakadhañṇapaṭṭiggahanā paṭṭiviratā¹ || atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye āmakadhañṇapaṭṭiggahanā appaṭṭiviratā¹ la¹ ||

85. (5) *Mamsam.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye āmakamamsapaṭṭiggahanā paṭṭiviratā¹ || atha kho ete va⁶ bahutarā sattā ye āmakamamsapaṭṭiggahanā appaṭṭiviratā¹ la¹ ||

86. (6) *Kumāriyam.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye itthikumārapaṭṭiggahaṇā⁷ paṭṭiviratā¹ || atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye itthikumārapaṭṭiggahaṇā⁸ appaṭṭiviratā¹ la¹ ||

¹ This mention and the sign of abbreviation are as before missing in S¹⁻³ which separate the texts only by a line.

² S¹ has nothing more of this text.

³ S³ °sayana. ⁴ missing in S¹.

⁵ missing in B¹.

⁶ B¹ has only ete here and further on.

⁷ B¹⁻² °kumārikāpaṭṭi° S³ kumāra with kā erased.

⁸ B¹⁻² °kumārikā.

87. (7) *Dāsī.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye dāsīdā-sapaṭiggahaṇā¹ paṭiviratāṃṃ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye dāsīdā-sapaṭiggahaṇā¹ appaṭiviratāṃṃ laṃṃ

88. (8) *Ajelakam.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye ajela-kapaṭiggahaṇā paṭiviratāṃṃ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye ajelakapaṭiggahaṇā appaṭiviratāṃṃ laṃṃ

89. (9) *Kukkuṭasūkara.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye kukku-ṭasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā paṭiviratāṃṃ atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye kukkuṭasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā appaṭiviratāṃṃ laṃṃ

90. (10) *Hatthino.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye hatthi-gavassavaḷavāpaṭiggahaṇā² paṭiviratāṃṃ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye hatthigavassavaḷavāpaṭiggahaṇā³ appaṭi-viratāṃṃ laṃṃ

Tatiyo⁴ Vaggoṃ Uddānaṃṃ

Naccaṃ⁵ Sayanaṃ Rajataṃṃ

Dhaññaṃ Maṃsaṃ⁶ Kumāriyaṃ⁷

Dāsī Ajelakaṃ⁸ cevaṃṃ

Kukkuṭasūkara-Hatthino ti⁹ṃṃ

¹ B² S¹⁻³ dāsī°

² S¹ °gāvassa° S³ °gāvāssa.

³ S¹ °gāvassa° S³ °gavāssa°

⁴ in S¹⁻³ only. ⁵ S¹⁻³ uccā.

⁶ S¹⁻³ dhaññaṃ (S¹ ma-) sa.

⁷ B¹ kumārikā.

⁸ S¹⁻³ dāsī ajelakā.

⁹ S¹⁻³ kukkuṭavaḷavena cā ti.

CHAPTER X. BAHUTARĀ SATTĀ.

91. (1) *Khetta*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye khetta-vatthupaṭiggahaṇā paṭiviratā¹ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye khattavatthupaṭiggahaṇā appaṭiviratā¹ la¹ ||

92. (2) *Kayavikkaya*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye kaya-vikkayā paṭiviratā¹ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye kayavikkayā¹ appaṭiviratā¹ la¹ ||

93. (3) *Dūteyyam*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye dūteyya-pahīnagamanānuyogā paṭiviratā¹ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye dūteyyapahīnagamanānuyogā appaṭiviratā¹ la¹ ||

94. (4) *Tulākūṭam*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye tulākūṭa-kamsakūṭa-mānakūṭā² paṭiviratā¹ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye tulākūṭa-kamsakūṭa-mānakūṭā appaṭiviratā¹ la¹ ||

95. (5) *Ukkoṭana*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye ukkoṭanavañcananikatisāviyogā² paṭiviratā¹ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye ukkoṭanavañcananikatisāviyogā² appaṭiviratā¹ la¹ ||

96—101. (6—11) *Vadha-ālopa-sāhasakāram*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye chedana-vadha-bandhana-viparāmosa-ālopa-sāhasakārā³ paṭiviratā¹ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ kāya°

² B¹ °kuṭ° always S³ omits mānakūṭā here.

³ B¹⁻² °vadhana° always S¹ °sāhasākāra.

viratā¹ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye bhedana-vadha-bandhana-viparāmosa-ālopa-sāhasākārā appaṭiviratā² Tam kissa hetu³ Adiṭṭhattā bhikkhave catunnam ariyasaccānaṃ⁴ katamesaṃ catunnaṃ⁵

5. Dukkhasa ariyasaccassa⁶ la dukkhanirodhagāminiyā⁷ patipādāya ariyasaccassa⁸

6. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo⁹ la Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti¹⁰

CHAPTER XI. GATIYO PAÑCAKĀ.

102. (1) *Pañcagati.*

2. Atha kho Bhagavā parittam nakhasikhāyam paṃsum āropetvā bhikkhū āmantesi¹

3. Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave² katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ yo vāyam mayā paritto nakhasikhāyam³ paṃsu⁴ āropito⁵ ayam vā mahāpathavi⁶ ti⁷

Etad eva bhante bahutaraṃ yad idam mahāpathavi appamattako⁸ yam Bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyam paṃsu⁹ āropito saṅkham pi na upeti upanidham¹⁰ pi na upeti kalabhāgam pi na upeti mahāpathavim upanidhāya¹¹ Bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyam paṃsu¹² āropito ti¹³

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye manussā cutā manussesu paccājāyanti¹⁴ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye manussā cutā niraye paccājāyanti¹⁵ la-peṭṭi

103. (2) *Pañcagati.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye manussā cutā manussesu paccājāyanti¹ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye manussā cutā tiracchānayaniyā paccājāyanti²

¹ S¹⁻³ ogāmini (S¹ -nī). ² S¹ 'khāya.

³ S¹⁻³ paṃsum. ⁴ B¹ āropitā.

⁵ B¹⁻² appamattakā. ⁶ S¹ unidham.

⁷ S¹⁻³ insert tadeva.

104. (3) *Pañcagati.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye manussā cutā manussesu paccājāyanti¹ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye manussā cutā pittivisaye paccājāyanti² ||

105—107. (4—6) *Pañcagati.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye manussā cutā devesu paccājāyanti¹ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye manussā cutā niraye paccājāyanti²
tiracchānayoniyā paccājāyanti³
pittivisaye paccājāyanti⁴ ||

108—110. (7—9) *Pañcagati.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye devā cutā devesu paccājāyanti¹ atha kho ete bahutarā sattā ye devā cutā niraye paccājāyanti²
tiracchānayoniyā paccājāyanti³
pittivisaye paccājāyanti⁴ ||

111—113. (10—12) *Pañcagati.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā² te sattā ye devā cutā manussesu paccājāyanti¹ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye devā cutā niraye paccājāyanti² ||
tiracchānayoniyā paccājāyanti³
pittivisaye paccājāyanti⁴ ||

114—116. (13—15) *Pañcagati.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye nirayā cutā manussesu paccājāyanti¹ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye nirayā cutā niraye paccājāyanti²
tiracchānayoniyā paccājāyanti³
pittivisaye paccājāyanti⁴ ||

¹ *Instead of this number 3, B¹ has iminā nayena pañcagati vitthāretabbā* ||

² B¹ appamattakā.

117—119. (16—18) *Pañcagati.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye nirayā cutā devesu paccājāyanti¹ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye nirayā cutā niraye paccājāyanti¹
 tiracchānayaniya paccājāyanti¹
 pittivisaye paccājāyanti¹ ||

120—122. (19—21) *Pañcagati.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye tiracchānayaniyā cutā manussesu paccājāyanti¹ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye tiracchānayaniya¹ cutā niraye paccājāyanti¹
 tiracchānayaniyā paccājāyanti¹
 pittivisaye paccājāyanti¹ ||

123—125. (22—24) *Pañcagati.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye tiracchānayaniyā cutā devesu paccājāyanti¹ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye tiracchānayaniyā cutā niraye paccājāyanti¹
 tiracchāna paccājāyanti¹
 pittivisaye paccājāyanti¹ ||

126—128. (25—27) *Pañcagati.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye pittivisayā cutā manussesu paccājāyanti¹ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye pittivisayā cutā niraye paccājāyanti¹
 tiracchānayaniyā paccājāyanti¹
 pittivisaye paccājāyanti¹ ||

129. (28) *Pañcagati.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye pittivisayā cutā devesu paccājāyanti¹ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye pittivisayā cutā niraye paccājāyanti¹ ||

¹ B¹ °yoniyo.

130. (29) *Pañcagati.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye pitti-visayā cutā devesu paccājāyanti¹ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye pittivisayā cutā tiracchānayoniyā paccājāyanti² ||

131. (30) *Pañcagati.*

4. Evam eva kho¹ bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye pittivisayā cutā devesu paccājāyanti² atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye pittivisayā cutā pittivisaye paccājāyanti³ || Tam kissa hetu⁴ aditthattā bhikkhave⁵ catunnam ariyasaccānaṃ⁶ katamesaṃ catunnam⁷ ||

5. Dukkhasa ariyasaccassa⁸ dukkhasamudayassa ariyasaccassa⁹ dukkhanirodhassa ariyasaccassa¹⁰ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya¹¹ ariyasaccassa¹² ||

6. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhanti yogo karaṇiyo¹³ || Ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yogo karaṇiyo¹⁴ || Ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yogo karaṇiyo¹⁵ || Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti¹⁶ ||

7. Idam avoca Bhagavā¹⁷ attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun ti¹⁸ ||

Āmakadhaññapeyyālam¹⁹ ||

Cakkapeyyālasamatti²⁰ ||

Uddānam²¹ ||

Khetta Kayavikkayaṅca Dūteyyam²² Tulākūtaṃ Vadhena ca Alopa-Sahasākāram²³ Appakā te virataṃ²⁴ Atha kho eteva Bahutarā sattā²⁵ Gatiyo pañcakā²⁶ so vaggo tena pavuccati ti²⁷ ||

Saccasamyuttaṃ dvādasamaṃ²⁸ ||

¹ missing in S¹.

² S¹⁻³ add -pe-

³ S¹⁻³ bhikkhu (S¹ -kha-). ⁴ S¹⁻³ °gāmini paṭipadā.

⁵ S¹⁻³ abhinandaṃ. ⁶ in B¹⁻² only.

⁷ in S¹⁻³ only. ⁸ S¹ dūteyaṃ S³ duteyyaṃ.

⁹ S¹ gatiyovakā.

¹⁰ This uddāna is to be found in the Singhalese MSS. only.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ samattaṃ.

Magga-Bojjhaṅgaṃ Sati ca Indriyaṃ
 Sammappadhānaṃ ca Balaṃ ca Iddhiyā¹
 Anurūddhaj-Jhāna Suppakāsitam
 Sotena Saccha Bhagavā pakāsayi² ||
 Mahāvaggasamyuttam niṭṭhitam³ ||

¹ S³ iddhiyo.

² *This recapitulation is to be found in the Singhalese MSS. only.*

³ *This mention in B¹⁻² only.*

INDICES.

The following are the numbers and abbreviations referring to the several Samyuttas.

- XLV. Mag. = Magga-Samyuttam (I).
XLVI. Boj. = Bojjhaṅga-Samyuttam (II).
XLVII. Sat. = Sati-Samyuttam (III).
XLVIII. Ind. = Indriya-Samyuttam (IV).
XLIX. Sam. = Sammappadhāna-Samyuttam (V).
L. Bal. = Bala-Samyuttam (VI).
LI. Id. = Iddhipāda-Samyuttam (VII).
LII. Anu. = Anuruddha-Samyuttam (VIII).
LIII. Jhā. = Jhāna-Samyuttam (IX).
LIV. Ānā. = Ānāpāna-Samyuttam (X).
LV. Sot. = Sotāpatti-Samyuttam (XI).
LVI. Sac. = Sacca-Samyuttam (XII).

The Arabic, subjoined to these Roman, numbers point out the place of the Suttas in their respective Samyuttas without regard to the divisions into chapters (vaggos).

I.

INDEX TO THE PROPER NAMES.

Qualifications

not taken from the texts are included between [].

- | | |
|--|---|
| <p> Āṅgā [manussā] Indr. XLVIII. 50
 Ajapālanigrodha Sat. XLVII. 18, 43 Ind. XLVIII. 57
 Aciravati nadi Mag. XLV. 93, 96, 99, 102 Boj. XLVI. 79, 82, 85, 88 Sati. XLVII. 53, 56, 59, 62 Indr. 73, 76, 79, 82, 131, 134, 137, 140 Sam. XLIX. 3, 6, 9, 12 Bal. L. 59, 62, 65, 68 Id. LI. 35, 38, 41, 44 Jhā. LIII. 3, 6, 9, 12 Sot. LV. 42 Sac. LVI. 53, 54
 Añcanavana (or Añja) Boj. XLVI. 6 Ind. XLVIII. 43
 Aññāta-Koṇḍañño [āyasmā] Sac. LVI. 11
 Atimutta āyasmā Boj. XLVI. 8
 Anāthapiṇḍika gahapati Sot. LV. 26, 27, 28
 Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāma (Jettavana)
 Anuruddha āyasmā Sat. XLVII. 26—28 Anu. LII. 1—24
 Andhavana Anu. LII. 10 </p> | <p> Abhaya rājakumāra Boj. XLVI. 56
 Ambapālivana Sat. XLVII. 1, 2 Anu. LII. 9
 Ariṭṭha āyasmā Ānā. LIV. 6
 Asurā Ind. XLVIII. 69 Sac. LVI. 41
 Asoka bhikkhu Sot. LV. 9
 Asokā upāsikā Sot. LV. 9
 Ānanda āyasmā Mag. XLV. 2, 4, 18, 19, 20 Sat. 9, 10, 13, 21—23, 29 Ind. XLVIII. 41 Id. LI. 10, 15, 22, 27, 28 Ānā. LIV. 9, 10, 13, 14 Sot. LV. 4, 8, 9, 10, 13, 26, 27 Sac. LVI. 45
 Āpanam nigamo Ind. XLVIII. 50
 Īcchānaṅgala [desa] Ānā. LIV. 11
 Īcchānaṅgalavanasaṅḍa Ānā. LIV. 11
 Īsiddattapurāṇā [manussā] Sot. LV. 6
 Īsipatana [desa] Sot. LV. 53, Sac. LVI. 11 </p> |
|--|---|

- Ukkacelā [desa] Sat. XLVII. 14
 Unnābha brāhmaṇa Ind. XLVIII. 42 Id. LI. 15
 Uttiya (-ka) āyasmā Mag. XLV. 30 Sat. XLVII. 16
 Udāyi āyasmā Boj. XLVI. 26, 28, 30
 Udenacetiyam Id. LI. 10
 Upavāna āyasmā Boj. XLVI. 8
 Uruvelā [desa] Sat. XLVII. 18, 43 Ind. XLVIII. 57
 Uruvelakappa nigamo Ind. XLVIII. 52
- Kakkāṭa upāsaka Sot. LV. 10
 Kaṭṭissaha upāsaka Sot. LV. 10
 Kaṇṭakīvana Sat. XLVII. 26, 27, 28 Anu. LII. 4, 5, 6
 Kapilavatthu [nagara] Ānā. LIV. 12 Sot. LV. 21—25, 37—40, 47—49, 52, 54
 Kappino (Mahā-) Ānā. LIV. 7
 Kāpilavatthavā [manussā] Sot. LV. 52
 Kalandakanivāpa—Veḷuvana
 Kassapa buddha Ind. XLVIII. 57
 Kassapa (Pūrana-) [titthiya] Boj. XLVI. 56
 Kassapa (Mahā-) āyasmā Boj. XLVI. 14
 Kālīṅga upāsaka Sot. LV. 8
 Kālīgodhā sākyāni Sot. LV. 39
 Kāsi [desa] Sot. LV. 6
 Kimbila āyasmā Ānā. LIV. 10
 Kimbilā [desa] Ānā. LIV. 10
 Kukkuṭārāma Mag. XLV. 18—20 Sat. XLVIII. 21—23
- Kuṇḍaliya paribbājaka Boj. XLVI. 6
 Kūṭāgārasālā Id. LI. 10 Ānā. LIV. 9 Sot. LV. 30
 Koṭigāma Sac. LVI. 21—28
 Koṇḍañña S. Aññāta
 Koliyā manussā Boj. XLVI. 54
 Kosambi [desa] Boj. XLVI. 8 Ind. XLVIII. 49, 53 Id. LI. 15
 Sac. LVI. 31
 Kosala [desa] Ind. XLVIII. 51 Sot. LV. 7
 Kosalā [manussā] Sat. XLVII. 4 Ind. XLVIII. 51 Sot. LVI. 6, 7
- Gaṅgā nadī Mag. XLV. 91, 96, 97, 102, 160, 180 Boj. XLVI. 77, 82, 83, 88, 121, 124, 127, 132 Sat. XLVII. 14, 51, 56, 57, 62 Ind. XLVIII. 71, 76, 77, 82, 102, 129, 132, 135, 140 Sam. XLIX. 1, 4, 6, 7, 12 Bal. L. 4, 7, 12, 57, 60, 63, 68 Id. LI. 33, 36, 39, 44 Anu. LII. 8 Jhā. LIII. 1, 4, 7, 12 Sac. LVI. 53, 54
 Gavampati āy° Sac. LVI. 30
 Gijjhakūṭapabbata Boj. XLVI. 5, 58 Ind. XLVIII. 58 Sac. LVI. 42
 Giṅjakāvasatha Sot. LV. 8—10
 Gotama (samaṇa) Mag. XLV. 5, 41—48 Boj. XLVI. 6, 52, 54, 55 Sat. XLVII. 25 Ind. XLVIII. 42 Ānā. LIV. 11 Sot. LV. 7 Sac. LVI. 16
 Gotama (ka) cetiya Ind. XLVIII. 10

- Godhā (kāli-) sākyāni Sot. LV. 23, 39
- Ghositārāma Boj. XLVI. 8
Ind. XLVIII. 49, 53, 65 Id. LL. 15
- Catumahārājikā devā Sot. LV. 54 Sac. LVI. 11
- Cāpāla-cetiya Id. LL. 10
- Cunda samanuddeso Sat. XLVII. 13
- Cunda (Mahā-) āyasmā Boj. XLVI. 16
- Cetā [manussā] Sac. LVI. 36
- Jambudīpa Sac. LVI. 6, 36
- Jānusoṇi brāhmaṇa Mag. XLV. 4
- Jetavana Mag. XLV. 1, 3—17, 21—180 Boj. XLVI. 1—5, 7, 9—13, 17—29, 31—33 Sat. XLVII. 3, 5—8, 10, 11, 13, 15—17, 24, 25, 31—103 Ind. XLVII. 1—40, 42, 54—56, 59—185 Sam. XLVIII. 1—25 Bal. XLIX. 1—110 Id. LL. 11—13, 16—86 Anu. LII. 1, 2, 7, 11—24 Jhā. 1—54 Ānā. LIV. 1—8, 13—20 Sot. LV. 1, 2, 4, 6, 7, 11—20, 26—29, 31—36, 41—46, 51, 52, 55—74 Sac. TVI. 1—10, 23—29, 32—40
- Jotika gahapati Sot. LV. 3
- Ñatika [desa] Sot. LV. 8—10
- Tāvatisā devā Ind. XLVIII. 68 Sot. LV. 18—20, 54 Sac. LVI. 11
- Tuṭṭho upāsaka Sat. XLVII. 10
- Tusiṭā devā Sot. LV. 54 Sac. LVI. 11
- Dīghāvu upāsaka Sot. LV. 3
- Dhammadinna upāsaka Sot. LV. 53
- Nandaka licchavi Sot. LV. 30
- Nandā bhikkhuni Sot. LV. 8
- Nandiya paribbājaka Mag. XLV. 10
- Nandiya sakka Sot. LV. 40, 47
- Nālandā [vihāra] Sat. XLVII. 12
- Nāḷa-gāmaka Sat. XLVII. 13
- Nikata upāsaka Sot. LV. 10
- Nigrodhārāma Ānā. LIV. 12, 20 Sot. LV. 21, 22, 23, 37, 39, 40, 47—49, 54
- Nimmānaratī devā Sot. LV. 54 Sac. LVI. 11
- Nerañjarā nadī Sat. XLVII. 18, 43 Ind. XLVIII. 57
- Parinimmitavasavattino devā Sot. LV. 54 Sac. LVI. 11
- Pariḷāha niraya Sac. LVI. 43
- Pasenadrājā Sot. LV. 6
- Pāṭaliputta [nagara] Mag. XLV. 18—20 Sat. XLVII. 21—23
- Pāvārikāmbavana Sat. XLVII. 12
- Piṇḍolabhāradvāja āyasmā Ind. XLVIII. 49
- Pipphaligūhā Boj. XLVI. 14
- Pubbakoṭṭhaka Ind. XLVIII. 44

- Pubbārāma Ind. XLVIII. 41, 45—48 Id. LI. 14
Pūrana-kassapa S. Kassapa
- Bahuputtakacetiya Id. LI. 10
Bārāṇasī Sot. LV. 53 Sac. LVI. 11—20
Bāhiyo āyasmā Sat. XLVII. 15
Beluva-gāmaka Sat. XLVII. 9
Brahmā sahapati Sat. 18, 43, 57 Sac. LVI. 11
Brahmaloka Ind. 57 Id. 22, 27—32 Anu. LII. 12—24 Sot. LV. 54
Bhadda āyasmā Mag. XLV. 18—20 Sat. XLVII. 21—23
Bhadda upāsaka Sot. LV. 10
Bhaddiya sakka Sot. LV. 48
- Mallā [manussā] Sot. LV. 6
Mallikā [manussā] Ind. XLVIII. 52 Sot. LV. 30 Sac. LVI. 45
Mahānāma sakka Ānā. LIV. 12 Sot. LV. 21—25, 37, 49, 54
Mahāvana Id. LI. 10 Ānā. LIV. 9 Sot. LV. 30 Sac. LVI. 45
Mahī nadī Mag. XLV. 95, 96, 101, 102, 127, 131, 137, 138 Boj. XLVI. 81, 82, 87, 88, 125, 126, 131, 132 Sat. XLVII. 55, 56, 61, 62 Ind. XLVIII. 75, 76, 81, 82, 133, 134, 139, 140 Sam. XLIX. 5, 6, 11, 12 Bal. L. 5, 6, 11, 12, 61, 62, 67, 68 Id. LI. 37, 38, 43, 44 Jhā. LIII. 5, 6, 11, 12 Sac. LVI. 53, 54
- Māgadhā [manussā] Sat. XLVII. 13, Sot. LV. 6
Mānadinna gahapati Sat. XLVII. 30
Māra Sat. XLVII. 6, 7 Id. LI. 10 Sac. LVI. 11
Migadāya (Bārānasiyam) Sot. LV. 53 Sac. LVI. 11—20
Migadāya (Sākete) Boj. XLVI. 6, 7 Ind. XLVIII. 43
Migāramātupāsāda — Pubbārāma
Medakathālikā-āntevasi Sat. XLVII. 19
Moggalāna (Mahā-) āyasmā Boj. XLVII. 15 Sat. XLVII. 14, 26 Id. LI. 14, 31 Anu. LII. 1, 2, 4 Sot. 18, 19, 52
- Yamunā-nadī Mag. XLVI. 92, 96, 98, 102, 160 Boj. XLVI. 78, 82, 84, 88, 123, 127, 129, 133 Sat. XLVII. 52, 56, 58, 62 Ind. XLVIII. 72, 76, 78, 82, 130, 134, 136, 140 Sam. XLIX. 2, 6, 8, 12 Bal. L. 2, 6, 8, 12, 58, 62, 64, 68 Id. LI. 34, 38, 40, 102 Jhā. LIII. 2, 6, 8, 12 Sac. LVI. 53, 54
Yāmā devā Sot. LV. 54 Sac. LVI. 11
- Rājakārāma Sot. LV. 11
Rājagaha [nagara] Boj. XLVI. 14—16, 56 Sat. XLVII. 29, 30, 58 Sot. LV. 3 Sac. LVI. 41, 42

- Licchavi Sot. LV. 30
 Lomasavaṅgīsa āyasmā Ānā.
 LIV. 12
- Vajji [manussā] Sat. XLVII. 14
 Sot. LV. 6 Sac. LVI. 21, 22
- Veḷudvāra brāhmaṇagāma
 Sot. LV. 7
- Veḷudvāreyyakā [manussā]
 Sot. LV. 7
- Veḷuvagāmaka Sat. XLVII. 9
- Veḷuvana (Kimbilāyam) Ānā.
 LIV. 10
- Veḷuvana (Rājagahe) Boj. XLVI.
 14-16 Sat. XLVII. 29, 30
 Sot. LV. 3 Sac. LVI. 41
- Vesāli Sat. XLVII. 1, 2, 9 Id.
 LI. 10 Anu. LII. 9 Ānā. LIV.
 9 Sot. LV. 30, 45
- Vesāliya manussā Sat. XLVII. 9
- Sakkaram nigamo Mag. XLV. 2
- Sakkā or Sākya [manussā]
 Mag. XLV. 2 Ānā. LIV. 12
 Sot. LV. 21, 37, 52, 54
- Saṅgārava brāhmaṇa Boj.
 XLV. 55
- Sattamba-cetiya Id. LI. 10
- Santutṭho upāsaka Sot. LV. 10
- Saraṇāni sakka Sot. LV. 24, 25
- Sarabhū nadi Mag. XLV. 94,
 96, 100, 102 Boj. XLVI. 80,
 82, 86, 88 Sat. XLVII. 54, 56,
 60, 62 Ind. XLVIII. 74, 76,
 80, 82, 132, 134, 138, 140
 Sam. XLIX. 4, 6, 10, 12, 60,
 62, 66, 68 Bal. L. 1, 4, 6,
 10, 12, 60, 62, 66, 68 Id. LI.
- 36, 38, 100, 102 Jhā. LIII.
 4, 6, 10, 12 Sac. LVI. 53, 54
- Salalāgara [desa] Anu. LII. 8
- Salha bhikkhu Sot. LV. 8
- Sahañcānika [desa] Sac. LVI.
 30
- Sāketa [nagara] Boj. XLVI.
 6 Sat. XLVII. 26-29 Ind.
 LVIII. 43 Anu. LII. 4-6
- Sārandada-cetiya Id. LI. 10
- Sāriputta āyasmā Mag. XLV.
 3 Boj. XLVI. 4, 8 Sat. XLVII.
 11, 12, 14, 36 Ind. XLVIII.
 44, 50, 58 Anu. LII. 4, 5, 9
 Ānā. LIV. 4, 5, 9 Sot. LV. 4,
 5, 13, 26, 52
- Sālā brāhmaṇagāma Sat.
 XLVII. 4 Ind. XLVIII. 51
- Sāvatti Mag. XLV. 1, 3-17,
 21-180 Boj. XLVI. 1-5, 7,
 9-13, 17-29, 31-53, 55,
 57-186 Sat. XLVII. 3, 5-8,
 10, 11, 13, 15-17, 24, 25,
 31-103 Ind. XLVIII. 1-42,
 44-48, 54-56, 59, 185 Sam.
 XLIX. 1-54 Bal. L. 1-110 Id.
 LI. 1-9, 11-14, 16-86 Anu.
 LII. 1-3, 7, 10-24 Jhā. LIII.
 1-54 Ānā. LIV. 1-8, 13-20
 Sot. LV. 1, 2, 4-7, 11-20,
 26-29, 31-36, 41-44, 51,
 52, 55-74 Sac. LVI. 1-10,
 23-29, 32-40
- Sineru pabbatarāja Sac. LVI.
 49, 50
- Sirivadḍhogaḥapati Sat. XLVII.
 29
- Sisapāvana Sac. LVI. 31

Sujātā upāsikā Sot. LV. 8	Setaka (or Sedaka) nigamo
Sutanu nādi Anu. LII. 3	Boj. XLVI. 30 Sat. XLVII.
Sudatta upāsaka Sot. LV. 8	19, 20
Subhadda upāsaka Sot. LV. 10	
Sumāgadhā pokkharāṇī Sac.	Haliddavasana nigama Boj.
LVI. 41	XLVI. 54
Sumbhā [manussā] Boj. XLVI.	Himavanta (Himavā) pabba-
30 Sat. XLVII. 19, 20	tarāja Boj. XLVI. 1 Sat. XLVII.
Sūkarakhata Ind. XLVIII. 58	7 Sac. LVI. 59, 60

II.

INDEX TO THE TITLES OF THE SUTTAS.

The titles

between [] are those which are not given by the Uddānas.

Akusala-dhamma Mag. XLV. 22	Boj. XLVI. 126 Ind. XLVIII. 62
Aggi Boj. XLVI. 53	Ānā. LIV. 18
Aṅga Boj. XLVI. 49, 50 Sot. LV. 50	Andhakāri Sac. LVI. 46
Ajelaka Sac. LVI. 88	Apara (or Pāraṅgāmi) Boj. XLVI. 17
Añña Sat. XLVII. 36	Aparā(diṭṭhi) Id. LI. 1
Aññatra Sac. LVI. 61	Aparihāni Boj. XLVI. 25, 37
Aṭṭhika Boj. XLVI. 57	Appamatta (or asamatta) Sac. LVI. 66
Aḍḍha (or Mahaddhana) Sot. LV. 44, 45	Appamāda Mag. XLV. 54, 61, 68, 75, 82, 89
Atta Mag. XLV. 52, 59, 66, 73, 80, 87	Abhaya Boj. XLV. 56
Adaliddo Boj. XLVI. 47	Abhiññeyya (or Pari°) Sac. LVI. 29
Adinna Sac. LVI. 72	Abhisanda (or Sayhaka) Sot. LV. 31—33, 41—43
Addhāna Mag. XLV. 44 Ind. XLVIII. 63 Ānā. LIV. 19	Amata Sat. XLVII. 41
Anatta Boj. XLVI. 73	Ambapāli Sat. XLVII. 1 Anu. LII. 9
Ananussuta Sat. XLVII. 31	Ayoguḷo Id. LI. 22
Anabhirati (or Sabbaloke) Boj. XLVI. 70	Ayoniso Boj. XLVI. 24
Anāthapiṇḍika Sot. LV. 26—28	Araṇi Ind. XLVIII. 39
Anicca Mag. XLV. 175 Boj. XLVI. 71 Ind. XLVIII. 62	Arahaṃ Ind. XLVIII. 4, 5, 27, 28, 33 Id. LI. 8 Sac. LVI. 24
Anupāda Mag. XLV. 48	
Anusaya Mag. XLV. 43, 175	

- Ariṭṭha Ānā. LIV. 6
 Ariya Boj. XLVI. 19 Sat. XLVII.
 17
 Ariyā Id. XLVIII. 3
 Avaraṇa Boj. XLVI. 37
 Avijjā Mag. XLV. 1 Sac. LVI.
 17
 Asappurisa Mag. XLV. 25, 26
 Asamatta Sot. LV. 66
 Asubha Boj. XLVI. 67

 Ākāsa Mag. XLV. 155 Boj.
 XLVI. 104, 160 Sat.-Ind. . . .
 Āgantukā Mag. XLV. 159 Boj.
 XLVI. 109, 164 Sat.-Ind. . . .
 Ādicca Boj. XLVI. 48
 Ānanda Id. LI. 27, 28 Ānā.
 LIV. 13, 14 Sot. LV. 13
 Ānāpāna Boj. XLVI. 66
 Āpana (or Saddha) Ind. XLVIII.
 50
 Āyatana Sac. LVI. 14
 Āraddha (or Viraddha) Boj.
 XLVI. 18
 Āvarapaṇivarapaṇa (or nīvara-
 nā°) Boj. XLVI. 38
 Āsava Mag. XLV. 163 Boj.
 XLVI. 113 Sat. XLVII. 50
 Āsavakkhaya Mag. XLV. 45
 Ind. XLVIII. 20, 64 Ānā. LIV.
 20 Sac. LVI. 25
 Āhāra Boj. XLVI. 51

 Icchānaṅgala Ānā. LIV. 11
 Iddhi Anu. LI. 12, 13
 Indakhila Sac. LVI. 39
 Indriya Anu. LI. 20

 Ukkotana Sac. LVI. 95
 Uṇṇābha-brāhmaṇa Ind.
 XLVIII. 42
 Uttiya (-ka) Mag. XLV. 30
 Boj. XLVII. 16
 Udāyi Boj. XLVI. 30
 Uddhambhāgiya Mag. XLV.
 180 etc.
 Uddhumātaka Boj. XLVI. 61
 Upaḍḍha Mag. XLV. 2
 Upavāna Boj. XLVI. 8
 Upasanna Ind. XLVIII. 17
 Upasama Ind. XLVIII. 19
 Upādāna Mag. XLV. 173 Boj.
 XLVI. 124
 Upekhā Boj. XLVI. 65
 Uppatika Ind. XLVIII. 40
 Uppanna (or uppāda) Boj.
 XLVI. 9, 10
 Uppāda Mag. XLV. 14, 15
 Ind. XLVIII. 59, 60

 Ekadhamma Boj. XLVI. 29
 Ānā. LIV. 1
 Ekantaka (or Janapada) Sat.
 XLVII. 19, 20
 Ekabhiñña (or Ekabījī) Ind.
 XLVIII. 24
 Esanā Mag. XLV. 161 Boj.
 XLVI. 111 Sat. XLVII. 83 Ind.
 XLVIII. 105, 163 Sam. XLIX.
 35 Bal. L. 35, 91 Id. LI. 67
 Jhā. LIII. 35

 Ogha Meg. XLV. 171 Boj. XLVI.
 122 Sat. XLVII. 93 Ind. XLVIII.
 118, 176 Sam. XLIX. 45 Bal. L.
 47, 101 Id. LI. 77 Jhā. LIII. 45

- Ogadha *or* Saṭṭayham Sot. LV. 2
 Odakā Sac. LVI. 65
 Oruddham bhāgiya Mag. XLV. 179, 180 Boj. XLVI. 174, 175 Sat. XLVII. 102, 103 Ind. XLVIII. 184, 185 Bal. XLIX. 109, 110 Id. LI. 85, 86 Jhā. LIII. 53, 54
- Kaṅkheyya Ānā. LIV. 12
 Kaṇṭakī Anu. LII. 4—6
 Kathā Sac. LVI. 10
 Kappina Ānā. LIV. 7
 Kayavikkaya Sac. LVI. 92
 Karuṇā Boj. XLVI. 63
 Kalyāṇamitta (-tā) Mag. XLV. 49, 56, 63, 70, 77
 Kāmaguṇā Mag. XLV. 176 Boj. XLVI. 183 Sat. XLVII. 98 Ind. XLVIII. 181 Id. LI. 84 Jhā. LIII. 51
 Kāmesu Sac. LVI. 73
 Kāya Boj. XLVI. 2
 Kāḷi Sot. LV. 39
 Kimattha Mag. XLV. 5
 Kimbila Ānā. LIV. 10
 Kilesa Boj. XLVI. 33, 34
 Kukkuṭasūkara Sac. LVI. 89
 Kukkuṭārāma Mag. XLV. 18—20
 Kuṇḍali Boj. XLVI. 6
 Kumāriya Sac. LVI. 86
 Kumbha Mag. XLV. 27, 153 Boj. XLVI. 103, 158 Sat. XLVII. 77 Ind. XLVIII. 97, 155 Sam. XLIX. 27 Bal. L. 27, 83 Id. LI. 59 Jhā. LIII. 27
 Kulaputta Sac. LV. 3, 4
 Kusala Boj. XLVI. 31, 32
- Kusalarāsi Sat. XLVII. 5, 45 Ind. XLVIII.
 Kūṭa Mag. XLV. 141 Boj. XLVI. 7, 91 Sat. XLVII. 65 Ind. 85, 143 Sam. XLIX. 15 Bal. L. 15—71 Id. LI. 47 Jhā. LIII. 15
 Kūṭāgāra Sac. LVI. 44
 Khadira Sac. LVI. 32
 Khandha Mag. XLV. 178 Boj. XLVI. 129 Sac. LVI. 13 Sat. XLVII. 100 Ind. XLVIII. 135, 182 Sam. XLIX. 52 Bal. L. 54, 108 Id. LI. 84 Jhā. LIII. 52 Sac. LVI. 13
 Khaya Boj. XLVII. 26
 Khīla Mag. XLV. 166 Boj. XLVI. 127, 172 Sat. XLVII. 87 Ind. XLVIII. 110, 168 Sam. XLIX. 39 Id. 72 Jhā. LIII. 4
 Khetta Sac. LVI. 91
- Gantha Mag. XLV. 174 Boj. XLVI. 125, 168 Sat. XLVII. 96 Ind. XLVIII. 121 Sam. XLIX. 48 Bal. L. 50, 104 Id. LI. 89 Jhā. LIII. 49
 Gandhavilepana Sac. LVI. 80
 Gambhira Sot. LV. 65
 Gavampati Sac. LVI. 30
 Giḷḷhakūṭamhi pabbate (*or* Abhaya?) Boj. XLVI. 56
 Giṅḷakāvasatha Sot. LV. 8—10
 Gilāna Boj. XLVI. 14—16 Sat. XLVII. 9
 Gilāyanam Sot. LV. 54
 Gihinayo (*or* Bālhagilāyana) Anu. LII. 10

- Godhā (or Mahānāma) Sot. LV. 23
 Cakkavatti Boj. XLVI. 42
 Canda-candima Mag. XLV. 146
 Boj. XLVI. 96, 152 Sat. XLVII. 70 Ind. XLVIII. 90, 148 Bal. L. 20, 76 Id. LI. 52 Jhā LIII. 20
 Cintā Sac. LVI. 8, 41
 Cunda Sat. XLVII. 13
 Cetiya Id. LI. 10
 Cetoparicca Anu. LII. 14
 Ceḷa Sat. XLVII. 14 Sac. LVI. 34
 Chanda Mag. XLV. 51, 58, 65, 72, 79, 86 Sat. XLVII. 37 Id. LI. 13
 Chiggala Sac. LV. 45, 47, 48
 Janapada (or Ekantaka) Sat. XLVII. 20
 Jarā Ind. XLVIII. 41
 Javana Sot. LV. 72
 Jīvita Ind. XLVIII. 22
 Jhāna Anu. LII. 21
 Ñāna Mag. XLV. 47 Id. LI. 9
 Ñāṇavā (or Nabbhavo) Sat. XLVIII. 21
 Ñāya Ind. XLVIII. 23
 Ṭhāna Boj. XLVI. 23 Anu. LII. 15, 16
 Ṭhiti Sat. XLVII. 22
 Tathā Sac. LVI. 20, 27
 Tathāgata Mag. XLV. 139
 Boj. XLVI. 89, 145 Sat. XLVII. 63 Ind. XLVIII. 32, 83, 141 Sam. XLIX. 13 Bal. L. 13, 69 Id. LI. 45 Jhā. 13
 Tathāgatena vutta Sac. LVI. 11, 12
 Taṇhakkhaya Anu. LIV. 7
 Taṇhā-Tasinā Mag. XLV. 170 Boj. XLVI. 171 Sat. XLVII. 92 Ind. XLVIII. 104 Sam. XLIX. 44 Bal. L. 10 Id. LI. 76 Jhā. LIII. 44
 Tāra Mag. XLV. 5
 Tikkha Sot. LV. 73
 Tulākūṭa Sac. LVI. 94
 Thapatayo Tot. LV. 6
 Daṭṭhabba Ind. XLVIII. 8
 Daṇḍa Sac. LVI. 33
 Dalidda Boj. XLVI. 46
 Dāsī Sac. LVI. 87
 Diṭṭhi Mag. XLV. 53, 60, 67, 74, 81, 88
 Dighāvu Sot. LV. 3
 Dīpa Ānā. LIV. 8
 Dukkha Boj. XLVI. 72
 Dukkhatā tisso Mag. XLV. 165 Boj. XLVI. 115, 171 Sat. XLVII. 86 Ind. XLVIII. 109 Bal. L. 39, 95 Id. LI. 71 Jhā. 39
 Duggati Sot. LV. 14, 15
 Duccarita Sat. XLVIII. 47
 Duppañña Boj. XLVI. 44
 Duvera (or Anāthapiṇḍika) Sot. LV. 28
 Dussīlya (or Anāthapindika) Sot. LV. 26, 27
 Dūteyya Sac. LVI. 94

- Devacārikā Sot. LV. 18—20
 Devapada Sot. LV. 34, 35
 Desanā Boj. LI. 22 Id. LI. 19
 Dve phalā — s. Phalā
 Dhañña Sac. LVI. 84
 Dhammadinna Sot. LV. 53
 Dhāraṇa Sac. LV. 15, 16

 Nakhasikha Sac. LV. 51
 Nacca Sac. LV. 81
 Nadi Mag. XLV. 160 Boj.
 XLVI. 110, 166 Sat. XLVII. 82
 Ind. XLVIII. 104 Sam. XLIX.
 34 Bal. 34 Id. LI. 66 Jhā.
 LI. 34
 Nandaka (or Licchavi) Sot.
 LV. 30
 Nandiya Mag. XLVI. 10 Sot.
 LV. 40—47
 Nabbhava (or Nānavā) Ind.
 XLVIII. 21
 Nāga Mag. XLV. 151 Boj.
 XLVI. 113, 157 Sat. XLVII. 75
 Ind. XLVIII. 95, 153 Bal. L.
 25, 81 Id. LI. 57 Jhā. LIII. 25
 Nānādhimutti Anu. LII. 19
 Nālanda Sat. XLVII. 12
 Nāvā Mag. XLV. 158 Boj.
 XLVI. 108, 163 Sat. XLVII.
 80 Ind. XLVIII. 102, 166
 Bal. L. 32, 88 Id. LI. 64
 Jhā. LIII. 32
 Nibbidā Boj. XLVI. 20 Id.
 LI. 4
 Nibbedha Boj. XLVI. 28
 Nibbedhika Sot. LV. 74
 Nirodha Boj. XLVI. 27, 76
 Nīgha Mag. XLV. 168 Boj.
- XLVI. 119, 174 Sat. XLVII.
 91 Ind. XLVIII. 115, 173 Sam.
 XLIX. 42 Bal. L. 44, 98 Id.
 LI. 74 Jhā. 42
 Nivaraṇa Boj. XLVI. 40
 Nivaraṇāni Mag. XLV. 177
 Boj. XLVI. 129, 184 Sat.
 XLVII. 99 Ind. XLVIII. 125,
 181 Sam. XLIX. 51 Bal. L.
 53, 106 Id. LI. 82 Jhā. LIII.
 51
 Nivaraṇāvaraṇa Boj. XLVI. 38

 Pacāyika Sac. LVI. 70
 Paccanta Sac. LVI. 62
 Pañcagati Sac. LVI. 102—131
 Paññavā Boj. XLVI. 45
 Paññā Sac. LVI. 63
 Pañha Boj. XLVI. 57
 Paṭikkūla Boj. XLVI. 69
 Paṭipatti Mag. XLV. 31
 Paṭipadā Mag. XLV. 23, 24
 Anu. LII. 17
 Paṭipanno Mag. XLV. 32 Ind.
 XLVIII. 18
 Paṭilābho Ind. XLVIII. 11 Sot.
 LV. 59
 Paṭisallāna Sac. LVI. 2
 Paṭiṭṭhito Ind. XLVIII. 56
 Pathamasuddhiya Jhā. LIII. 1
 Pathavi Sac. LVI. 55, 56
 Pada Mag. XLV. 140 Boj.
 XLVI. 90, 146 Sat. XLVII. 64
 Ind. XLVIII. 84, 142 Sam.
 XLIX. 14 Id. L. 46 Jhā. LIII.
 14
 Pade Ind. XLVIII. 54
 Padesa Sat. XLVII. 26 Id. LI. 5

- Papāta Sac. LVI. 42
 Pabbatupamā Sac. LVI. 59, 60
 Pariññā (or Addhāna) Ind. XLVIII. 63
 Pariññāya Sat. XLVII. 38
 Pariññeyya Sac. LVI. 29
 Pariyāya Boj. XLVI. 52
 Pariḷāha Sac. LVI. 43
 Parisuddha Mag. XLV. 16, 17
 Parihāna Boj. XLVI. 5 Sat. XLVII. 23
 Pahāna Boj. XLVI. 74
 Pācīna Mag. XLV. 91—96, 103—108 Boj. XLVI. 77—82, 144—149 Sat. XLVII. 51—56 Ind. XLVIII. 71—76, 129—134 Sam. XLIX. 1—6 Bal. L. 1—6, 57—62 Id. LI. 33—38 Jhā. LIII. 1—6
 Pātimokkha Sat. XLVII. 46
 Pāṇā Boj. XLVI. 11 Sac. LI. 36, 71
 Pāna Sac. LVI. 81
 Pāraṅgama Mag. XLV. 34 Boj. XLVI. 17
 Piṇḍola Ind. XLVIII. 49
 Pucchito Boj. XLVI. 56
 Puthu- Sot. LV. 63
 Pubbakotṭhaka Ind. XLVIII. 44
 Pubbārāma Ind. XLVIII. 45—48
 Pubbe (or Hetu) Id. LI. 11
 Puḷavaka Boj. XLVI. 58
 Petteya Sac. LVI. 67
 Pesuna Sac. LVI. 75
 Pokkharani Sac. LVI. 52
 Pharusa Sac. LVI. 76
 Phalā Id. LI. 25, 26 Ānā. LIV. 4, 5
 Phalā (dve-) Ind. XLVIII. 65
 Phalā (caturo-) Sot. LV. 55—58
 Bala Mag. XLV. 149 Boj. XLVI. 99, 155 Sat. XLVII. 73 Ind. XLVIII. 93, 151 Sam. XLIX. 23 Bal. L. 23, 79 Id. LI. 55 Jhā. LIII. 23
 Bahula Sot. LV. 68
 Bālhagilāyana (or Gihīnayo) LI. 10
 Bāhiya (-ka) Sat. XLVII. 15
 Bija Mag. XLV. 150 Boj. XLVI. 100, 156 Sat. XLVII. 74 Ind. XLVIII. 94, 152 Sam. XLIX. 24 Bal. L. 24, 80 Id. LI. 56 Jhā. LIII. 24 Sac. LVI. 78
 Buddha (or Arahā) Boj. XLVIII. 28 Id. LI. 8
 Buddhi s. Vuddhi
 Bojjhaṅga Ānā. LIV. 2
 Bodhanā Boj. XLVI. 21
 Brahmacariya Mag. XLV. 39, 40
 Brahmañña Mag. XLV. 37, 38 Sac. LVI. 69
 Brahmā Sat. XLVII. 18 Ind. XLVIII. 57
 Brāhmaṇa Mag. XLV. 4 Sat. XLVII. 25 Id. LI. 15 Sot. LV. 12
 Bhaddiya Sot. LV. 48
 Bhaya (or Bhikkhū) Sot. LV. 29
 Bhava Mag. XLV. 164 Boj. XLVI. 114, 170 Sat. XLVII. 86 Ind. XLVIII. 108, 166 Sam. XLIX. 38 Bal. L. 38, 94 Id. LI. 70 Jhā. LIII. 38

- Bhāvanā Sat. XLVII. 34, 39
 Id. LI. 19
 Bhikkhave Ānā. LIV. 15
 Bhikkhu XLVI. Boj. 5 Sat.
 XLVII. 3 Id. LI. 18, 23
 Bhikkhu (aṇṇataro) Mag. XLV.
 6, 7 Sat. XLVII. 3
 Bhikkhū Id. LI. 7, 29, 30 Ānā.
 LIV. 15, 16 Sot. LV. 29, 46
 Bhikkhunivāsaka Sat. XLVII. 10
 Bhiṇṇā 34
 Bhūri Sot. LV. 67

 Makkāṭa Sat. XLVII. 7
 Magga Sat. XLVII. 43 Id. LI. 21
 Matteyya Sac. LVI. 66
 Maraṇa Boj. XLVI. 68
 Mala Mag. XLV. 167 Boj. XLVI.
 117, 160 Sat. XLVII. 88 Ind.
 XLVIII. 111, 169 Sam. XLIX.
 40 Id. LI. 73
 Mallika Ind. XLVIII. 52
 Mahaddhana (or Aḍḍha) Sot.
 LV. 44, 45
 Mahapphala Id. LI. 12
 Mahā Sot. LV. 62
 Mahānāma Sot. LV. 21—23,
 37, 49
 Mahāpuriso Sat. XLVII. 11
 Mahiddhi (or Samaṇabrāh-
 maṇa) Id. LI. 16
 Mamsa Sac. LVI. 85
 Mānadinna Sat. XLVII. 30
 Māra Boj. XLVI. 43
 Micchatta Mag. XLV. 21
 Mittā Sat. XLVII. 48 Sac. LVI.
 26
 Mittenāmaccā Sot. LV. 16, 17
 Muditā Sat. XLVI. 64
 Musāvāda Sac. LVI. 74
 Mūla Mag. XLV. 142 Boj. XLVI.
 92, 148 Sat. XLVII. 66 Ind.
 XLVIII. 86, 144 Sam. XLIX. 16
 Bal. L. 16, 72 Id. LI. 48 Jhā.
 LIII. 16
 Megha Mag. XLV. 156, 157
 Boj. XLVI. 106, 107, 161, 162
 Sat. XLVII. 80 Ind. XLVIII.
 100, 101, 158, 159 Sam.
 XLIX. 30, 31 Bal. L. 30, 31,
 86, 87 Id. LI. 62, 63 Jhā.
 LIII. 30, 31
 Mettā Boj. XLVI. 54, 62
 Moggalāna Id. LI. 14, 31

 Yoga Mag. XLV. 172 Boj.
 XLVI. 123, 179 Sat. XLVII. 104
 Ind. XLVIII. 129, 177 Sam.
 XLIX. 46 Bal. L. 57, 111 Id.
 LI. 80 Jhā. LIII. 46
 Yoniso Mag. XLV. 55, 62, 69,
 76, 83, 90 Boj. XLVI. 35, 36

 Rajata Sac. LVI. 83
 Rahogata Anu. LII. 1, 2
 Rājā Mag. XLV. 145 Boj. XLVI.
 95, 151 Sat. XLVII. 69 Ind.
 XLVIII. 89, 147 Sam. XLIX. 19
 Bal. L. 19, 75 Id. LI. 51 Jhā.
 19 Sot. LV. 1
 Rukkha Mag. XLV. 152 Boj.
 XLVI. 39, 102, 158 Sat. XLVII.
 76 Ind. XLVIII. 67, 70, 96,
 154 Sam. XLIX. 26 Bal.
 L. 26, 82 Id. LI. 58 Jhā.
 LIII. 26

- Lahu Sot. LV. 70
 Licchavi (*or* Nandaka) Sot. LV. 30
 Loka Sat. XLVII. 28 Anu. LII. 18 Sac. LVI. 28

 Vatta Boj. XLVI. 4
 Vattha Mag. XLV. 148 Boj. XLVI. 98, 153 Sat. XLVII. 72 Ind. XLVIII. 92, 150 Sam. XLIX. 22 Bal. L. 22, 78 Id. LI. 54 Jhā. LIII. 22
 Vadha-ālopa-sāhasakāra Sac. LVI. 96—101
 Vasāka
 Vassa Sot. LV. 38
 Vassavuttha Sot. LV. 52
 Vassika Mag. XLV. 144 Boj. XLVI. 94, 149 Sat. XLVII. 68 Ind. XLVIII. 88, 146 Sam. XLIX. 18 Bal. L. 74 Id. LI. 50 Jhā. LIII. 18
 Vādino Sac. LVI. 40
 Vikāla Sac. LVI. 79
 Viggāhikā Sac. LVI. 9
 Vicchiddaka Boj. XLVI. 60
 Vijjā LII. Anu. 22—24 Sac. LVI. 18, 21, 22
 Vijjāvimutti Mag. XLV. 46
 Vitakka Sac. LVI. 7
 Vitthāra Ind. XLVII. 15—17
 Vidhā Mag. XLV. 162 Boj. XLVI. 41, 112, 168 Sat. XLVII. 84 Ind. XLVIII. 106, 142 Sam. XLIX. 36 Bal. L. 36, 92 Id. LI. 68 Jhā. LIII. 36
 Vidhā (*or* Samaṇabrāhmaṇā) Id. LI. 17

 Vinīḷaka Boj. XLVI. 59
 Vipula Sot. LV. 64
 Vibhaṅga Sot. XLV. 8 Sat. XLVII. 40 Ind. XLVIII. 9, 10, 36—38 Id. LI. 20
 Viraddha Mag. XLV. 33 Boj. XLVI. 18 Sat. XLVII. 33 Id. LI. 2
 Virāga Mag. XLV. 41 Boj. XLVI. 75 Sat. XLII. 32
 Vihāra Mag. XLV. 11, 12
 Uddhi Boj. XLVI. 37 Sot. LV. 60
 Vedanā Mag. XLV. 29, 169 Boj. XLVI. 120, 175 Sat. XLVII. 49, 90 Ind. XLVIII. 116, 174 Sam. XLIX. 43 Bal. L. 45, 99 Id. LI. 75 Jhā. LIII. 43
 Vepullatā Sot. LV. 61
 Veḷudvāreyyā Sot. LV. 7
 Vesālī Ānā. LIV. 9

 Sakuṇagghi Sat. XLVII. 6
 Sāketa Ind. XLVIII. 43
 Sagāthaka Sot. LV. 51
 Saṅkāsana Sac. LVI. 19
 Saṅkhitta Ind. XLVIII. 12—14
 Saṅgāra Boj. XLVI. 55
 Saṅṅojana Mag. XLV. 42 Ind. XLVIII. 61 Ānā. LV. 17
 Saṭayha (*or* Ogadha) Sot. LV. 2
 Sata Sat. XLVII. 2, 35, 44
 Sattānisamsā Ind. XLVIII. 66
 Sattisata Sac. LVI. 35
 Saddha (*or* Āpana) Ind. XLVIII. 50
 Sappurisa Mag. XLV. 5, 6
 Sabba (*or* Ambapāli) Anu. LII. 9

- Sabbalaka (*or* Anabhiroti) Boj. XLVI. 70
- Sabhāgata Sot. LV. 36
- Samāṇabrāhmaṇā Ind. XLVIII. 6, 7, 29, 30, 34, 35 Id. LI. 16, 17 Sac. LVI. 5, 6
- Samatta Sat. XLVII. 27 Id. LI. 6
- Samādhi Mag. XLV. 28 Sac. LVI. 1
- Samudaya Sat. XLVII. 42
- Samudda Mag. XLV. 97—102 Boj. XLVI. 83—88, 139—144 Sat. XLVII. 57—62 Ind. XLVIII. 77—82, 135—140 Sam. XLIX. 7—12 Bal. L. 7—12, 63—68 Id. LI. 39—44 Jhā. LIII. 7—12 Sac. LVI. 57, 58
- Samphappalāpa Sac. LVI. 77
- Sambhejja Sac. LVI. 53, 54
- Sammāsambuddha Sac. LVI. 23
- Sayana Sac. LI. 82
- Sayhaka (*or* Abhisanda) Sot. LV. 41—43
- Sarakāṇi *or* Saraṇāṇi Sot. LV. 24, 25
- Salalāgāra Anu. LII. 8
- Salla Sat. XLVIII. 4
- Sahassa Anu. LII. 11 Sot. LV. 11
- Sāketa Ind. XLVIII. 43
- Sāmañña Mag. XLV. 35, 36 Sac. LVI. 68
- Sāra Mag. XLV. 143 Boj. XLVI. 93, 136 Sat. XLVII. 67 Ind. XLVIII. 55, 87, 145 Sam. XLIX. 17 Bal. L. 17, 73 Id. LI. 49 Jhā. LIII. 17
- Sāriputta Mag. XLV. 3 Sot. LV. 4, 5
- Sālam Ind. XLVIII. 5
- Sineru Sac. LVI. 49, 50
- Sirivaddho Sat. XLVII. 29
- Simsapā Sac. LVI. 31
- Sigha Sot. LV. 69
- Sīla Mag. XLV. 50, 57, 64, 71, 78, 85 Boj. XLVI. 3, Sat. XLVII. 21
- Suka Mag. XLV. 9
- Sukara Sac. LVI. 9
- Sukiya Mag. XLV. 154 Boj. XLVI. 104, 160 Sat. XLVII. 78 Ind. XLVIII. 87, 98 Sam. XLIX. 28 Bal. L. 28, 84 Id. LI. 60 Jhā. LIII. 28
- Sutānu Anu. LII. 3
- Suddhakam Sat. XLVIII. 24 Id. XLVIII. 24 Ānā. LIV. 3 Sot. LV. 46
- Suddhikam Ind. XLVIII. 1, 31
- Surāmeraya Sac. LVI. 64
- Suriya Mag. XLV. 147 Boj. XLVI. 97—152 Sat. XLVII. 71 Ind. XLVIII. 91, 149 Sam. XLIX. 21 Bal. L. 21, 77 Id. LI. 53 Jhā. LIII. 21
- Suriy-[assa] upamā Boj. XLVI. 12, 13 Sac. LVI. 37, 38
- Sūkarakhatā Ind. XLVIII. 58
- Sūda Sat. XLVII. 8
- Sekha Mag. XLV. 13 Ind. XLVIII. 53
- Sedaka (*or* Ekantaka) Sat. XLVII. 19

Sota Ind. XLVIII. 2, 3	Himavanta Boj. XLVI. 1
Soto Ind. XLVIII. 26, 32	Himavantapabbatupama Sac. LVI. 59, 60
Hatthino Sac. LVI. 90	Hetu (<i>or</i> Pubbe) Id. LI.
Hāsa (<i>or</i>) Hāsu Sot. LV. 71	11

III.

INDEX TO THE GĀTHĀS.

- Appakā te manussesu Magga-S. XLV. 34 (1).
Avyāpādo avihimsā Magga-S. XLV. 4 (3).
Ekāyanam jātikhayantadassī Satip.-S. XLVII. 18, 43.
Etaḍ attaniyam bhūtam Magga-S. XLV. 4 (4).
Evaṃ naram annapānavatthadaḍaṃ Sotāp.-S. LV. 41, 42 (2).
Kaṇham dhammaṃ vipahāya Magga-S. XLV. 34 (3).
Catunnam ariyasaccānam Sacca-S. LVI. 21 (1).
Cetovimuttisampannā¹ Sacca-S. LVI. 22 (4).
Cetovimuttihīnā te Sacca-S. LVI. 22 (2).
Tatrābhiratim iccheyya Magga-S. XLV. 34 (4).
Tasmā saddhañca silañca Sot. LV. 26, 51 (3).
Tulam atulañca sambhavam Iddhip.-S. LI. 10.
Dhītam jammī jare atthu Indriya-S. XLVIII. 41 (1).
Mahodadhim aparimitam mahāsaram Sot. LV. 41, 42 (1).
Yassa saddhā ca paññā ca Magga-S. XLV. 4 (1).
Yassa saddhā Tathāgate Sotāp.-S. LV. 26, 51 (1).
Yāni etāni diṭṭhāni Sacca-S. LVI. 21 (2).
Ye ca kho sammadakkhāte Magga-S. XLV. 34 (2).
Ye ca dukkham pajānanti Sacca-S. LVI. 22 (3).
Ye dukkham nappajānanti Sacca-S. LVI. 22 (1).
Yesam sambodhiyaṅgesu Magga-S. XLV. 34 (5).
Yo pi vassasataṃ jīve Indriya-S. XLVIII. 41 (2).
Yo puññakāmo kusale patiṭṭhito Sot. LV. 43.
Ratho silaparikkhāro Magga-S. XLV. 4 (2).
Saṅghe pasādo yassatthi Sot. LV. 26, 51 (2).

¹ *The padas are badly grouped (p. 433), and cetovimuttisampannā is a blunder. In the last pada read na te (not ti).*

GENERAL CONTENTS

OF THE

FIVE VOLUMES AND OF THE WHOLE COMPILATION.

I. SAGĀTHA-VAGGO (VOL. I).

I. *Devatā-Samyutta* (p. 1—45).

		pag.
Chapter 1.	Nala-vaggo	1
" 2.	Nandana-vaggo	5
" 3.	Satti-vaggo	13
" 4.	Satullapakāyika-vaggo	16
" 5.	Āditta-vaggo	31
" 6.	Jarā-vaggo	36
" 7.	Addha-vaggo	39
" 8.	Chetvā-vaggo	41

II. *Devaputta-Samyutta* (p. 46—67).

Chapter 1.	Pathama-vaggo	46
" 2.	Anāthapiṇḍika-vaggo	51
" 3.	Nānātitthiya-vaggo	56

III. *Kosala-Samyutta* (p. 68—102).

Chapter 1.	Pathamo-vaggo	68
" 2.	Dutiyo-vaggo	77
" 3.	Tatiyo-vaggo	93

IV. *Māra-Samyutta* (p. 103—127).

Chapter 1.	Pathamo-vaggo	103
" 2.	Dutiyo-vaggo	109
" 3.	Tatiyo-vaggo (or Uparipaṅca-vaggo)	117

	V. <i>Bhikkhunī-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 128—135).	
	VI. <i>Brahmā-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 136—159).	pag.
Chapter	1. Pathamo-vaggo	136
"	2. Dutiyo-vaggo (Pañcaka-vaggo)	153
	VII. <i>Brāhmaṇa-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 160—184).	
Chapter	1. Arahanta-vaggo	160
"	2. Upāsaka-vaggo	172
	VIII. <i>Vaṅgīsaṭṭhāra-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 185—196).	
	IX. <i>Vana-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 197—205).	
	X. <i>Yakkha-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 206—215).	
	XI. <i>Sakka-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 216—242).	
Chapter	1. Pathamo-vaggo	216
"	2. Dutiyo-vaggo	228
"	3. Tatiyo-vaggo (Sakka-pañcaka)	237
II. NIDĀNA-VAGGO (VOL. II).		
	XII. (I). <i>Nidāna-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 1—133).	
Chapter	1. Buddha-vaggo	1
"	2. Āhāra-vaggo	11
"	3. Dasabala-vaggo	27
"	4. Kaḷārakhattiya-vaggo	47
"	5. Gahapati-vaggo	68
"	6. Rukkha-vaggo	80
"	7. Mahā-vaggo	94
"	8. Samaṇa-brāhmaṇa-vaggo	129
"	9. Antarapeyyāla-vaggo	130
	XIII. (II). <i>Abhisamaya-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 133—139).	
	XIV. (III). <i>Dhātu-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 140—177).	
Chapter	1. Nānatta-vaggo	140
"	2. Dutiyo-vaggo	149
"	3. Kammaṭṭhāra-vaggo	166
"	4. Catuttho-vaggo	169

XV. (IV). <i>Anamatagga-Samyutta</i> (p. 178—193).		
Chapter 1.	Pathamo-vaggo	pag. 178
" 2.	Dutiyo-vaggo	186
XVI. (V). <i>Kassapa-Samyutta</i> (p. 194—225).		
XVII. (VI). <i>Lābha-Sakkara-Samyutta</i> (p. 225—244).		
Chapter 1.	Pathamo-vaggo	225
" 2.	Dutiyo-vaggo	233
" 3.	Tatiyo-vaggo	234
" 4.	Catuttho-vaggo	239
XVIII. (VII). <i>Rāhula-Samyutta</i> (p. 244—256).		
Chapter 1.	Pathamo-vaggo	244
" 2.	Dutiyo-vaggo	249
XIX. (VIII). <i>Lakkhaṇa-Samyutta</i> (p. 254—263).		
Chapter 1.	Pathamo-vaggo	254
" 2.	Dutiyo-vaggo	259
XX. (IX). <i>Opamma-Samyutta</i> (p. 262—272).		
XXI. (X). <i>Bhikkhu-Samyutta</i> (p. 273—286).		

III. KHANDHA-VAGGO (VOL. III).

XXII. (I). *Khandha-Samyutta* (p. 1—188).

Mūla-paññāsa.

Chapter 1.	Nakulapitā-vaggo	1
" 2.	Anicca-vaggo	21
" 3.	Bhāra-vaggo	25
" 4.	Natumhāka-vaggo	33
" 5.	Attadīpa-vaggo	42

Majjhima-paññāsa.

Chapter 6.	Upāya-vaggo	53
" 7.	Arahatta-vaggo	73
" 8.	Khajjaniya-vaggo	81
" 9.	Thera-vaggo	105
" 10.	Puppha-vaggo	137

Upari-paññāsa.

		pag.
Chapter 11.	Anta-vaggo	157
"	12. Dhammakathika-vaggo	162
"	13. Avijjā-vaggo	170
"	14. Kukkūḷa-vaggo	177
"	15. Diṭṭhi-vaggo	180

XXIII. (II). *Rādha-Saṃyutta* (p. 188—201).

Chapter 1.	Vaggo-pathamo	188
"	2. Duttiyo-vaggo	195
"	3. Āyācana-vaggo	198
"	4. Upanisinna-vaggo	200

XXIV. (III). *Diṭṭhi-Saṃyutta*.

Chapter 1.	Sotāpatti-vaggo	202	
Chapter 2.	{ Purimagamanam	217	
		{ Dutiyagamanam (or °vāro)	218
		{ Tatiyagamanam	221
		{ Catutthagamanam	222

XXV. (IV). *Okkantika-Saṃyutta* (p. 225—228).XXVI. (V). *Uppāda-Saṃyutta* (p. 228—231).XXVII. (VI). *Kilesa-Saṃyutta* (p. 232—234).XXVIII. (VII). *Sāriputta-Saṃyutta* (p. 235—240).XXIX. (VIII). *Nāga-Saṃyutta* (p. 240—246).XXX. (IX). *Supanna-Saṃyutta* (p. 246—249).XXXI. (X). *Gandhabbakāya-Saṃyutta* (p. 249—253).XXXII. (XI). *Valāha-Saṃyutta* (p. 254—257).XXXIII. (XII). *Vacchagotta-Saṃyutta* (p. 257—263).XXXIV. (XIII). *Jhāna- or Samādhi-Saṃyutta* (p. 263—279).

IV. SAĪĀYATANA-VAGGO (VOL. IV).

XXXV. (I). *Salāyatana-Saṃyutta* (p. 1—204).

Mūlapaññāsa.

Chapter 1.	Anicca-vaggo	1
"	2. Yamaka-vaggo	6

		pag.
Chapter 3.	Sabba-vaggo	15
" 4.	Jātidhamma-vaggo	26
" 5.	Anicca-vaggo	28

Paññāsako dutiyo.

Chapter 6.	Avijjā-vaggo	30
" 7.	Migajāla vaggo dutiyo	35
" 8.	Gilāna-vaggo	46
" 9.	Channa-vaggo	53
" 10.	Saḷa-vaggo	70

Paññāsam tatiyaṃ.

Chapter 11.	Yogakkhemī-vaggo	85
" 12.	Lokakāmaguṇa-vaggo	91
" 13.	Gahapati-vaggo	109
" 14.	Devadaha-vaggo	124
" 15.	Navapurāna-vaggo	132

Paññāsam-catuttham.

Chapter 16.	Nandikkhaya-vaggo	142
" 17.	Satṭhi-peyyālam	148
" 18.	Samudda-vaggo	157
" 19.	Āsivisa-vaggo pañcama	172

XXXVI. (II). *Vedanā-Samyutta* (p. 204—237).

Chapter 1.	Sagātha-vaggo	204
" 2.	Rahogata-vaggo	216
" 3.	Aṭṭhasatapariyāya-vaggo	230

XXXVII. (III). *Mātugāma-Samyutta* (p. 238—260).

Chapter 1.	Peyyāla-vaggo I Kaṇha-pakkha	238
" 2.	Peyyālo-vaggo II Sukka-pakkha	243
" 3.	Vaggo tatiyo	246

XXXVIII. (IV). *Jambukhadaka-Samyutta* (p. 251—260).

XXXIX. (V). *Sāmaṇḍaka* (or *Sāmañcakāni-Samyutta*)
(p. 261—262).

XL. (VI). *Moggalāna-Samyutta* (p. 262—281).

XLI. (VII). *Citta-Samyutta* (p. 281—305).

XLII. (VIII). *Gāmani-Samyutta* (p. 305—358).

XLIII. (IX). *Asaṅkhata (or Nibbāna)-Samyutta*
(p. 359—373).

	pag.
Chapter 1. Pathamo-vaggo	359
" 2. [Dutiyo-vaggo]	362
XLIV. (X). <i>Avyākata-Samyutta</i> (p. 374—403).	

V. MAHĀ-VAGGO (VOL. V).

XLV. (I). *Magga-Samyutta* (p. 1—62).

Chapter 1. Avijjā-vaggo	1
" 2. Vihāra-vaggo	12
" 3. Micchatta-vaggo	17
" 4. Paṭipatti-vaggo	23
Aññatitthiya-peyyālo	27
Suriyassa-peyyālo	29
Ekadhamma-peyyālo I. II	32
" 5. Appamāda-vaggo	41
" 6. Balakaraṇiya-vaggo	45
" 7. Esanā-vaggo	54
" 8. Ogha-vaggo	59

XLVI. (II). *Bojjhaṅga-Samyutta* (p. 63—140).

Chapter 1. Pabbata-vaggo	63
" 2. Gilāna-vaggo	78
" 3. Udāyi-vaggo	83
" 4. Nivarana-vaggo	91
" 5. Cakkavatti-vaggo	98
" 6. Bojjhaṅgasākacca-vaggo	102
" 7. Ānāpāna-vaggo	129
" 8. Nirodha-vaggo	132
" 9. Gaṅgāpeyyālo	134
" 10. Appamāda-vaggo	135
" 11. Balakaraṇiya-vaggo	135
" 12. Esanā-vaggo	136
" 13. Ogha-vaggo	136
" 14. Gaṅgāpeyyāla (II)	137

	pag.
Chapter 15. Appamāda-vaggo (II)	138
" 16. Balakaraṇiya-vaggo (II)	138
" 17. Esanā-vaggo (II)	139
" 18. Ogha-vaggo (II)	139

XLVII. (iii). *Satipatthāna-Samyutta* (p. 141—192).

Chapter 1. Ambapāli-vaggo	141
" 2. Nālanda-vaggo	158
" 3. Silatthiti-vaggo	171
" 4. Ananussuta-vaggo	178
" 5. Amata-vaggo	184
" 6. Gaṅgā-peyyāla	196
" 7. Appamāda-vaggo	191
" 8. Balakaraṇiya-vaggo	191
" 9. Esanā-vaggo	191
" 10. Ogha-vaggo	191

XLVIII. (iv). *Indriya-Samyutta* (p. 123—243).

Chapter 1. Suddhika-vaggo	193
" 2. Mudatara-vaggo	199
" 3. Chaḷindriya-vaggo	203
" 4. Sukhindriya- (or Uppaṭi-)vaggo	207
" 5. Jarā-vaggo	216
" 6. Vaggo-chaṭṭho	227
" 7. Bodhipakkhiya-vaggo	236
" 8. Gaṅgāpeyyāli	239
" 9. Appamāda-vaggo	240
" 10. Balakaraṇiya-vaggo	240
" 11. Esanā-vaggo	240
" 12. Ogha-vaggo	241
" 13. Gaṅga-peyyāli (II)	241
" 14. Appamāda-vaggo	242
" 15. Balakaraṇiya-vaggo	242
" 16. Esanā-vaggo	242
" 17. Ogha-vaggo	242

XLIX. (v). *Sammāpadhāna-Samyutta* (p. 244—248).

Chapter 1. Gaṅgapeyyāli	244
" 2. Appamāda-vaggo	245

		Page.
Chapter 3.	Balakarāṇiya-vaggo	246
" 4.	Esanā-pāḷi	246
" 5.	Ogha-vaggo	247
	L. (vi). <i>Bala-Samyutta</i> (p. 249—253).	
Chapter 1.	Gaṅgāpeyyāli	249
" 2.	Appamāda-vaggo	250
" 3.	Bala-vaggo	250
" 4.	Esanā-vaggo	250
" 5.	Ogha-vaggo	251
" 6.	Gaṅgāpeyyālo (II)	251
" 7.	Appamāda (II)	252
" 8.	Bala-vaggo (II)	252
" 9.	Esanā-vaggo (II)	252
" 10.	Ogha-vaggo (II)	253
	LI. (vii). <i>Iddhipāda-Samyutta</i> (p. 254—293).	
Chapter 1.	Cāpālavaggo	254
" 2.	Pāsādakampana	263
" 3.	Vaggo tatiyo	281
" 4.	Gaṅgāpeyyāli	290
" 5.	Appamāda-vaggo	291
" 6.	Balakarāṇiya-vaggo	291
" 7.	Esanā-vaggo	291
" 8.	Ogha-vaggo	292
	LII. (viii). <i>Anuruddha-Samyutta</i> (p. 294—306).	
Chapter 1.	Rahogata-vaggo	294
" 2.	[Vaggo dutiyo]	303
	LIII. (ix). <i>Jhāna-Samyutta</i> (p. 307—310)	
Chapter 1.	Gaṅgāpeyyālo	307
" 2.	Appamāda-vaggo	308
" 3.	Balakarāṇiya-vaggo	308
" 4.	Esanā-vaggo	309
" 5.	Ogha-vaggo	309
	LIV. (x). <i>Ānāpāna-Samyutta</i> (p. 311—341).	
Chapter 1.	Ekadhamma-vaggo	311
" 2.	Vaggo dutiyo	325

LV. (XI). *Sotāpatti-Samyutta* (p. 342—413).

	pag.
Chapter 1. Veḷudvāra-vaggo	342
„ 2. Sahassaka (or Rājakārāma-)vaggo	360
„ 3. Saraṇāni-vaggo	369
„ 4. Puññabhisanda-vaggo	391
„ 5. Sagāthapuññabhisanda-vaggo	399
„ 6. Sappañña-vaggo	404

LVI. (XII). *Sacca-Samyutta* (p. 414—478).

Chapter 1. Samādhi-vaggo	414
„ 2. Dhammacakkappavattana-vaggo	420
„ 3. Koṭigāma-vaggo	431
„ 4. Sīmsapāvana-vaggo	437
„ 5. Papāta-vaggo	446
„ 6. Abhisamaya-vaggo	459
„ 7. Cakkapeyyālo vaggo sattamo	465
„ 8. Appakā or Viratam	468
„ 9. Āmakadhañña-peyyālam	470
„ 10. Bahutarā sattā	473
„ 11. Gatiyo pañcakā	474

Printed by W. Drugulin, Leipzig (Germany).